

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does it mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

What does that mean for America?

It's so awful we can't talk about that.

Here it first on First Amendment Radio dot com and First Amendment Radio dot net around the world and on satellite.

Sweet liberty, sweet liberty is in our hands.

It's part of the plan, or is it a state of mind?

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty, and now here's your host, Jackie Petru.

Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.

Today is Wednesday, of course, and it is the 28th of December in the year 2005.

I hope you had a lovely Christmas, if you observe Christmas.

If not, maybe just a family time, a holiday season so far, folks.

I can't think of anything more important today than spending time with our family and with those that we love, regardless whether we observe the actual Christmas season or not, because regardless when he was born, the one we know is Jesus, there was a message, and a message of love that was brought into this world and a message of truth. Our spiritual message tonight is a part of that.

We've done this many times, John, chapter 18.

We'll start with 34. Jesus was talking to our Pontius Pilate, and Pilate had entered into the judgment hall and called Jesus and said to him, Are you the king of the Jews?

I don't know how much truth is in this story, but there still is a message here. Jesus said, answered, he said, Do you say this thing of yourself, or did others tell it to you about me?

In other words, when Pilate asked him if he was the king of the Jews,

and if I recall, the word Jew actually didn't even occur in the Bible until sometime in 1600s or whatever.

But anyway, Pilate said, Am I a Jew? Your own nation and the chief priest have delivered you to me.

What have you done? And Jesus answered, he said, My kingdom is not of this world.

If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews?

But now is my kingdom not from hence? And Pilate said to him, Well, are you a king then?

And Jesus answered, You say that I am a king.

Now listen to this, folks. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I in to the world that I should bear witness unto the truth.

Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice. I came to bear witness unto the truth.

And we've had many, many, many lies wrapped around the truth that was brought by Jesus and by other teachers, masters, as they call them.

And we're going to discuss that a bit tonight with Alan Watt, our guest.

And Alan, thank you for being here tonight.

Yes, it's a pleasure.

Always. Thank you.

When we talked earlier this evening, the one thing that I wanted to bring up, and you said that you believe that most Christians today realize that the birth of the one that we know of Jesus wasn't on the 25th of December.

It is the winter solstice.

And what brought this to my mind is that my sister and I were talking earlier, and I was explaining to her, I believe it was my sister, that the solstice starts on the 23rd and the 23rd, 24th and 25th, allegedly that the days stay the same length.

And then on the 25th, of course, the days begin to lengthen again. And that is the old story about the God going way back to Isis.

And I don't know how many fire back and how many gods they told this story about, that he was buried for three days and rose from the bed.

And the myth of it is the fact that the days began to lengthen instead of shortening again. Yes?

Yes, it is ancient. And of course the summer solstice is the opposite. You see that begins on the 22nd, I think, of June.

And then it is the same thing with December.

It is generally the 22nd of December. And that is when the sun is furthest from the equator. And it doesn't go much further north for those three days as it hangs in the sky.

And that is where the hanging God comes from. And they used to draw it north, south, east and west in the sky. And they drew it as a cross. So the God hung on the cross as he was crossing the sky.

And so when he was pretty stationary, he didn't go any further north for those three days. That was the death of the old God, the old year's God.

And then when he started moving forward after Christmas, we call it Christmas now, they all cheered and had their celebration for him. He was born again.

So that is where that came from. But that predated Christianity by many, many thousands of years.

And the story was told in many ages under different religions, wasn't it, Alan?

Pretty well, every religion. There are different names for this, for the same scenario. You had the same thing with Semiramis, the wife of Nimrod, and Tammuz, the son.

And they had their Tammuz celebrations as the son was born at that time of year. And then in Egypt, of course, they had the weeping in midwinter.

The weeping for Osiris, the death of Osiris. And the constellation, of course, was linked to Orion, which also was down for three days.

And then starts to appear in all its glory at the full constellation for those three days leading up to Christmas.

So it's the same story over and over again, the death of the son, really. And then the rebirth after three days as it crosses the sky.

It's in every religion. And of course, Horus was the son who was reborn, the son of Osiris. So this is the same religion over and over.

You know, the thought has entered my mind. I can remember when I was a teenager, you know, and going to the Lutheran church, wondering in my mind,

why did he get himself hung up on that cross? Because he didn't have to. And I wondered if he really did. I don't know the history, the actual history of it.

But I have read, you know, books in it. It puts thoughts into your mind. For example, in the Bible, where, you know, it says that, you know, this, of course, happened at Easter.

And I was telling you this evening, you know, in the Lutheran church, we did the Nicene Creed. I think the Catholics do the Apostles Creed.

But ours was the same way. I believe in God, the Father Almighty, and in Jesus Christ, his only son, our Lord, who was conceived by the Holy Ghost,

born of the Virgin Mary, suffered under Pontius Pilate, and was dead and buried. And three days he rose again and came to sit on the right hand of God, the Father Almighty.

Well, you know, that story is just, it's etched into our minds. Like, it's just etched into our minds. And I believe, you know, in the Bible, it talks about how they, you know, when they put him in the tomb, Joseph of Arimathea, that the guards at the door fell asleep at the entrance. And then when they woke up, the stone was rolled away and he was gone. One of the books I read suggested that in the story where he said,

We're told that they put vinegar, you know, in his mouth on the sponge. Is it a possibility that he was given some type of a sleeping, like, soma or something like that, that they were able to take him down so quickly?

And when the guards fell asleep, if all of this happened at all, Alan, possibly the guards were drugged.

Well, this author has made millions on this, many, many authors. And I think the Bejian Lincoln, the Messianic legacy, et cetera, they go into all that stuff.

What are your thoughts on that?

I think it's nothing to do with what it appears to have to do with this. It's always been an esoteric religion behind the

exoteric.

Uh-huh.

And the exoteric is always given for the public consumption to make them well-behaved in an orderly society so that they can be controlled by a small few who understand this.

And every age has had religion to keep it in check.

And when you realize that even when they're bringing in the new age religion, as Michael Gorbachev has said in his own writings, towards the new civilization, he said, we must create a new religion, even though he admits in the same book that he's an atheist.

Wow.

He says, we are creating, actually, he says, we are creating a new religion for the world which will be based on Earth worship.

So they understand that they must always have a religion to keep it in check.

Is that what the new ages say, father, mother, god? Or that that creator is asexual? I mean, where does that come from, Helen?

It comes from, again, it's the esoteric. People get lost when they get, it's like you're saying they get fixed in your mind when you're a child through repetition and indoctrination.

And from then on, it's almost impossible for most people to break out of that and look back at it from the outside.

In other words, what's being programmed into you will always make you think in a certain program direction.

It limits you.

And of course, in the esoteric religion that's always been here, they give you a beginning which is really the goal of the end.

And so they write it as a story because these priests for thousands and thousands of years know where they've been going.

And so they give you a deity that everybody will try and emulate or work towards really for their end product which is almost here.

And that's why in the esoteric religions and all of them, it doesn't matter if it's Hinduism or Christianity or whatever, or Judaism,

you find that the deity is male and female.

It's the hermaphroditic deity.

And that is where we're all heading towards the hermaphroditic type of new creature which they're going to call the great leap forward.

Well, what they have planned.

Yeah, and it's here because they can do it now.

I know.

They can do it now.

They can create any kind of life they wish right now.

But that's where they want to go with a new type of human creature for slaves, of course.

The elite have always, in their own books that they're written for them or by them, have always said that they themselves will remain unchanged.

But for the slave class, like Charles Galton Darwin in his book *The Next Million Years*, and in his book he states specifically that the elite ruling class because they are running the ship of error.

He refers to them the ruling class as the masters.

That's right.

The masters will not be subjected to the same type of food as the subjects.

Yes.

And so they would remain unaltered so they could do the usual breeding by selection done by genealogists and priests.

While the new slave race will be perfected in that it will be self reproducing basically.

No doubt we'll put them in injection to start the process.

But that would mean perfect control, you see.

And I can envisage today when you are a perfect slave, your reward will be to have yourself duplicated as a child.

I can't envisage that day.

Well, I hear you and I do understand that it is their intentions.

And I'm not saying it's never going to happen.

I guess maybe the reason that I won't do that, Alan, is knowing how absolutely powerful our thoughts and our words are

and even the ability to visualize all of that together.

If I dwell on envisioning it, I would feel that I was part of helping them bring it into being.

And I hold in my mind and it isn't like hopefulness.

I know that all things are possible and they have been at this for a long, long time.

They've actually been changing humanity for a long time.

I know they have.

I see that the sperm count in the meal gets issued every year by the United Nations.

The World Health Organization, they make the announcement and the Western meal is only 25% fertile now compared to 1950.

So it's already happening whether they know it or not, you see.

Well, they're doing that messing with the hormones, aren't they?

They've been doing that since before I was born, yeah.

And I think the inoculations were really part of the reason they brought them out was to target reproduction because they had meetings in the 1800s and 1700s even about population reduction.

People don't realize how far back the dominant minorities, they call them, have been meeting about this kind of stuff.

Explain the dominant minority.

As you did once before, that was very fascinating.

Well, the dominant minority are those who, he can go back as far as Plato, who called them the guardians.

Who was it that wrote about this, though you quoted him?

Yeah, with Charles Dalton, Darwin.

No, it was somebody else, but that's okay.

No, he did write about it.

Okay, but there was somebody else you quoted.

It wasn't Bertrand Russell, and I don't remember his name.

Well, they're the ones who H.G. Wells, he wrote about them too.

But definitely it's in Charles Galton, Darwin's book.

The next million years, he talks about the dominant minority.

And what is the dominant minority?

Well, he's one of the workers for them.

The ones who rule the world economically.

Everything in the world runs on economics.

Okay, and then the ones behind them are the what?

Well, the ones behind them are, as they say, the guardian class who hold the keys of the mysteries, as they call it, which means all knowledge and archives.

The real archives and knowledge, not public libraries.

And so they have the wisdom of the ages, meaning the sciences of the ages, including the science of ruling man, you see.

And this was back many thousands of years.

They existed in Plato's day and before him.

The ones who steer the ship of earth, as they say.

The ones that we don't know about.

Yeah, the ones that, and they're never out in public.

They're never in public view.

They always have their front people, their helper classes, they call them, who take the heat.

You know, they'll implement things in front of the public, but they'll take the heat for doing so.

And these are the people that we all talk about, you know, the Rockefellers, etc.

They're, again, in turn, they're answerable to their masters.

So it's the dominant minority that believe only in, what am I trying to say here, this third dimensional world, that this is where they want to rule.

It's only for eternity, in eternal bodies.

And they don't believe in a higher being, that they are of the gods, right?

They believe that they are the higher beings.

They believe that they have, actually, they believe that they have spirit in them as well as soul.

That's where the body, soul, and spirit are.

But the class, the few behind them, I recall this in a conversation that we had on the air where you said, we were talking about this, and you said they don't.

They believe that they are gods.

Well, they do.

But then the actual ones who are really in control know that man is a spirit being.

And you said their greatest fear is that, you know, because of the religions, we're taught.

I mean, you know, we're taught that, okay, God so loved the world he gave his only begotten son.

When I was a little girl, I laid in bed and wondered, you know, well, if Jesus was God's own son only, then who am I and what am I?

And I've heard many Christians say, well, God knows that I'm just a weak sinner, and he, you know, forgives me.

And that's because of Jesus' blood that was shed for me.

Okay, I see that it has given people an out, Alan.

I can't help but I'm just a weak sinner when, in fact, the power that is within us is known by the hidden rulers behind the dominant minority.

And you said their greatest fear is that enough people are going to wake up to the realization that that power does lie within us.

And if enough people, and I ask you at that time, how many do you think it'll take?

And you said, I don't think very many because there aren't very many of them.

So the ones really in control, so the ones that we believe are in control are more controlled in a sense or as much controlled as we are?

Absolutely.

Absolutely, there's no doubt.

Even Karl quickly mentioned that in his Anglo-American establishment.

He took us through the many of the well-known families that we are familiar with.

Their names pop up down through the last 300 years or so in positions of power in the U.S. and in England and Canada.

And he mentioned that those people work ceaselessly, implementing various agendas, but he says they take them from higher up.

He says the real people work behind the scenes whose names are never known to the public.

They work tirelessly and their reward is knowing that they do wield the real power, not the Rockefellers.

Right.

So yeah, everything in this world is very similar to communism because communism was only a branch of the same structure.

And communism was run by fronts.

Everything that you looked at was a front and front groups and so on.

And it's no different when you go to the main body, which is the ones who rule all of it, including so-called capitalism and commerce, etc.

The ones who work for them are all the front workers, the front organizations.

But the ones who rule capitalism, who created the monetary system and all that, they're still not the ones who are in real control.

They're just the workers.

That's right.

As you see in the esoteric, the guy at the top is called the Lazy Boy.

And the Lazy Boy is in French, you know, it's a female.

The letter Z is connected to the above and below.

And Boy is a Lazy Boy.

He doesn't work.

And they made a chair called the Lazy Boy.

Yes.

A long time ago, I don't know if there's still one, but those recliner chairs.

They still make them.

Yeah. Alan, I'm going to try to put us on the speaker here.

Okay.

And let's see if everything is still okay.

It's going to make a little bit of a noise.

Okay. Can you hear me okay?

Yeah.

Oh, good. Oh, and you sound good and clear too.

Okay.

Well, you know, that one broadcast we had that night and you were talking about that.

It takes us out of, in a sense, it takes us out of the doom and gloom and the despondency and the hopelessness that this is a plan that is, quote, going to succeed.

And, you know, I thought about this.

I thought, well, Christmas is over.

A new year is beginning.

And of course, the new year, it marks, evidently, something important, but the next day is like every other day.

You know what I mean?

At 12 midnight and everybody says, happy new year and everything's still the same.

Yeah.

But in my mind, I thought I would love it if tonight we could talk about the possibility and the potential, Alan.

Do you understand what I'm saying?

I think, yeah, but been there before.

Yeah.

But it's been a long time.

Yeah.

Well, let's see.

I'm not a cheerleader for the world.

I'm not talking about cheerleading for the world.

We won't save the world.

That's another thing, too.

And we won't save the system because the system is there.

We have no say in the system.

It's complete.

So what's going to come out of this and who will come out of this?

It has a bit of a question mark on it yet, but there's no doubt that we'll go through a tremendous chaos.

We're already in it.

We're starting down the brink of the cup going into it now.

They hope to collapse the system through a controlled collapse, like controlled demolitions, which they're very good at.

And then, of course, by controlling it, bring out the new system, the new world order.

And this is probably a very dicey time for them because they have to use so much marketing strategies.

They do hire thousands of think tanks, which are marketing think tanks.

Yes.

To market all propaganda to the public via the media and the news to try and mold their minds along certain paths they want us all to follow.

So that we'll obey properly in the proper direction when we're told.

So it's a very tricky, tricky part for them.

And that's why for every bit of intelligence that breaks out from independent sources, their agencies of counterintelligence also go into action and muddy the waters by putting out things there with certain people and dragons and stuff like that.

Which is incredible, but it's working in a lot of people, you know.

And for everybody who brings out a story of 9-11 and how the towers came down, et cetera, and the fact that everybody knew it and the BBC admitted that they've warned the US agencies this was going to happen.

We know, I mean anybody with reason has that fixed in their head now.

They don't have to watch movies about it.

But now they're turning out more movies about it, but you're only there to muddy the water.

Because they all have little bits in it that the other movies didn't.

And they have you talking endlessly about some things you have filed away in your head by your own reason and your own reasoning powers and said, wait a minute, they did it, I'll move on from here.

You see?

So the counterintelligence forces are out there on the shortwave to muddy the waters of reality.
And no one can give you your reasoning powers except yourself.
You're born with them if you care to use them.
But you can give them away and you can give that power to the media to do your thinking for you.
And lots of people, as Brzezinski said, have already done that, have been trained to do that.
But Albert Pike, the Pope of Freemasonry, said it was up to the individual to use the individual your power of reason.
You must rely upon your power of reason at all times, regardless of all the information around you.
And he said that those who will not use the power of reason for themselves are therefore just need on the table
and be so burdened by choice and consent that it was to be used to play.
So, yeah, the counterintelligence is out there at take time to muddy the waters and so we have so much information
along the truth.
So it always provides a standardized media version. That's why counterintelligence...
The World and on Satellite.
On TAPE, MP3CD or CD for only \$15.
You may do all of this online at FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Just follow the instructions to make a donation or subscribe.
You may also adopt an hour of your favorite program.
Please don't forget that most of the programs on FirstAmendmentRadio.com are listener supported.
Don't do internet then call 559-781-3773 and we'll be honored to help you.
Thank you from all of us here at FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Government takeover of the church.
This DVD is the most powerful tool we have for waking up those asleep in the pews.
The scripture calls for his people to come out of her.
The corporate church is the apostate church.
The whore that rides the beast.
Get this DVD for a donation of \$25 from FirstAmendmentRadio.com.
Make copies and give them away to your corporate church friends and loved ones.
The truth will make them free. They will watch the DVD.
Government takeover of the church.
Order online today at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
or call 559-781-3773 who will tell them if not you.
Since the beginning of time, kings have sought it. Nations have fought for it.
It has been traded. It has been borrowed. It has been purchased.
It has been stolen. There's a reason for it.
To secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and to our posterity.
Invest with the security of gold and silver.
Call [DiscountGoldenSilverTrading](http://DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.com) at 1-800-375-4188
or visit DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.net.
Listen to financial survival with your host Melody Cederstrom
and regular guest world-renowned economist Robert Chapman.
Right here on FirstAmendmentRadio.com at 4 p.m. Eastern or 1 p.m. Pacific Time.
Visit DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.net
or call [DiscountGoldenSilverTrading](http://DiscountGoldenSilverTrading.com) at 1-800-375-4188
toll-free 1-800-375-4188
You're listening to FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Galaxy 13 Channel 16 Audio 7.70
and worldwide on the internet at FirstAmendmentRadio.com
Alright folks, we're back again with you.
Alan Lott, our guest tonight.
So Alan, where we've talked in the past you have
about the individual, the possibility, the potential
in each and every one of us.
And sometimes when I would like to have this conversation
for some reason it seems that you would rather not have it

but there's so much more than what our eyes see.
There's so much more than the plan that these creatures have
for this physical world.
And I would like, if you would, to speak on that tonight.
Well I don't think everyone is capable of coming through number one.
I didn't say that.
Yeah, you said everyone.
A lot of people have chosen who they want to be.
And only those who've got their own soul searching I think.
Good, okay, thank you, thank you.
I don't think what we call spirit is something that's just there.
I think it's something you have to look for.
And of course that was the old esoteric religion, still is actually.
What?
That the old secret was that all life was composed of body and soul.
And soul was an animating principle, but it wasn't completion
until you had spirit join it.
And even the ancient Greeks who were all taught, all the aristocracy
were taught in Egypt who had it from elsewhere of course.
They believed that that was the journey of an individual,
that the soul hungered for spirit.
And that was the journey for truth.
And truth has no conditions.
In other words you can't drag things along as you're seeking truth.
You almost have to cleanse yourself in a sense and be open
because there's partial truth and there's cloudy truth.
And that's all due to the dragging something along with you on a new plan.
So the soul would seek out spirit as they called it.
There could be allegories too.
But when a true seeker had found it then spirit joined.
Not anybody's spirit, but the one that was for you.
The creator made a spirit for every soul.
And of course that's where the old term soul searching came from.
Soul searching was the animating principle within every life.
And the soul on its journey through earth here has now joined matter
and animates it towards seeking truth which is spirit.
And when he had sought it with awesome serenity then spirit joined.
And that was the soul mate.
And that was the soul mating.
That's where it comes from.
So you reached perfection in this reality.
And I'm not talking about longevity or superpowers.
I'm talking about perfection on your journey when you had attained all three
and when three merged together.
What is perfection to them or to this?
Perfection was when you now knew that part of you
that always seemed to be missing was united within you.
You see that's what it always really meant.
I think many people do go through life.
They know that there's just something wrong or they're always thrusting
for something outside of the material.
Those who rule the world try to fill that gap in with making you rush after toys
and things to buy etc.
And that's why all things which we purchased, the ad shows, make us smile.

We're not smiling for very long now.
We're unsatisfied so quickly.
And we're always looking for the next thing.
And it ran and stopped and re-evaluated everything and says,
what is it we're really looking for?
The system tries to stop you getting to that stage
where you just come to a complete standstill and think it out.
Because truth sometimes is a veiled way of saying it's that spirit
that was made for you.
But it's out there somewhere and it will not join you until you've re-evaluated
and sort of cleansed yourself.
It's almost as though you're going to not just an able-gazing self-absorption state
but you certainly will re-evaluate your life.
And there's a sort of process.
I think the person goes on the way there on that journey.
And that was perfection, knowing and having the wisdom that came with it.
In other words, full spiritual consciousness.
Yes, it gave you an awareness over whole vast areas which you perhaps didn't have before.
And also a knowingness, a realization about things which were instant.
You understood things very easily.
It was before you had false ideas, false conclusions, false programming in a way.
And that hampered your progress.
But now it's much easier.
So that was a person's journey.
And everybody really, an ancient time said that everyone was here on a journey.
This is a journey through life, you know.
But it wasn't just through the material for the material sake and having children and dying, etc.
It was to actually find yourself which was that part of you which had been made for you.
What does that mean, a part of us that had been made for us?
Yeah.
Like there's a disconnection someplace?
Pretty well.
Could it be that the disconnection is simply in our mind Alan, because we're not aware of the connection?
You could put it that way in the sense, in one sense, because most people are making choices all through their life.
We all are, not most people.
We're always making choices.
Yeah, and you'll realize that every choice they're making is taking them a certain path.
Most people live, work and die never really understanding what's really going on about anything.
And that's a sad comment, but it's true.
And they can be very, very nice people and their family love them and all that kind of stuff.
But it's never dawned on them that there was anything evil within the world, running the world.
It never dawned on them that the system that they were born into was totally, totally different from the way that same
system trained them to look at it.
They had never realized any of that, you know.
These thoughts simply didn't come to them.
And so they die, never knowing.
You know, metaphysically, it is said that this third dimensional world is illusion.
And that's something maybe we could intellectualize, but very difficult to actually grasp the concept of.
I'll tell you, metaphysically, it was meant, and it was put out there and taught out there, to form a sense of disassociation,
which I've seen in many people who've been through.
But what I mean, what I was going to follow this with, Alan, is that when we begin to learn the truth of this whole
physical world and the system in it, we begin to see the illusion that was created for us.
We should be.
It's because the whole everything we've ever, almost everything that we have ever been taught, been a lie.

And so in a sense, we have lived in an illusion.

And also the illusions turn to delusions, because a delusion is a fixed false belief.

That's the definition of it.

So illusions can create delusions.

And as long as enough people have been trained the same way in the illusions, then the majority of people are now deluded.

That's what that would come to.

Well, it seems that down throughout the ages, something has stopped their plan.

And maybe it was what you said a long, long time ago.

It isn't going to take very many, because there aren't very many of them.

And I've wondered, because you know, the book that we call the Bible, that is called the Bible, which I understand Bible means book, Biblio.

Yeah, but, oh shoot, I lost my train of thought when I took myself down that cul-de-sac in the Bible.

Shoot, never mind, it'll come back to me.

Yeah, but as I say, I think we have to even think outside of the box as we always.

And it's possible to do.

It is possible to think outside of the box and not use any of the tools that have given us.

Right.

And unfortunately holy books of any denomination are their tools.

Right, however, according to what I understand, I don't know if this is true, but they have to give us truth.

Well, they can give us truth, but it's always so vague.

It's always mixed in with all the lies.

It's always veiled. It's always veiled so heavily.

But there are some simple truths, Alan.

Pardon?

There are some simple truths.

Oh, simple ones.

And what I'm saying is that in the book that we call the Bible, there are truths.

Yeah.

We need to be discerning.

I talk to people who say, oh, yeah, part of the Bible is symbology, you know, because you just can't take it literally.

But then there's certain things and stories and I call them stories because I don't know the truth of any of the quote stories that we've been given in the Bible.

But the simple truth that we've been given, allegedly, that they attribute, if you would, to the one that we know as Jesus, simply, for example, do unto others as you would have others do unto you.

You know, Alan, the whole world, the whole world would be working if that were in the process.

If that were, if each and every single one of us treated others as we would want to be treated, not as we're treated, but as we would want to be treated, their plan would fail.

Yeah.

That's one of the simple...

They also want the populace to understand these truths.

They want them to?

Yeah.

Why?

So that they will be well-behaved while the elite do things so covertly behind them, behind the scenes.

Because society can only work on certain basic rules and those are the basic rules you're talking about.

But people, we don't live by those rules.

No, but society, we still have...

That's the rule.

That's the place, basically.

So see that as the rule.

Sure, I know what a maxim is, but I see that if we...

See, because think about this.

Think about the people.

I think a children's family services a lot.

Yeah.

Think about those people that work for the bureaucracies.

Yeah.

If they were treating people as they would want to be treated, Alan.

Yeah.

That whole bureaucracy would fall apart because nobody could do what they're doing.

That's what I'm saying.

Everybody said they were supposed to be doing...

There'd be no money to hire people to work in those places.

Yeah, I know that.

But I'm...

See, everything is coercion in a monetary system.

I know that.

Where you're given no choice but to use their money and you are given no choice today.

Fine.

However, a person who works in a bureaucracy, let's say there was one whole big, huge bureaucracy called children family services.

Okay?

And everybody that they hired, no matter how small-minded, mean-minded they seem,

because those are the people they hire, if those people got into that position and they went into somebody's home and they see that that home's not a whole lot different than theirs,

but they don't write up these terrible reports because see, they get paid for how many children are stolen out of the home and et cetera, et cetera.

If they wouldn't do that, Alan, that whole bureaucracy would fall apart.

It couldn't exist.

Do you see what I'm saying?

Yeah, I know that.

But as I say, none of this would...

We know all that, but you could never do it in just one bureaucracy.

You'd have to literally...

I'm just using one as an example.

Yeah, you'd need to do away with the money, then all of this system would have to go.

You can't have some things as they are.

How can you do away with the money?

You know what you said?

You said this a long time ago, too.

When enough people understand that monetary system, it'll collapse of itself.

Well, it would.

That's what I'm talking about, Alan.

You see, the choice is you either go along with the money system, which is part of the policymaker, you see, for the planet, leading us to know where the...

We know where they're leading us.

They've told us often enough.

And that's a choice.

Or we can literally all stop and attract.

And it would take that.

It would take people stopping in their tracks, not driving to work, not going along with it, and shutting everything down.

That's truly what it would take.

We are talking about a kind of a miracle in that sense.

But that's what it would take for people who realized
that that was the only way to literally stop the system.
Because you can't have parts of the system
and expect some other parts to change.
It won't work that way.
Money in the world is all-powerful.
It's all-powerful.
It runs every country.
It runs the lives of every individual.
Including you.
Everybody.
We're given no choice.
You can't sit in your land.
They come along demanding taxes.
They won't take rabbit skins anymore.
Let's take that as an example.
The people who are in the government,
local government, state government,
I don't know, forget federal government.
I'm talking down to the individual.
I had a conversation with one of our county commissioners
that one day I told you about this.
He said this so nonchalantly.
I had called him, left a message.
He called the next day.
Apologize for not returning my call quicker.
But they were out seizing a home.
Taxes.
And he said it so nonchalantly.
And I said, isn't, oh my God, Walt,
isn't that a shame?
He said what?
I said taking somebody's home.
Because they can't pay their taxes.
He said, well, we've got to do something
or nobody would pay their taxes.
Okay, this is the example I'm talking about.
And this may sound like la-la land to you, Alan,
but this is what I'm talking about.
This man who is a county commissioner says,
wait a minute, something's real wrong here.
What are we doing?
These people have paid for their home.
It's mortgage-free.
They don't have the money to pay the taxes.
Are we going to steal their home out from under them?
I'm saying, Alan, and I know this sounds really
maybe la-la land or esoteric or whatever you want to call it,
what I'm saying is that if all of us did unto others
as we would have others do unto them, to us,
we couldn't do that.
We couldn't do that, Alan.
Yeah, but how are we going to get all people to do that?
You said yourself it isn't going to take very many.

Yeah, but the thing is...
Because there aren't very many of them, Alan.
I don't think...
I'm not saying how are we going to get people to do that.
He aren't going to get people to do anything.
I mean, we can have conversations
and maybe somebody listening starts thinking
and says, oh my God.
All you can do is bring them to a certain understanding.
The system, one way or another,
the whole system is going to change totally.
I mean, totally, you know.
It could begin to collapse, Alan.
And it will either come out with...
It will come out with either their new system.
So just for fun, we'll say
that everybody listening to this broadcast tonight,
maybe there's 50, 60, 70,
maybe suddenly they get it, Alan.
Oh my God, that makes sense.
And they start looking at themselves
and they begin to treat others.
They would want to be treated.
Now, there's two sides to this coin
because Jesus said, you know,
love your neighbor as yourself.
You remove yourself from the presence of people
that are not treating you
the way you're willing to treat them.
And so why would we allow ourselves
to be treated less?
So we just remove ourselves
from that person's presence.
But that is exactly what I'm saying.
So let's say that 60 or 70 people,
and there's a lot more, I'm sure,
that aren't listening to this broadcast
that at least think about this
and make an attempt to live that way
even when it's some little thing you do
that nobody's even around.
Like, remember I told you
when I went grocery shopping
and I didn't put that basket into that thing.
I just shoved it up against the snow bank.
I got in my car and I thought,
that was really a rotten thing to do.
I could have taken that around
and put it...
I just had to go around the snow bank.
And it's looking at ourselves,
looking at not just what we're doing, Alan,
but when we have these emotions going on,
anger, upset, fear,

want to get revenge on somebody
who did something to us,
take a look at ourselves.
Well, know thyself is always...
Keep and keep looking,
keep examining, keep questioning.
Why did I do that?
Why do I feel this way?
Where's it coming from?
You see what I'm saying?
And we just begin being that,
treating other people
as we would want other people to treat us.
You know what I think?
I think it would all start to collapse.
And I don't know what would happen
to the monetary system,
but as you said yourself,
if enough people begin to understand it,
it would collapse of itself.
Yeah, it would.
It would take a tremendous re-evaluation of...
Of course it would.
We'd be reduced, oh my God,
to bartering, Alan.
Well, here's the choice right now.
I think Adolf Hitler did in Germany.
When you leave Eden,
and Eden's an allegory for the natural state,
there's only one path out of Eden.
And that's through science, you know.
I don't know what does that mean?
And it's through so-called
altering our environment to change ourselves,
or to suit ourselves.
And of course,
ultimately the sciences,
as they've always said in esoteric remasonry,
will recreate that which was left in perfect.
Okay, you know what?
You just said a whole mouthful.
And I'm going to try to write it down.
Eden, the gate out of the Eden, is science.
The path is one direction, yeah.
Gate out of Eden.
Okay, you know what I'd like to do?
I'd like to pick this up next Wednesday.
Yeah.
Because I'm not understanding this,
and I really would like to.
Gate out of Eden is science.
Yeah, the path, the path out of Eden,
there's only one path leads out of it.
The path.

Okay, and Eden is an allegory.

Okay.

And that has to do with something we were talking about.

Yeah, the natural, it's a natural state.

All right, oh good.

I've made the notes.

Actually, couldn't it?

But you'll lose it, though.

No, uh-uh.

Uh-uh, I got it right here on my little notepad.

I'm not going to lose it,

because every time we say we're going to pick something up next week,

or tomorrow when we used to do, you know, three days in a row,

we couldn't pick it up.

I would really like to pick this up,

because you're saying that it relates

to what we were talking about just now?

Yeah.

Okay, good.

Because we're out of time here.

And I want to wish our listeners, folks,

just a happy new year.

I mean, that is so trite,

so I'm not going to say that.

But peace and joy and love,

and maybe that sounds trite,

but I mean that from all of my heart,

because I believe that that is our natural state.

Is this any better?
Roll away the dawn
Roll away the dawn and let me see
The land of the free
Has anything changed at all?
Sweet liberty
Sweet liberty is in our hands
Is part of the plan
Or is it a state of mind?
Never forget
You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty
And now, here's your host, Jackie Petru
Good evening, ladies and gentlemen.
Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty.
Thanks for being here.
And I'm glad to be here with you, our internet and satellite listeners.
Today is Wednesday.
It is the 16th of November in the year 2005.
And I am filling in for Darren Weeks this evening.
As you all know by now, Darren has stepped in
and is broadcasting as Sweet Liberty Monday, Tuesday, and Wednesday
on the internet from WFAR, First Amendment Radio, and the satellite.
And I've been canning folks since the beginning of September.
I'm not quite here, but I'm almost finished yet.
It is delightful to be here with you this evening.
And guess who our guest is tonight?
Well, I'll tell you.
Right after, I share a spiritual message with you.
This is from Matthew 5, beginning with verse 14.
Jesus said,
Ye are the light of the world.
A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid
and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel,
but on a candlestick and it gives light unto all that are in the house.
Let your light so shine before men that they may see your good works
and glorify your Father, which is in heaven.
And Alan Watt, thank you for being with us tonight.
Alan?
Yes, sir.
Oh, can you hear me okay?
You're very, very low.
That's amazing.
It's almost inaudible.
Shall we try to reconnect Alan?
I think I'll try that.
Okay, well, I believe Nicholas is there.
And Nicholas, if you would play some music for just a minute.
Alan is having trouble hearing me. Let us try to reconnect.
Okay.
Well, wait a minute, Alan.
Okay, you're on.
Hello.
Jackie?

[illegible]

I have to say, I'm very proud of myself for being able to do this, and I'm very proud of myself for being able to do this, and I'm very proud of myself for being able to do this, and I'm very proud of myself for being able to do this, and I'm very proud

[illegible]

[illegible]

Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.
Thank you.

and then you have the myriad of secret societies beneath them
working within the structure of society
and really guiding it, you know, and that's how it's all done.
So they run above and below, as they call it.
It's both sides of it. It's the open side that's open to the public
and the underworld, which the public don't even know exists half the time.
And so, and China is no different.
Ancient China to present day China, India is exactly the same
and so is the West.
So was the Greek civilization and the Egyptian.
Nothing has really changed.
Why change a technique that works so well?
Yeah, it's not broke, don't fix it.
Yeah.

When I mentioned the Chamber of Commerce,
I didn't carry it to the nth degree
because there are local, of course,
chambers of commerce within the little cities and towns
and then there are the state chambers of commerce
and then there's the national chamber of commerce
and then there is the international chamber of commerce,
Boy Scouts and Girl Scouts, same thing.
It's an international organization
and they have what is called, I think, permanent,
up, oh, something.
It's in the UN.
Yeah, permanent status there.
Observer status.
That's right.
I think that's what they call it.
And I think even there's an international one for mayors, town mayors.
Yes, there is.
So it's everywhere.
I mean, we are already global, you see, really.
When I called in here last night,
he was talking about China and all of the goods
that are being brought in and all of the containers,
big crates and big huge cans and et cetera, barrels,
and there are none of them being inspected.
You could hear his concern.
He said, we're getting set up for a takeover.
And I said, yes, it's been going on for a long time.
He said, the question is what can we do?
And Alan, what we can do, I mean, in my mind,
and is what I said to Darren is exactly what he's doing,
is informing people.

And the more people that wake up,
the less, the harder it is for the plan to continue to succeed.
I don't think it's a matter of stopping it, to be honest with you.
I think it's what happens.
I didn't say stop it.
He said, what can we do about it?
It's a matter of what happens on the other side of the chaos that's coming.
We are coming through it.
There's no doubt it's gone too far ahead.
And it's those with knowledge who can change things on the other side
once we come through, rather than allow them to start all over again
or into the next phase of what they plan for their new civilization.
I'd like you to repeat what you just said.
Yes, we are going to go through the chaos.
Yes, we are going through the chaos now.
What did you say about the other side?
It's who knows on the other side when you come through
those that have the knowledge of what went before
who can change the beginning of the new society
so they don't follow out their plans to bring forth their new civilization
because it's one horror show after another.
And it's at the birth of something
that people who understand what's happening can make a difference.
Once it's underway, it's very difficult to stop.
It's always at the birth of something.
And you said that they begin to actually fight amongst themselves
which can bring them down too.
Yes, because they are hungry.
Joe Average has a hard time understanding the addiction to power
that these people have.
And it truly is.
It's like any addict who must have his fix.
These people are so addicted to power
and they can all cooperate and take their cuts.
As long as that throne, that world throne is not in sight
but once it comes into sight, they all want that one seat
and that's when you start to turn on each other.
And I always see when Titans fight,
the little people take a lot of beating in the process.
So there will be a period of chaos and we are in the brink of it now.
We're into it in fact.
It's not too far off.
Did you say they all want the what?
That throne.
That single seat of power.
There's quite a lot of them so they will start to turn on each other.
And we will see it.
We'll hear different reasons for it and accidents and so on
but it will start to happen.
There's no doubt about that.
These people are thoroughly, like any addict,
they're thoroughly addicted to this thing called power
and they want to go down in history with their names chiseled in stone.
So they will start to fall out, I would say, as they always seem to do.

And on another level of the challenge, what occurred to me,
knowing that thoughts are things and that our energy is so...

We're out of time here.

We're out of time here.

I talked about this last night just briefly but we don't have time to do it.

Folks, thank you for being here with us tonight

and Alan, thank you for being with us.

And it was very nice to be back with our listeners.

Darren will be back with you on Monday

and I will be back from time to time to visit with you.

And this has been delightful.

God bless you ladies and gentlemen. Good night.

Night Alan.

Good night.

Good night.

You're listening to Jackie Petru and Sweet Liberty.

Today is Wednesday and it is the 14th of December in the year 2005 and it is good to be back with you again.

I told you this last week and for whatever reason this week it doesn't feel that way.

I actually felt like literally a guest on the broadcast and I have talked with Darren and I have told him that I would be taking each Wednesday night now and so we'll be visiting at least once a week this way and that's, for me it's lovely and I hope for you too.

Our topic tonight, let me share our spiritual message with you because this is very appropriate to our subject matter this evening.

This is from Matthew in the Bible.

This is from chapter 18 and they were talking about the children and Jesus said that whoso this is in verse 6 talking about the children whoso shall offend one of these little ones it was better for him that a milestone were hanged about his neck and that he were drowned in the depths of the sea.

I want to do that again and I did leave a little a few words out because they're alleging that Jesus said that anyone whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me and I think that people would tend to take that literally and consider that a child who wasn't aware of a man named Jesus then he wasn't going to be saved or he wouldn't be wrapped in the love of that loving individual that we know is Jesus.

So I leave those words out because I know that he loved all children.

He said that whoever should offend one of these little ones it were better for him that the milestone were hanged about his neck and that he were drowned in the depths of the sea and I couldn't think of a more emphatic I guess you might say way to say that and our guest this evening our co-host I probably should say is Alan White Alan thanks for being here tonight.

Yeah it's a pleasure.

Can you hear me okay?

Yeah I can.

You know this is interesting because your voice was a lot louder and it lost that volume again so it seems like I don't know maybe tricks are being played you know with the telephone Alan.

Well that generally is the case with me here.

Yeah I know it so therefore if you can really speak up and I'll tell you when the volume comes because usually we get it back again in a little bit don't we?

That's right.

Okay well we were talking today about the Sovietizing of the so-called educational system actually it's the Sovietization of the world isn't it Alan?

It's the whole world yeah that's what we're under now in fact and I think Lenin was quite correct with that he said that when the people and the politicians are debating social policies to do with healthcare, welfare, jobs and so on then they have effectively been Sovietized and sure enough every time that we get an election coming up here in Canada a show election you know and the present Prime Minister who's re-running to get back in has promised not that means much but the promises count but he's promised free daycare for everybody and then they interviewed lots of women in the streets to see what they think and well it's about time they did that you know they've been talking about it for years it's time they did that so in other words the people have been Sovietized when they expect the government to bring up their children for them you know that's a good example of Sovietization they don't see this government intrusion they only see it as a benefit to themselves by the government to take care of the children for them.

Yeah and they have no idea what is in store for their children.

Oh they have no idea about anything.

I know.

In fact most of them today who have children if you mentioned the Soviets they wouldn't know what you meant.

I know it.

You know and our communists or Marxist policies and they have no idea at all.

Well actually Soviet means council doesn't it?

It means supposedly means ruled by council and so a collection of councils ruling you know and that was the front of course that was placed to the people initially so that they would accept the Soviet policies but in reality it was never run by the people.

You'd have councils authorized councils by the government of course just like the NGOs that are registered with the United Nations they're authorized NGOs who will go along with the UN policies it was the same thing in the Soviet system in fact that's what we have with the duplication of the exact same system that the NGOs pretend to speak on behalf of the people so they get all the air time and all the media publicity.

Oh yeah.

But really no one ever stops and says well how can it be a democracy when these people aren't voted by the people to be in any position.

But you know of course people don't understand it when they join these organizations it's just like the Chamber of Commerce Alan and I have talked about this before I know the Chamber of Commerce is not just a local or state or nationwide it's worldwide and it is also international it is can you think about that this is when it really hit me.

About the NGOs because the UN says that what they're lacking for actually to have world government is the parliament of the people and the NGOs are I believe are considered that now because anybody any even small business owner as I was that joins the Chamber of Commerce and you just do it because everybody does it and it's whatever I did it when I had my business and so therefore every single member of the Chamber of Commerce when that international representative speaks at UN councils and things he's allegedly representing every single one of those people that's the voice of the people that's the true parliamentary government for the United Nations and the Soviet man I've quoted this book before the cogs in the wheel this was written by Mikhail Heller after quote perestroika in Russia occurred with Gorbachev the formation of Soviet man and basically it's a worldwide movement as Soviet man is a whole new according to them is a whole new species a biological species and they said that it had taken millions of years for for man to evolve I guess you would to homo sapiens and it took them only 60 years to do this and here's he quotes a trope from Lysenko he says that

in our Soviet Union people are not born what are born our organisms we turn them into people tractor drivers engine drivers academicians scholars and so forth and and the author says Mikhail Heller says in the course of 70 years of building socialism the regime has succeeded in quote making and quote making people who have lost all interest in work because they're convinced that those who made them are obliged to guarantee their needs once they've adapted themselves to life in special Soviet conditions and isn't that's exactly what you were talking about when parents say oh yeah well it's about time you're giving us yeah you know free free daycare take our children and take care of them

yeah that's a Soviet mindset for governments there to to take over from everything that you do or start or whatever and uh free up your time so that you can go and work contain more taxes to the to the same Soviet system and if people understood that to them it is true that we are nothing but organisms as you've said so many times Alan they've they've given us our culture every culture sure and and you remember one night we were on the air and it occurred to me it's like the world is their petri dish yes and we are the organisms here on planet earth and they're culturing us as the way the scientists culture the organisms in petri dishes and Stalin is quoted here as saying of all the valuable forms of capital in the world the most valuable and the most decisive are people yeah yeah that's where all the labor comes from and it's it's changed through money systems it's energy really and time which you can then take from the people through taxation and uh it keeps the whole system together money is the key to everything you know everything and uh to their armies that enforce this system everywhere you couldn't have an army if all you had were a few tons of turnips to barter nobody would want to hang around that's right but you

you give them the money and you give them the prostitutes that they can they can they can hire and so on and you keep the army together you feed them well enough and that's what i've done for thousands of years yeah so that's that's the reality of it all it's money is the key to the whole artificial system i always thought it odd this is in genesis uh as the the rivers flew out of uh came out of Eden an allegorical form of course it said that outside there there was lots of gold and and i think it was onyx or something now why would a creator be caring about gold being outside there lots of gold right that tells you it's a man-made system it's not a creator made right and uh and that's the key to that and then when you realize that that's that so-called god in the old testament it's not creator no no he's a big banker he'll be caring about gold being and uh so yeah uh and and they have the coding as well in genesis for the two types of humans well actually one is human one isn't and um they have the first genesis one which is centers around in the beginning you need a man and woman and his same image created he then and that's the occult meaning in the town that the god is both male and female so he reproduced himself in the perfect sameness into man and woman male and female right second one but there's nobody to tell the soil so he creates Adam and then Eve and see we are not class class as man you see we see if you're if you're not one of the upper elite family lineages you marry in common etc you don't have your your mates picked for you through genealogical charts then you are not classed as man that's the big the occult meaning behind that that's why they asked Jesus that you are son of man so it's so alan is it different to say human and man um now human again has a double play on it because the the worker b comes from the the the root human comes from the same word is it's humus it's what humus the earth you know oh earth man and so he's not he was made of he wasn't made of of the pure sameness of the deity that's what it means and um worker bees of course hum so you have hum humus and human you know so it's from that species but it's not the total species not the same species so that's why in the bible it differentiates man and human yes because there are different times that man is used and different times i think that human is used that's right and that's why they say you have the two versions in genesis it's not a mistake it's the occult there's a terric message there that the ones who were born in the sameness of the deity uh man and woman that's all it says male and female created he them uh-huh was that a homophrodite yeah uh-huh and it also means that they had they were not workers you see they didn't say that he made them for a purpose uh-huh but then you find you find later that there's no one to tell the soil to work the soil so pure old adam gets made and and and that's the that's the real esoteric so the the ones who classify themselves as man or son of man uh belong to the higher order you see that's what it means isn't that always been like that isn't that what they attribute uh jesus to saying that he is the son of man that's right so what is that you have to because they were they were of a higher uh order of being supposedly in the esoteric they still believe that today with with the elite families who have their mates chosen from them from the same genealogical trees uh going way way back for thousands of years that they are superior type beings and they they have the right to call themselves man well did he read did jesus refer to the people as man i mean he did say you know that all who do my fathers will are my family my brothers my sisters my mother and i recall that you had said that and you know i have read in different books that he had studied uh you know the quote we it's called mystery religions but that you know all that time that we weren't given any information about where the heck he was from the time he was what 13 tell he started his quote ministry and um and you said that he was an adept and that he turned renegade on them and was actually revealing to the population anyone who had an eye to see and in order to hear he was revealing to them the truth that yeah he was giving up the mysteries you know that the the priesthood did not want people to know and basically is that we are spiritual beings with a tremendous creative ability and power within us yeah i have to get these dogs out of here they're wrestling and they'll make them be nervous i'm going to put them in the mud room um gosh there was another thought i had i got to get come on girls oh they're not even following me they know what i'm going to do well and you know what i'd like you to do uh if you would give our listeners your address your phone number you know in that first book that you wrote cutting through you you uh give evidence of the fact that it come on get up mariah out they be uh hermaphrodite yeah and so you do that while i'm doing this okay i'll keep them okay thank you okay yeah there are

three of these books i've written and uh i go through the the ancient histories of of and religions and the esoteric religions which also always accompanied them to the present and the third one continues that and goes into the ancient money techniques and who used it and so on and how the people of countries even thousands of years ago um so these books are available for twenty five dollars each and preferably if you can pay in an international postal order from your post office has to be international can we detach it here and you send them to the twenty five dollars each there are three of them um you can either order one or the mail and the address is alan what w a t t and it's a l a n yeah and the the address is site forty one which is s i t e four one box four s there which is e s t a i r e i think freda stare with an e in the front uh ontario canada and the postal code is p for peter three for three for the trinity i guess p for elizabeth four n for norah one and then say that all again without the yeah so that's alan what site forty one box four s there ontario canada p three e four n one and my telephone number praying when i want to contact me is seven zero five six nine five zero four one six alan is there any particular time uh uh in the evening is there any limit at the time of you would prefer people not to call uh it could be dodgy around um around uh say three nine o'clock or so uh prefer between seven o'clock uh if they're going to call seven o'clock to say seven thirty eight yeah because your conversations sometimes get very involved yes uh uh okay and often everyone's stuck in different areas and levels and and you have to sort of figure out their mindset to get around all the barriers that have been set up there uh so that you can make things as easily understood as possible in the shortest time did you say i'm sorry did you say that it uh either has to be an international postal money order or uh a cash because you can accept cash but not a personal check and not a u.s postal money order or you wouldn't be able to uh use it yeah it's hard of that way yeah yeah okay well thank you for that uh there's something i would like to do i've got two places in this book that i would like to quote from tonight and for our listeners uh if you might be interested in this i believe that this this was published by um noff publishers i don't believe you'll find it in bookstores uh i found it at a big huge uh barn sale but i think you could find this book on abebooks.com it is titled cogs in the wheel and it is by mcale heller m-i-k-h-a-i-l heller h-e-l-l-e-r this is a gold mine in fact alan when i got the book and started reading it it was really the wrap-up for me of the understanding of what they're doing to our children in the uh so-called educational system and when i called uh uh charlotte issa beat and told her about it she did get a copy of the book she said it's a jewel a gold mine for people to read but let me quote here's one quote i want to share with our listeners and with you uh this is a speech dealing with the proposal for a new program and with the main directions to be taken by economic and social advance in the ussr up to the year 2000 gorbachev set out with admirable clarity the aims of the ruling party listen to what he said and see if that reflects what's happening in the u.s. today he said our party must have a strong social policy embracing every aspect of a man's life from the conditions in which he works and lives cares for his health and occupies his leisure time through his attitude to social classes and other nationalities and the author said to embrace every aspect of a man's life is to continue and develop on the threshold of the third millennium Stalin's dream of people as cobs who quote keep our great state machine in working order and that is a quote here on the first page this was part of the introduction as joseph Stalin is quoted as saying i drink to the simple people ordinary and modest to the cobs who keep our great state machine in motion and then krushev said someone must keep an eye on the cobs and gorbachev said our party well i just read it must have a strong social policy embracing every aspect of a man's life and remember when you were talking about this thing worldwide and i knew i had read it in here and i found it before we went on the air the soviet man uh as they call it the new man because it's a whole new biological species and here uh okay where am i okay in 1982 the french critic lewis marcorales expressed his amazement after seeing a soviet film at the venice film festival he said the protagonist and the director are like visitors from another planet and another era and that then quoting him and then the author says his astonishment was understandable but if he had looked more carefully now this book was written in the 80s alan published i think 83 or 87 something i don't know okay 1988 okay listen to what he says here he says if he had looked more carefully around his own country or italy or any

other country of the non-soviet world he would have discovered in its people many of the qualities of soviet man or a readiness to acquire them it is remarked that wherever a soviet style regime is set up it immediately undertakes to create the new man that's capital n capital m it says when the north vietnamese numbs army entered saigon in 75 the quote formation of the new man a new type of people and a new mentality began immediately as the 1983 statutes of the institute for cultural relations with france in ho chi min city formerly saigon made clear said quote the only cultural and propaganda materials which can be imported kept and circulated by those which promote the creation of the new man in vietnam and in mozambique the new president announced we are waging a class war for the creation of the new man so so we've talked about this before uh but you know when you don't get details like that your quotes from people it's almost kind of a generic type thing to say that the soviet union was a huge huge laboratory uh for the making of the new biological species called homo sovieticus and now it's the blueprint that is being used all over the world to create their new man yeah it is and they're doing it they're doing it so well and so thoroughly with the children in these indoctrination centers aren't they alan yeah they are uh most of the soviet techniques actually didn't come from russia they came from britain you know okay and uh but the but they had the people in the soviet union uh were so at that time so oppressed oh that and so under the thumb is that it really was the perfect place for them to use those techniques wasn't it absolutely you had a you had a caged laboratory the right they were in a cage and that no one could could say anything or do anything without permission and uh and of course i think it was elmer rosevelt went to to russia on her tour and our first stop was to see pavlov or if you said if that was her hero because he basically uh mostly experimentation wasn't done just on animals it was humans and he implemented the results of experiments into the school system he he set up the school system there in in russia so there's all pavlovian techniques often doctriation but pavlov himself had had got a lot of his information from from england uh huh okay let's talk russia had gone over the virtual let's let's talk about this on the other side of the break

yeah because we thought we're going to be taking a break here in just a few seconds folks we'll be back with you with alan watt right after this so stay with us and thanks for being here you're listening to the first amendment radio dot com worldwide freedom is never free we need your support today at first amendment radio dot com if you'd like to get a copy of this program there are a few ways that we can help you you may subscribe at first amendment radio dot com for only 45 dollars a month and you'll receive an mp3 cd weekly of all of our programs as a bonus we'll send you a password for our audio archives online that's a 15 dollar value or you may request any month of any program on one mp3 cd for a minimum donation of only 25 dollars or any single program on tape mp3 cd or cd for only 15 dollars you may do all of this online at first amendment radio dot com just follow the instructions to make a donation or subscribe you may also adopt an hour of your favorite program please don't forget that most of the programs on first amendment radio dot com our listeners supported don't do internet then call 559-781-3773 and we'll be honored to help you thank you from all of us here at first amendment radio dot com if you read the history books the most often asked questions of southerners was this why did you fight and the most often given answer is because you're here in other words the south did not invade the north the north invaded the south was it the civil war or war of federal aggression john weaver sets the record straight in this dvd series on the civil war from the old past christian history conference was there a war to set the slaves free or was it a war to enslave us all get this dvd and judge for yourself war of federal aggression get this dvd presentation for a donation of 25 dollars from first amendment radio dot com order online today at first amendment radio dot com call 559-7813-7773 the truth seems strange only because we've been indoctrinated with a fiction war of federal aggression get it today since the beginning of time kings have sought it nations have fought for it it has been traded it has been borrowed it has been purchased it has been stolen there's a reason for it to secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and to our posterity invest with the security of gold and silver call discount gold and silver trading at 1-800-375-4188 or visit discount gold and silver trading dot net listen to financial survival with your host melody cedar straw and regular guest world renowned economist robert chaplain right here on first amendment radio dot com at 4 p.m. eastern or 1 p.m. pacific time visit discount gold and silver trading dot net

or call discount gold and silver trading at 1-800-375-4188 toll free 1-800-375-4188

pair it first on first amendment radio dot com and first amendment radio dot net around the world and on satellite

okay folks we're back with you i i you know i've had people uh ask me if i had all of the words of the song uh sweet liberty and i somebody had sent it to me at one time but i i don't know where it is it's in there someplace in that studio of mine that'll probably take me five months to get in order uh and those words that we just heard were part of that song um the way that and i know i'm off the topic here but it's on my mind so i'll just share it with you um when i when we when i first went on radio it was dan druck and i and we called it the cd in the cdr information hour council on domestic relations and then when i went on bill cooper's network i i didn't have a name for the radio broadcast and i was on an hour before bill cooper so i called it the hour before the hour at the time and then when i went on republic radio they asked me uh what the name of the broadcast was i said i really don't have a name i've never been able to come up with anything that said what i feel and it was the engineer over at republic radio uh the old republic radio andy he called me back about 15 minutes after we had talked and he said how do you like sweet liberty and i said oh wow he says i even have a song for it and that's how this radio broadcast got its name it wasn't something that came from me but when andy gave that to me it just said exactly what i would want it to say sweet liberty and um and so i thought you might be interested in hearing that alan you were mentioning uh oh i was away from the mic uh from the phone during that break but i don't know if uh nicolas announced and so i want to make sure i do this again for any of our listeners who may be new listeners you've you've missed a lot folks i mean we've been 10 years on the air and now we're not on the air anymore not the way we were and and many of the broadcasts in the past years so have been done with alan although you know i have had other guests on nicolas at uh first amendment radio dot com uh which is of course from where we're broadcasting is offering to you the entire year of sweet liberty broadcast that that's for a week for 52 weeks for 120 dollars on a cd and that's actually less than a dollar an hour and so for any of you who are new listeners it might be a wonderful way for you to be able to kind of get up to speed as to what we've presented in the past and that's only one year but if you contact nicolas i think it's just i'll tell you alan i know i've told you this before but it makes me feel very relieved to know that those broadcasts have been made available to people because as you said i think last week or maybe on a phone conversation it has been more of a tutorial than you know the standard type you know news broadcasts and stuff like that yeah we went back from to the ancient times and and uh so like all the religions around them all the creations and what they had to do with anything and and brought us all up to the present stage yeah and you know it's just impossible to repeat it all yeah yeah it's uh yeah so you need to see me through you think for radio it's definitely unique yeah well i'm i'm sure that there was a reason why sweet liberty was a listener sponsored for seven full years actually about seven and a half years uh and it was because of the nature of the it certainly wasn't the wonderful shortwave reception that we got no uh because people were even sponsoring it when they would write and say i can't hear you and we had such a problem with wwcr in the reception um but yet they continued to sponsor it and i did a rough just a guesstimate over those uh years the cost to our listeners was right around probably two hundred and fifty thousand dollars that our listeners sponsored this broadcast so it was certainly worth it to uh enough people wasn't it alan yeah and you don't have the you see i don't think it's possible to to take on advertising um and and then speak truthfully about things because even the products in the advertising uh are related to some of the topics we ended up discussing i know so you you couldn't even be honest you see if you take on the advertisers that's the unfortunate reality of life everything comes with its own uncensorship package you might say yes and then when i did take on a sponsored north american urban spice they paid for one month's advertising and uh and literally cheated our listeners i would say because our listeners listen to me anywhere from three to five minutes a night talking about north american urban spice and their products and uh two thousand nine hundred dollars that uh cast ingram absolutely refused to pay and and asserted that he had never paid for advertising ever anywhere on any broadcast i had an eight hundred dollar check from them for that first month that's the only one i got so that was my wonderful experience with

an advertiser that i actually thought was a company that had integrity and the individual who owns the company that it was a good product it's way overpriced but it's a good product or i would never have you know approached that yeah and i understand now that uh north american urban spice is a major uh sponsor of some of the broadcasts on uh statinels network yeah so anybody anybody who buys from them is paying probably four times i found this out uh you know from people calling me and even cast ingram himself admitted that theirs wasn't the only product you know and that was uh basically the oregano oil and forms of it yeah that were viable uh and it was quality but people who buy from him are buying from a a thief and a liar and they're paying much more for the product than they have to because you can get oregano oil in your house for food stores okay i i got us really off the track here and i didn't mean to do that you were talking about uh rose about elinor rose about going to russia yeah and pavlov yeah that was her hero uh she was always wanted to meet pavlov the guy that was breaking all the ground on on human conditioning techniques and uh that's when she mentioned that that the children on the way to school in the soviet system um uh don't have the spontaneity uh individual spontaneity that you've seen american children he says that they're so well behaved and well ordered in other words they're like robot well ordered and she thought this was just wonderful because that these are going to be the future citizens so if you make them into robots as children then you have good robots as adults you see yes and that's really what they're after in this this this uh system do you think he was kind of uh like uh fdr's hand or so to speak oh i am i'm sure that she had a lot of input there yeah of influence he wrote a book in 1938 titled this troubled world and then it here's a little quote that uh she made or that i have here she said our real ultimate objective must be a change in human nature yeah and when we have achieved uh majority of the people of this type then that we can hope for success yeah they've got to in other words take all of the the defense mechanisms out of every individual in order to rule them without any flak you see and and that's that's what they really have been after all this time is to get a uh massive of people with no real individuality uh no self-preservation mechanisms left working in that way you'll be a good domesticated chief you see and i believe that a lot of people alan even a lot of our listeners that we because we have talked so in the past about the educational the indoctrination and what they're doing to the children yeah and yet i know that so many of our listeners even though they hear it maybe they don't disbelieve that it doesn't really just really click with them when they put their children and these government schools they are handing them over to the enemy and they i think that they believe that they because the values that they're uh giving their children at home uh they believe that they're going to their children aren't going to be victims of this and what they don't understand is that the technique has been so long in the in the making and that that anything that they try to give their children at home is going to be wiped out of those little minds and in fact there have been people who have said i don't even recognize him as my son or my daughter they just can't figure out what's going on with their children and they have their children in those government schools yeah bethen russell got a british royal charter at the beginning of the 1900s to set up experimental schools where he really could do whatever he wished and he was uh initially being one of the the upper elite in britain um they initially wanted to go on with Plato's old plan and the soviet plan just one the same thing uh of uh taking children from their parents at birth rearing them in government nurseries basically and so so eventually children would never know who their parents were that had been their plan for a long centuries actually different russell's agenda was to test any other means that might be just as successful and so in these experimental schools they developed techniques and it's all 1901 you know um they developed techniques uh where he said we will no longer have to separate the children as their old ideal he said instead that if we can get the children at the age of two for at least four hours per day he said we can condition them so scientifically that even if you spend the rest of the day with the parents whatever moral indoctrination the parent tries to instill in that child uh what will simply not not take he said and britain russell was an advisor or i don't know is he dead now uh yeah okay well he was an advisor to UNESCO and UNESCO UNESCO is the UNESCO for our for our listeners uh UNESCO is the united nation educational scientific and cultural organization and they they it is actually referred to as the uh

what the the world school board what what do they call it well it's to create a common world culture yeah uh net through education and um i don't you remember the the the mk ultra experiments have been declassified now they took place in canada in the 1960s with the doctor you and camera um and the cia uh paid for all these experiments on on mental patients psychiatric patients on mind control well doctor camera and when he left there uh he went to work for UNESCO and he's also in charge of various other united nations children's organizations so it makes perfect sense when you follow these these guys these mind manipulators um here you was working and getting paid by the cia in collusion with the canadian government to do all kinds of of evil experiments on psychiatric patients um and he went straight into the united nations in UNESCO so so you see these Kaiser monsters and you just follow their their tracks where they go and you know that there's far too to do so and that the doors are open for them and and there's lots more guys like like Cameron involved with UNESCO because that was the whole idea to create a common type of of human being that would be passive have no individuality and and would have no real um defense mechanisms left uh they would be very obedient and passive and they would do they're told by the by the scientific elite who had run the world so this is an old old agenda Bertrand Russell also and you'll find that information and uh it was a book uh called um roads to freedom and the other one was education and the good life by Bertrand Russell and he tells you about his experimental schools and education and the good life and all the different techniques he had tried and of course they passed that on to the to the roads to freedom and what was the other one Alan education and the good life you know that's another one that people might be able to find at ABE books I don't think I've ever gone in there that I haven't been able to find a book uh out of print book that I've been looking for and it's amazing uh that they're so reasonably priced because the people that are selling them don't understand what treasures they have yeah and so ABE books dot com is a wonderful place to to look for these things education for the good life education and the good life and the good life isn't that sick the good life what they say if you freedom of slavery war is peace yeah and uh so yeah he wrote to freedom is wrote to slavery for for the people but freedom for the elite to run the show you know uh I'm seeing that it's 10 minutes before the hour and I uh we I just we used to do this on the air when we had four days and then three days we get into a conversation that's so important that you know you haven't completed it when the hour is up and I always wanted to continue at the very next day because you lose that continuity and since we're only going to be one hour a week uh I want to say right now that I would like to kick this up I mean unless something more important comes up I can't think of anything more important than what we're talking about right now because we're talking about the minds of the future oh yeah uh and that's what they're counting on I have another quote here I'd like to share this comes from uh uh

Stanford University they had a work titled international understanding and the preface in the book as states listen to this folks please listen to this few persons have appreciated the forcefulness of the agency which agencies which have long been engaged in educating toward international understanding and then they said in the forward uh to the report on their progress uh how it was being done they said the new world is now to be built and the builder of this new world must be education in such a task one would have to change human nature with a patient and gradual reshaping of the public mind to bring their influence to bear on school on churches literature on business on politics the building of the new world has indeed begun without us for the national educational association arc which is part of the international educational association was set up to do you give a uniform indoctrination and all the same topics with the same outcomes which are mainly emotional based most education now is emotive indoctrination so the emotions um fix in their minds the actual topic of conclusion of the topics um it's not a rational conclusion it's an emotional topic they're given skillfully and they'll remember that so whenever you mention a particular word their name will respond emotionally and if the logic will never ever kick in to actually dissect anything enough to find it a proper point of view it's a scientific technique once again you know well understood scientific practice and well implemented yes and that's what I hope that uh maybe our listeners will understand is that it is scientific uh you mentioned Pavlov earlier

yeah uh is there be wrote a book called The Scinarian something and she was uh you know referring to bf skinner and she refers to the quote spinner box this man because he he did the same type of evidently work that Pavlov did with the mind conditioning in that he he built the box and put his own daughter in it alan which one and uh the woman I don't know all the details of it but I I did read that she wound up committing suicide at the age of 21 and so the methods that are being used in the schools today were uh brought forth by these monsters a man who could put his own child in a box and keep her there for uh uh evidently a very long period of time well so these people are psychopaths and they're chosen for that uh um you might call it a gift you might call it a gift uh their ability to be completely dispassionate about anything they cannot feel for others you see they cannot feel they don't feel anything alan do you think they see how people react they can copy it they can emulate it but they they feel nothing and they are chosen for these particular traits uh and they have psychological evaluations and that's how they pick these characters to do what they do um these are the same guys who who will dissect bodies and and uh tie down chimpanzees and have them hit on the head so many times by you know hydraulic pretzels or whatever and can we stand and watch this happening and write down the step by step process uh there's not an and and and uh you can be cannot possibly even say that they're really human you know now they are a separate species there's no doubt about that you know in fact they're the deviant creation as they call it it's the deviant creation that runs the world and and that's our problem is it the deviant creation that was referred to in the old testament uh yeah there's a play on that you have the worker bees in the ancient religion uh all of the ancient religions had the beehive as a symbol of the perfect system of the royalty attended by the bureaucracy priests you might see the drones and then you had the workers all below them but you also have this play on divi which means holy basically and what and an ant a wing a play on what uh it's a play on on holy diva divi or divi oh okay it's holy and um ant of course an ant is a wingless bee an ant is not a worker bees such it's a cleanup it comes up and cleans up after the bees have done all the work so there's a lot of the esoteric combined in the english language deliberately so because the english language was created to contain all the esoteric traditions of ancient time okay i've lost something here you've mentioned divi devi as meaning holy and what it how does that connect with the ants mm-hmm yeah how does that connect with ants uh a deviant a deviant deviant oh my god a holy oh my god this one yeah you didn't know i said well see you have to sell it out for me yeah and and people would think well everything's cool no nothing is thrown to them in the english language because it's a fairly recent language and and francis bacon spoke about the creation of the new language of the future which will be called english and prior to him saying that people in england spoke old saxon german so teams of of priests and his day actually put together the english language well the kings were ruled by the priests weren't they outlanded yeah and and they were the priesthood was always perfect yeah they're the ones who keep the genealogical charts decide who's marrying blue and all of that kind of stuff well not only that i understand in those days you know because there was a lot of fighting going on uh you know if a king died which of his offspring or bloodline was gonna you know take the throne and without that king being literally sanctified so to speak by the priesthood he was not considered uh king that's right so the king that they were going to sanctify had to be lenient and leaning toward whatever it was that the priesthood uh was doing and guess what we're out of our hour this happens all too often folks uh darin will be back with you on monday and she's staying here in america we value our liberty but there's a new movement quietly being pursued by politicians that will take away our precious freedoms it's been deceptively named the free trade area of the americas or ftaa proponents claim that their objective is to promote trade by removing barriers between the countries of north and south america in reality the ftaa is a raw power grab it will lead to a new government

What do you say, Alan?
I think it sounds good.
Oh, good. All right.
We have Alan Watt with us tonight.
Tonight is Wednesday.
It is the 7th of December in the year 2005.
And I guess they've been hashing over...
Okay, we're going to have to get past grandfather's time here.
I guess they've been hashing over Pearl Harbor,
and probably I haven't been listening to the news,
but probably comparing it with 9-1-1,
because that's what Henry Kissinger said,
probably within hours of 9-1-1,
of the Holocaust in New York.
They brought him out of a meeting.
He was in some other country,
and they brought him out of a meeting
and asked him what he thought about it.
And he said that it was the same thing that happened
similar to Pearl Harbor,
and it needs to be treated the way we treated Pearl Harbor.
And we knew, of course, immediately when he said that,
he was talking about another war.
I want to share our spiritual message tonight, folks.
I got this in the mail from Jean.
Listen to this real closely, okay?
One evening, an old Cherokee told his grandson
about a battle that goes on inside people.
He said,
my son, the battle is between two wolves inside us all.
One is evil.
It is anger, envy, jealousy, sorrow, regret, greed, arrogance,
self-pity, guilt, resentment, inferiority, lies,
false pride, superiority, and ego.
The other is good.
It is a joy, peace, love, hope, serenity, humility, kindness,
benevolence, empathy, generosity, truth, compassion, and faith.
And the grandson thought about it for a minute.
And then he asked his grandfather,
well, which wolf wins, grandfather?
The old Cherokee simply replied, the one you feed.
And I think that is perfect.
Alan, thank you for being here with us tonight.
Yeah, it's a pleasure.
Did you like that?
Yeah, I think the grandfather would have to explain it
a few times for the young boy to remember it all.
Yeah, I know.
I know, but I thought that was really a good way to put it, Alan.
So, what's new and what do you want to talk about this evening?
I think, well, rather than talk about the general news,
just our downloading for the time being,
it's best to look at how we've arrived where we are at this very point

and where it's gone from here.

And what's amazing me is how flippant so many people are today when it comes to their own privacy.

You say privacy, our word is privacy, right?

Yes.

Okay.

Yeah.

And so, they're so used to using their convenience cards.

They have different names for them at shops and stores

and debit cards for all their shopping and so on.

And knowing that all of this stuff is being recorded

on databases all over the planet, basically.

And so, people know, including governments, of course, which is the main...

And I tell that the real government is the one that we don't vote in.

The one that runs all the real supercomputers and so on

and keeps all the data on everyone.

All that stuff is filed away.

So, they have profiles on all your habits, your purchases, that kind of thing.

And then people are going on the Internet and putting everything on email.

And they don't seem to mind.

That's what's surprising to me.

I mean, I can remember the days when people would have an uproar about some governmental intrusion into privacy.

And today, it's almost like it's the normal thing so they don't mind so much.

Well, they did it in spite and challenge.

You know, I mean...

They definitely have conditioned the public

that it's an open book and everybody's got to have an open book

and there's no such thing as your own personal space

where you can roam around in your own little area.

This is the age when they wrote in revelations

that everything that was hidden would be screened from the rooftops.

In a sense, they are.

They're opening everybody's books.

And of course, they're keeping their own.

The real controllers are keeping their own books closed to the public but they expect the public to be quite open to them.

And the public are acquiescing to this by silence and by using all of these devices

which are losing all their freedoms by using them.

It's amazing to me how complacent they are about it all.

It stings me, to be honest.

Well, the people who know that it's going on...

Whenever I have a phone conversation with anybody

I just assume that the conversations are being at least taped.

And I've certainly had enough evidence of that.

Yeah, I know.

Yeah, with a personal situation.

It isn't that it doesn't bother me.

Sometimes I talk to them and say,

I hope that our listeners are learning something, whatever.
But I think what it is, Alan,
is that people get a sense of what the hell are you going to do about it.
You know, you talk to your...
What I always remember is so many books were published
around the 50s and 60s and 70s about the agenda
by people involved in the agenda such as Arthur Kessler
who wrote about his part for the United Nations working in the think tanks
where he said his job was to find ways to target specific parts of the brain
chemically and the part that he was particularly interested in
was that part which creates individualism.
And he said this will be successful and the proof will be shown
when the public's ability for self-preservation is gone.
Is he the one that wrote The Ghost and the Machine?
That's right, yeah.
He also wrote The Thirteenth Tribe.
He did and lots of other books.
Okay, the thing that I wonder about given that he's one of theirs
is even how accurate is his Thirteenth Tribe book.
I don't know, he seems very...
Well, he admitted that he worked for Lenin.
He was an officer in the Russian Army and he was put in charge.
He admits quite openly and proudly almost that he was put in charge
of part of the extermination of the Ukrainians when he starved them to death,
millions of them.
Millions, yes.
And he admitted that he at the time, because he was full of the communist doctrine,
believed that it had to be so because of historical necessity.
That's how they phrase this type of thing.
Historical necessity.
You mean the history that they're making?
That's right.
The history that they're making.
That reminds me of that statement that was made by an undisclosed advisor
of George Bush, remember?
Yeah.
Okay, will you share that with our listeners?
Oh, yeah, I think it was in the Boston Globe.
Oh, it was all over the place, Alan, because when you told me you had heard it on the news,
I did a search just for the one phrase, we are an empire now.
Yeah, it says we are an empire now and this is a senior advisor to Bush.
Now these guys are more important than the front men that we see on television.
Right.
But they're unelected and someone trains them.
Non-elected.
It says we are an empire now and when we act, we create our own reality.
While you are studying that reality, judiciously as you will, we like to, again,
creating other new realities which you can study too.
We'll act again.
Your history is actors and you, all of you, will believe just to study what we do.
And so in other words, this is what you can hear on the shortwave.
All they're doing is studying and discussing what we think the front men are doing.
Right, exactly.
Yeah.

It's all the debates going on about who's doing what, what legislators, what congressmen or senators are voting a certain way.

Yeah.

It's amazing to me the information that gets sent around by people that I feel really know better or at least...

Some people, yeah.

And I think part of the problem is we've been given superheroes, like Albert Pike said, whenever the public need leaders, we supply them and they make them into superheroes so they must have more financial backing and have more access to information than anyone else.

And when they see what we know, we follow them.

And, of course, even the shortwave has made sure of that.

And all they do, really, is discuss what they think the politicians are doing, what they're saying, and it's just an act.

It's all a front.

It's not the real government by any means.

And, in fact, Margaret Thatcher made a reference to that when she did the Massey Hall lecture in Canada about 1991.

And the title of the lecture was the New World Order.

And most of the members who went there were from the CFR and Royal Institute of International Affairs.

And she said all of us, all retired presidents and prime ministers of the British Commonwealth, have formed a super government.

And she said that we now know each other.

We've been in politics long enough.

We know all the leaders of state.

And she says we are another unelected government working behind the scenes.

And that's a fact.

That's what they do.

They never retire.

They never retire.

And there's a few generations of them.

So that's the reality of things.

The downloading nonsense that we're given on a daily basis is just a front to keep us chatting about nonsense.

Okay, so what should we chat about?

Well, that's what I'm saying, getting back to Kessler.

Kessler was so proud of his part, working for Lenin.

And somehow, of course, showing you that it's all a farce, even the Cold War, he came straight over from Communist Russia as a Russian officer and became a professor at New York.

And started teaching at New York at university there.

And then he started working for the United Nations.

This is during the Cold War.

And lo and behold, he comes from exterminating one bunch of people to finding ways and working with scientists for the United Nations in New York

of ways of lobotomizing the general population to make them more passive and easily controlled.

And they said that was the first symptom of the fact it'd been successful,

is when their ability for self-preservation is gone.

And getting back to the very beginning of what we're talking about,

when there's no righteous indignation, if no antennas go up, as you're being corralled,

then that part of your brain that is your self-preservation area has literally been destroyed.

That's the symptom of it.

So as I listen to you and listen as though I'm a listener of our conversation,

then my question is, well, what do you suggest that people do?

Well, for those where it's already been destroyed, I don't think there's any backup system to restore it.

Well, yeah, restore. There's nothing to restore.

There's nothing to restore.

So all you can really do is work on those who know.

And for the younger people who've been brought up with this cashless stuff, they've never used money in their life.

And to them, it's quite normal, just pulling it out even for a candy bar, pulling out their card.

And they've been brought up with computers, and they know everything's being monitored.

So they're the real targets of it all.

So to speak to those, I hope they still have some righteous indignation and start to change their ways.

Because when they outlay out their whole life as an open book for tyrannical forces to monitor and master them, then they should really be worried, you know, of the kind of future they're going to be in.

Are you talking about people who use the Internet for research and send emails or information out?

Everything. They're banking on it, everything.

Thank you. Yeah. In other words, you're talking about more the people who are using it for all of those business processes.

Yeah. I mean, Brzezinski talked about the Internet before it was given to the public.

And he said that, and this was back in the 60s, and he said,

a form of communication, international communication will be given to the public.

He said that we'll totally revolutionize our whole way of doing things.

And he said this will create a common culture amongst the public who will use it and adapt to it.

He said that in reality, it will give more control to the new governmental system coming into view.

So he was talking about the Internet. It had other functions pre-planned into it.

They knew how the public would respond to it and adapt so quickly because nothing on the planet is more adaptable than man.

And Plato said that thousands of years ago, so they knew that they noticed that.

And sure enough, it's so convenient, and that's how everything is sold to the public.

Everything is so convenient, it would become lazy.

And the next thing you know, you're putting all your information out there to be garnished by the ones who are monitoring all of this.

This is a world data recovery system. That's what it all is.

Yeah, you know, there are a few things that people can do, some things.

And I know that there's a lot more creativity out there than even that I'm going to mention here.

But for example, using a debit card.

A lot of people use debit cards. Every single purchase that they make is known.

And it builds their dossier. And for me, it's a principle that what I do is any of my bills that are public anyway, you know, like the light bills, electric, you know, and gas and phone, I go ahead and write a check for it.

But I take cash out of my checking account and all of my groceries and any shopping that I have to do, hardware, drugstore, whatever, at the health food store, I use cash because there's no trails that you're leaving.

And that's just one little thing, Alan, but it's something.

Yeah, and we've got to fight for it. You see, all the bigger things have already been taken from us, in a sense.

So we've got to start taking it back little by little.

Little by little, yes.

We have to regain our own privacy because it's a natural instinct to have that type of privacy.

It's a survival mechanism. And if it's not functioning, then something's wrong with the person.

They should realize that something is wrong with them.

Going back even further, we can go back to the 1950s, where you remember the next million years by Charles Dalton Darwin?

Yep.

The physicist?

Yep.

And grandson of Charles.

And he said, he said, we are now in the process of creating a new, he says, there have always been generations of slaves, he said.

Every empire is founded on slavery.

And he says, we are now in the process of creating a new, more sophisticated form of slavery.

And you see, this is what all of this is about.

It's total enslavement by a different means, where simply by changing the perception of what is happening, we lose the actual fact of what is happening.

And the fact is, everyone is being corralled into a system where every purchase, every move they make, everything they say will be monitored under many guises for the good of all, etc.

But it's always 1984.

They're going to bring us all to a place where we must all be politically correct, which will constantly be updated all the time, and things added to it, just like the Soviet system.

And we'll be in a prison within our own minds, if that is even left alone.

I remember, or was it Brave New World? In 1984, they had the Poles, with the Poles.

And those people evidently weren't every...

There's a plea on the proletariat.

Okay, but these people, they seem to live less restricted than those who were in the system.

In other words, they didn't have the microphones and cameras all over the place, and people seeing, watching everything they were doing.

They left them alone, for the most part.

And in Brave New World, they had what they called the savages, that didn't live in the system.

And remember, a woman was having a baby, and somebody in the system said, you mean she is actually, because the babies were what, test tube babies, what do you call them?

Oh yeah, they were artificially...

Yeah, but the woman was shocked because that savage was carrying her child.

Well, Alan, these books portray a future that they foresee, you know, according to their plan.

So do you think that they foresee that there will always be a segment of the population that will not succumb, and they will just leave them alone?

I think, it's a yes and a no there, that they're doing all they can to make it impossible, little by little, for individuals to opt in any other direction, but to join them.

That's what they're doing at the moment.

Well, there are still people that are home gardening.

You see, ultimately, they will bring in the cashless society completely.

They might leave some outlets for using cash, but gradually, even wither them down until you have no option.

They don't like to forbid things, they simply make it almost impossible to take any alternative.

That's generally what they do.

Well, and at the moment, they still have the option.

Yeah, well, they're using computers, and there are computer hackers.

Alan, their program could be destroyed.

I think it's important for us to see what they're seeing in the future and what they're planning for, but also to keep in mind that this plan has been underway for millennia, and they have never succeeded.

And I think it's important for us to keep this in our minds that just because it's what they have planned for us doesn't mean it's going to happen.

Yeah, but it also means that people have to take what action they can.

That's right.

And what's what is for the archival of doing within the present system to take back the little freedoms they've already given away.

Like growing your own food.

One thing.

You know, stop doing your banking on the Internet.

Because I kid you not, they've already got a refrigerator out that you can hook up to the Internet, and it literally takes the barcodes of everything you put inside that fridge.

Oh, give me a break.

I think it will warn you when you're low on something and it has the capacity to order all that stuff from the store.

Now you realize that...

So you mean then you walk in the grocery store and your groceries are waiting for you?

That's right.

And I'll tell you, if they ever raid your home, and I mean this, one day they'll raid your home, and they find a tin of beans there that was not on your list.

You haven't bought it.

You're frigid and order it.

They want to know where you got that.

Who gave this to you?

Because someone's using up the rations that was meant for them.

I are that, or there's an underground supply of black market.

And this is all scheduled to come down one day.

For our listeners that may be new listeners, in the website, in our website at www.sweetliberty.org,

if you go into shadow government, I think it's in shadow government,

you'll see an item titled, The New Order of Barbarians.

Or you could put it in the search engine.

And what Alan is talking about was discussed back in 1968 with a group of pediatric physicians in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

And Alan, there's so much happening today that takes me back to what Dr. Gaye told these doctors at that meeting.

And the one thing that right now really is popping out, just because I'm thinking about it,

he said the way that they would separate the extended family would be that they would begin to transfer people in large corporations to different states.

And this would cause problems because if the spouse had a real good job and they needed both of the incomes, then one of them wouldn't be able, the one would have to travel and commute by air.

And he said initially it will make it very easy, it'll be very easy to travel, so they won't feel so separated.

But he said eventually air travel is going to become more and more and more difficult.

And look at it today Alan.

And then you see behind that there's so much more going on.

The extended family includes aunts, uncles, cousins, grandparents.

And the less that the people have of the family unit, the more they've lost really.

And I want to say this, I know you know this, but I don't think I've mentioned this on the air.

I believe that it's important for children to spend time with their grandparents.

And maybe that's because I'm a grandparent.

And I know that I have so much to offer the children, but they don't want that connection.

And when we discovered this, it was Effie when she was going to make a visit here.

She was senior and she was going to get the senior discount.

And they said well her return had to be within 30 days or she couldn't get the senior discount.

And when Effie told me that I said Effie why?

What do they care? How long you stay on a visit?

And I said you know what I think? Because maybe you're going to visit your family.

And if they can shorten your stay by restricting the time by the discount.

And she called every other airline and every single one of them had the policy, Alan.

Every single one of them.

These are subtle, very subtle little things.

But once that we have a broader picture of what they're up to, you begin to see.

Everything they do has a multiple, they kill a lot of birds with one stone.

Sure they do, yeah.

And it's true enough when you see something that's across the board the same format, you know it has to be arranged at the top.

Yep.

And that all those companies where somebody was present at meetings to get all that agenda put into them and format it and then implement it.

Yeah.

They didn't all arrive at the same conclusion independently.

Right, exactly.

Well and another example of that is the fact that no insurance company will cover their customers for Bud.

So it has to be the U.S. government, FEMA flood insurance.

Yes.

That's the national flood insurance.

That's what it is.

And you look at that and you say, well, so the insurance companies quit insuring people and it forces the issue.

Same thing, Alan, with the Malcom filling in people.

Okay.

It's got, for any of our listeners that might not know, there's mercury and it's constantly drifting into the brain.

Well now the insurance companies, at least we got a letter from our dentist that the insurance companies would not pay for the alternatives that they will only pay for Malcom fillings.

So if you're going to get fillings when you go to his office, you have to be ready to pay out of your pocket.

It's a conspiracy, Alan.

We have to take a break here.

I did hear the, I think.

Yep.

Okay.

So ladies and gentlemen, stay with us here with Alan Watt and we'll be back with you.

I'm not hearing any music.

Maybe.

Oh.

Okay.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Thank you.

Now listen to me.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

I want you to know that the Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have in the world.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

I want you to know that a corporation is seasons.

Yeah.

Government takeover of the church.

This DVD is the most powerful tool we have for waking up those asleep in the pews.

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

the more so, under such conditions, that which is constant.

[illegible]

The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.
The Bible says render under season, that which is seasons.

Take the Wednesday broadcast on a regular basis, and I told them today that I would do so.
And unless anything comes up, I'll be with you on Wednesday nights, and of course Darren
on Monday and Tuesday nights, so it is good to be back with you.
I feel like a guest on this broadcast tonight, and I find that interesting that I feel that
way.

But of course Darren is the one that is the host, has been the host since we went off the
short way then, the Internet, since I did, on the 12th of August.
I wanted to say, I want to say, I'm going to say good morning to Xavier, if he's listening.
Xavier is one of our listeners in England.
He lives in London, and he had told me that we have no idea how many listeners that we
have over there in England.
And Alan had mentioned this too.

We get calls from, he's gotten calls from people in Australia, and for all of our listeners
who are not in the U.S. of A, thank you for being with us.
And I'll tell you Alan, what really amazes me about Xavier, and it gives me, he's the
kind of people that give me hope.
He's 30 years old, and he has been in the system, and he has awakened Alan.
And you know, are you there?

Yeah.
Okay.
You said a long time ago, but I've never forgotten it, that it doesn't, it isn't going to take
too many people waking up to this, to have the system collapse, because there aren't
too many of them, and it appears that in every generation there are those holdouts, those
people who are awake, or who are awake to me.
And that's, I hold on to that, knowing that with God, with Creator, all things are possible.
Yeah, well, it's a matter of having those people in communication, of some means or
other, with each other, because often you know, when the people are not...
Alan, excuse me.

Yeah?
Your voice isn't as loud as it was before.
Are you not on a different phone or anything, are you?
No.
Okay.

Now, when the people are in a stupor, they're caused by the system, and they're downloading,
as I call it.
The thinking processes are shaped for them in such a way that they get sort of bound up,
almost like string tied around them.
Sometimes they just need somebody who understands things and can put simple little statements
here that undoes all of this binding that we have.

Yes.
And those people have a gift you see to do so.
Yes, I know that.
I hear that in our conversations when I'm talking with Sabier, and he tries to share
with his friends, and he runs into the same walls that we all run into, but little by
little, he will meet people in his age group who are awake, and that's what's been their
nemesis all these years.

Alan, in The Ghost in the Machine, was it the person's soul?
What was he referring to as The Ghost in the Machine?
Well, The Ghost in the Machine in this respect is the animating life force, which is your individuality.
You are the distinct individual entity as opposed to everyone else.
Well, maybe that would be the soul then.
Yeah, everything, yeah.
They call it the animating principle.
Well, that's fine.
So in that sense, you see, supposedly, in the occult, it is the animating principle.
Right.
So it's what makes you a distinct, unique you as opposed to everyone else.
Right.
And what they said they would do, even at the Loyola meeting they had for the World Science Meeting at Loyola University, was to do with brain chipping.
They said once this has occurred, there'll be no such thing as individuality.
That's what they're trying to destroy.
Yeah.
And as I said to you a long, long time ago, when we were talking about this, the one thing that they do not take into account is the spiritual nature of man.
Well, they do actually.
Hello?
I'm here.
Yeah, they do.
That's why they give us so many things that they call spiritual to Saka Zen, and it's always their agenda.
So they know that man is always seeking, always seeking.
So they tend to supply the...
Well, you're talking about the religions.
The religions, even the New Age religion.
I mean, at one time you could walk into major bookstores and you would see the usual standard religions there.
A big aisle, now it's a tiny little aisle for standard religions, and massive, a massive aisle or maybe more for all the New Age groups out there.
Oh, but isn't it amazing how much truth is in those New Age materials, Alan?
Well, that's what they give to suck you in, is the twist that twists your mind.
Right.
And that's the purpose of them.
They're not put out there to help you.
Right.
They're put out there by exposing, which is an obvious truth.
That's why you say, gee, I agree with this, and I agree with that.
They know the truth, since they've given us a fake reality for a long time.
They know what we want to hear, and they say it.
But then they bring in the twists, of course.
And before you know it, you're simply what you've walked into another maze of endless circles within circles.
And so once again, you've just been disabled, you might think.
Yeah.
You know, something I've noticed about these New Age books, with all the truth that they do present in them, they always talk about the New World Order.
But it's going to be benevolent, and it's going to be peace in the world.
And that's why so many people, the New World Order to them, because I can remember back in 1991, when Poppy Bush kept saying the New World Order and the World Order a thousand

times, I thought, oh my God, they're actually saying it out loud now.
And I started talking to people, associates and friends, and just asking them, have you heard him talk about the New World Order?
Yeah?
What does it mean to you?
Well, that means that we're all going to hold hands around the world, and that there's going to be world peace.
So to them, the New World Order is a wonderful thing.
Yeah.
That's right.
And that's how they're spinning it.
Up?
In a sense, if they were successful, they would have their thousand years of peace, because a master of people will be unable to think for themselves.
That's what they call peace.
Yeah.
Absence of resistance to their program.
Yeah.
To their system.
That is their, yeah, their definition of peace.
Hi, Jackie.
Yes.
Alan's voice is much, much lower.
It is.
So if we could get him to speak louder or something, I don't know.
Okay.
Thank you.
Thanks, Nicholas.
Alan.
Yeah?
Oh, what a roll.
Talk again.
Okay.
I should really talk about the books for sale.
But suddenly your voice is right up there again.
Oh.
Well, I guess someone's playing with it.
I think so.
I think so.
Well, I do get this all the time, you know.
Yes.
Because your voice had faded, and now it's right back there again.
Thank you, Nicholas.
Okay.
Yeah, I should mention these three books.
Yes.
Because the last couple of shows, I haven't mentioned them.
Yes, you should.
So along this format of trying to...
The first two books are about the Masonic codes and so on,
that even the biggies haven't got in the books.
They're trying to take over by putting out their own books.
But I go through the history of Masonry, including the language that we use
to solve encoded.

I was created that way.
And the third one, I go through the history of the money system,
which is the beginning of this particular system,
starting thousands of years ago,
and how they took countries over through debt and hired armies
and over through other countries that wouldn't come in.
So these books are called Cutting Through,
and there's three of them, one, two, and three.
They're \$25 each.
Now, Alan.
Yeah?
Well, you're talking.
Pretend that you're writing this down.
In fact, I do as I write it down as I'm talking,
and then people will be able to get it.
Yes.
So it's cutting through one, two, and three,
and they're \$25 each.
And if you want them to send an international postal order
from your post office, and it must be international,
you can do Alan Watt, which is W-A-T-T.
And it's A-L-A-N.
Yep.
And it's site S-I-T-E-4-1,
box four S-Stare,
which is like Fred S-Stare with an E at the beginning,
E-S-T-A-I-R-E,
Ontario,
and the postal code is P for Peter,
three E for Elizabeth,
four N for Nora,
one.
So that's site 41,
box four S-Stare,
Ontario,
P for Peter,
three E for Elizabeth,
four N for Nora,
one.
And if there's any questions even on anything,
you can give me a call.
And my phone number is 705-695-0416.
And I'll try and answer any questions that people have.
As long as not pumping me for information
to write their own books with, because I get a lot of that.
Well, you know what just occurred to me, Alan?
You know, when we used to do this,
when we were on the shortwave,
we had to do this for our shortwave listeners.
All of our listeners tonight are on the internet.
Yeah.
Or the majority of them are half internet.
Some may be listening on satellite,
but they,

your books are advertised in our resources section.

Yeah.

With the entire address and everything.

So folks, if you didn't write it down

and you're interested in getting Alan's books,

and as Alan suggested, also urged actually

that if you're only going to get one,

get the first one first.

Because they're written in more or less an order

where the second one plays off the first and et cetera.

And so you can go to the resources section

at our website at sweetliberty.org

and get all the information that Alan just gave you.

And there's something else,

while we're kind of doing a commercial here,

I've thought about this Alan in conversations with Savier.

Yeah.

He has downloaded all of the broadcasts that are in our archives
and has listened to them.

He's been in the website,

started right from the beginning in the section,

How Wars Are Made Behind the Scenes,

and reading because everything is in there chronologically.

It's amazing to me,

but what I got to thinking about,

we've had so many broadcasts together.

So much information that you've presented to our listeners.

And Nicholas at WFAR, First Amendment Radio,

is offering the whole year of 2004 on a CD,

a desk for \$120.

And when I think about that,

what a wonderful, because we do have new listeners.

And we have covered so much Alan actually in several years,

but for somebody to be able to have 150 hours,

which I figured that's what it figures out to,

for \$120, it's less than a dollar an hour for the broadcast.

And so, folks, if you are new,

if you haven't been a longtime listener,

I really hope that you will take advantage of the offer.

And if you want to call Nicholas,

I believe the number to contact him is 559-7813773,

or you can contact him at the website,

at First Amendment Radio dot com.

And I just think it's a wonderful opportunity, don't you Alan?

Yeah, we should tell the people too that this isn't for us,

we don't get money from this.

I think that goes to the providers.

I guess I should talk with Nicholas about this,

because he doesn't have them archived earlier,

because we've been on WFAR for, I don't know, two or three years.

Time gets away from me, but he has earlier ones.

I'd like to know so that we can let our listeners know

that they can get them.

And soon, 2005 will be available.

I just, I think it's great.

It's just, it's exciting to me to know Alan
that what we've talked about and the information
that you have shared with us over all this long time,
that it's going to be available for other people.

Yeah.

And given that, you know, our shortwave audience
was our really large audience, but it doesn't matter.
The numbers, I don't believe are important,
because out of thousands there may be that one gem.

You know what I'm saying?

And I've always thought this about Sweet Liberty,
about the broadcast.

I never advertised it.

And I wondered sometimes why I didn't, because I, you know,
I get emails, I'll be sure to listen to so-and-so tonight
on such-and-such, and I never did that.

But I always just felt that people who were supposed
to find this broadcast were going to find it.

Yes.

Yeah.

And it isn't a show.

It's not a show, no.

Not a show.

And it's not a program, because we're not programming.

I remember we'll call it deprogramming.

Yeah.

It's a deprogramming program, I don't know.

E-programming?

Yeah, yeah.

We'd have to get a new word for it, really.

But it certainly is a tutorial-type series.

Yes, it is.

Tutorial?

Uh-huh.

Uh-huh.

Yes, it is.

And it's a completely different way of looking at things
from the conditioned way we've been trained to perceive things,
see things.

You know, I can remember a long time ago
when I very first got involved in this
and began to wake up to it.

And there's some things you just know innately.

And I remember driving from Carlinville, Illinois,
where I lived, to St. Louis one weekend
to visit the children.

And oh my God.

Well, no, it wasn't.

Just one weekend.

Every time I drove in, there was highway repairs being done.

And it was always at the same spot.

And it was at a...

It didn't even matter if it was in the middle of the afternoon,

it was a place where traffic would jam.
And when I talked to Nicole about it, she goes,
I just don't understand it, Mom.
What could be taking them so long?
I mean, why are they doing this?
I said, to cause irritation.
And she looked at me like I was nuts.
She says, oh, come on.
And I said, Nicole, it is to cause irritation.
And they are that subtle, aren't they, Alan?
Oh yes, they are subtle.
Yeah, they are.
But you know what?
Both of my girls today, they know it.
I mean, they see it, how long it takes.
And the traffic that people have to sit in in those cities.
Well, it's more than just that.
There's a Masonic function going on here.
Because every city is run Masonically.
And I don't care what they call the different branches of Freemasonry,
they're all one.
And every year, the local councils give out their grants
for road repairs and so on, even if they don't need to be done.
Yeah.
And that's part of the reason why they keep digging up the same roads
and refilling them and digging them up and refilling them.
It's jobs for the boys, as it's called.
It's payoffs for the contractors who own these companies.
And it keeps their taxation system going as well.
They can always up the taxes and see they need more.
Because I've watched the same scenario in every place I've lived.
They always have a stretch of road.
They're always digging it up, filling it in,
digging it up, filling it in.
And it's an ongoing process.
And it's all a Masonic con job.
That's what it is.
It's government contracts to the higher masons
who own these contracting companies.
And this is the same worldwide.
That's amazing.
And that's why whenever these things go up for publication,
the notices, they'll always say that certain bids
or even the lowest bids will not necessarily be considered.
And you're darned to them because before it was even published
that they've already picked their very high masonic companies
that will get these jobs.
That's how it works.
That's how it works.
Jobs for the boys.
And Freemasonry is an incredible make work project.
It's always on the go.
I wasn't aware of that aspect of it.
Oh, yeah.

But they actually make jobs for them.

That's right.

That is right.

The big contractors are all high masons
and there's big money handed out by governments,
right down to local governments for all these jobs.

And they just, I'd watch the place in Sudbury.

It's quite near me.

And for the three years,
all they did is tear up the same piece of road right downtown
and tear it up, fill it in, tear it up and fill it in
and tear my kit and then tear it up again.

And it's just non-stop.

And that's your high masonic system at work.

That's what it's about.

Jobs for the boys.

And it's probably happening in all the little banana republics,
all the little townships and counties all over this country.
I knew a guy who drove a truck in my old place where I lived.

That was rural as well.

And he was a member of the Orange Lodge.

He was always drunk and he's never stopped by the police
because he's a mason, you see.

But he told me, he says,

oh yeah, it's non-stop.

We're never, we're never short of work, he said.

It is guaranteed by the brotherhood.

Guaranteed.

So yeah, I find this from different ones.

And it's good when they're drunk because they tell you more, you know.

It's a movie that Glenn Ford played in.

The Brotherhood.

The Brotherhood of the Bell.

The Brotherhood of the Bell.

Oh, The Brotherhood of the Bell, yes.

And what just occurred to me as you were talking
is they get all, you know, all the jobs
and they're very successful financially and et cetera, et cetera.

And one of these days, their due bill is called in.

Yes.

And that movie portrayed it perfectly, didn't it, Alan?

Yeah, it did.

It did.

What they didn't show you is the kickback system.

And this works from the federal level right down to the local.

For every contract that's given out there to a high mason,
he must give a kickback to the person who gave him the contract.

Oh, okay.

Well, you know what this is, you know what I'm thinking about right now?
Remember I told you about that stupid sewer system they put in around here?

Yeah.

Well, it isn't a sewer system.

It is really just a chain of new septic tanks
because there's no water, it's not a sewer.

This is in Jackson Center, which the population is probably, oh, jeez, Alan.
Well, Millerton, it would be the Millerton area,
but Russ Draper is the owner of the hardware in Millerton.
I mean, we're talking a few hundred people, okay?
But they've got a hardware and they formed a sewer authority the township did.
And Russ Draper got on as head of the sewer authority
and they shoved the system on people.
It's costing them \$4,000 to connect.
And then they have to pay \$50 a month.
That's per household, yeah.
And Russ Draper, I was just told this today.
Russ Draper, his hardware sold every single septic tank
and every foot of sewer that went in.
He pushed this thing through in the face of terrible opposition.
We have to leave here.
We've just had our one-minute warning.
Folks, thanks for being here with us tonight.
And we will see you next Wednesday night.
And of course, Darren will be on Monday and Tuesday
and be sure to tune in to Sweet Liberty and spend time.
Folks, spend time at the website because they're...
It's unlike most websites, there's not a one agenda.
It covers the entire web that we've been talking about.
And I think it's a wonderful place for you to be coming for them.
And Alan, thanks for being with us tonight.
It's a pleasure.
All right, good night, folks, and God bless you.
Thank you.

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 6, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you very much for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday the 6th of April in the year 2005 and I hope you're day was as lovely as our day was here today. It was 80 degrees here, just unreal. Alan Watt is with us tonight.

Let me begin with our spiritual message and we'll bring Alan up. This we did last night from John 18 verse 37 when Pilate asked Jesus, *"Are you a king?"* Jesus said, *"You say that I'm a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."*

It's pretty clear to me. Hello Alan Watt.

Alan: Hello.

Jackie: Thank you for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Alan: It's pouring rain here.

Jackie: Oh my gosh, Alan. It's 80 degrees. I had every window in the house open and I went out and I spread a couple of bales of hay in the chicken's yard. It was muddy out there and I got all the hay off my perennials and got leaves out of the flower gardens and stuff. It was beautiful. It's just so exciting.

Alan: Well, it's the spring, eh?

Jackie: It is and it's amazing what a nice day can do for our energy level, isn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well gosh, Alan, you know we have to have these times, for me, the information, that stuff that we have learned and the lies that we have been told and that darkness that is in this world, it is so nice to have the break like this sometimes, isn't it?

Alan: It is.

Jackie: It's good for what ails you. It's good for the soul.

Alan: Yes. Unfortunately though, I watched them spraying all day yesterday until they turned the whole sky into just polymer mush and they're going after it big time.

Jackie: Today was sunny here. The skies were blue and the clouds were white and puffy.

Alan: That's the real thing.

Jackie: Oh it is. This has been a rare day. Yes, it's lovely. I've been printing out some stuff. You had mentioned this and I had gotten some information on it, Alan. These are the Top-Off they're calling it and I got this right from the U.S. government's website, U.S. Department of Homeland Security, Top Officials Three Exercise. Okay, that's what they're calling it, "Top Off Three". Top Officials Three Exercise, whatever that means, is a congressionally mandated exercise designed to strengthen the nation's capacity to prevent, prepare for, respond to and recover from large scale terrorist attacks involving weapons of mass destruction. Then it goes on and of course as we've talked about and I mentioned it last night to our listeners. It isn't just here in the U.S. It's in Canada. It's in the UK and the two states that are involved are New Jersey and Connecticut and they're underway between the fourth and the eighth of this month.

Alan: I hear too that they also had some British and some French aircraft and so on and military personnel over here, so it's international.

Jackie: That's what I said, Canada and the UK.

Alan: It's quite something but I did hear there is going Eskimo rebellion and that's probably what it's all about.

Jackie: Yeah, an Eskimo rebellion.

Alan: We set up communist Russia. We set up and financed communist China. We gave China – well, we didn't give it, but the boys that run us gave China all the industry, so who on earth is there anyway that's going to do all of this chaos?

Jackie: All we have to do is look at the Trading With the Enemy Act here in the U.S. and we see that according to the U.S. government incorporated that we the people in America are the enemy.

Alan: Yes, that's right. That makes sense. Because that's what the Soviets did. The Soviets really had no or the Bolsheviks had no real enemies once they had their borders and to contain people, and Lenin said it, to contain people and make them obedient you must have a reign of terror within and of course that's when they started looking within for terrorists. The same thing in the French Revolution until it got so carried away in the French Revolution that if you looked at someone the wrong way you were a terrorist and had your head lopped off, but this is the same thing. For them to maintain complete control in a global society under one government, they have to create this so-called terrorism within. You know the Goldstein of 1984. Who was Goldstein? Goldstein leads the terrorists. Where are they? They're everywhere and that's what they have to do. This is an old science and they're simply using the same techniques again and eventually they'll convince a lot of the general public after they've introduced the psychological testing that they're potential terrorists and they didn't know it. And the people will thank them for protecting them.

Jackie: Like they tell young children today that they're homosexuals and I recall this so clearly. It was on the news and they did this testing in school and a 14-year old boy, they told him he was homosexual and when they asked him how he felt about it, he said I don't know because I didn't know I was. But possibly that boy believed them, Alan.

Alan: Lots of them are doing it because they're being told – I mean you wouldn't believe how indoctrinated in sexuality we are prior to even puberty by adults with agendas and they tell them that if you haven't tried this there might be something wrong with you.

Jackie: Then we have the President's New Freedom Commission here. New freedom, don't you love that?

Alan: Oh, it's wonderful.

Jackie: And that's the commission that is going to do the screening across the nation – mental health screening and we know just like Winston Smith. We're mentally ill if we think for ourselves.

Alan: It's thought crime.

Jackie: It's dog training?

Alan: It's thought crime.

Jackie: Oh, thought crime.

Alan: And of course Winston when he was picked up and taken to the Ministry of Love, same thing. That's where they torture you. He met his next-door neighbor and his neighbor said, "don't come near me Winston" (of course he was a prisoner too). He said, "don't come near me Winston. I've just found out that I'm a thought criminal." He said, "I didn't know it myself but my daughter spotted it. Thank God she caught me in time before I did anything." And that's what it will come to here.

Jackie: Yes it is.

Alan: And people will thank them.

Jackie: For telling them that they're mentally ill?

Alan: Yes. You have these subconscious aggressions against different things and you might act on them and so we've caught you in time and here's the medical regime and here's the pills that you take and here's the office you check into every week for analysis. That will become the norm, only for a while until we get the brain chip out there, which they have. At the Loyola University Meeting that your tax money paid for, the geneticists and the biotech engineers who were there from all over the world said that they have this partial protoplasmic chip all ready to go and it will be inserted in to the brain and it will interface with your cerebral cortex. Basically, everyone will be hooked up to regional computers and you won't be able to imagine yourself as an individual anymore. It will be more like the beehive. In other words, it will be like the Borg in Star Trek. However, they're selling the idea, and they said that at that meeting, that all novels, cartoons, and movies will incorporate this in their story lines to make it a thing that the public will want; and sure enough, there's whole bunch of movies just been released to do with brain chips and applications and how wonderful it can be. That's how you program the public to accept things.

Jackie: I would like you to say again what you said about the chip because that can slide by somebody. This chip that actually blends with your own tissue, yes?

Alan: That's right. Your body will not reject it because it's made of some type of protoplasm which is the same as the human type and it was invented in Japan. Some of your listeners may remember maybe 10 years ago when I think it was Sony Corporation announced that they had created a form of computer composed primarily of protoplasmic brain type cells and silicon chips interfaced, they all work together, so this has been tried and tested. They have it all ready to go at the Loyola University meeting they said – and Newt Gingrich was there. He led off the meeting but they said all they have to do now is convince the public of the need to take it and of course they're going to use this fear of terrorism to advance it.

Jackie: Yes. While you're talking I'm going through my Homeland Security file because I've got that report, the CFR Phase III Report on National Homeland Security, and Alan, they said something in this. I couldn't believe it and it was towards the last of it, just exactly what you're talking about. I couldn't believe that they actually – well, you go ahead because I think I'm pretty close to where it is and this report by the way was done in what was it, Alan, 1998, 1999 and let me see. Oh, excuse me, the final draft came on the 31st of January 2001 but that was Phase III of it. This thing started sometime in 1998 or 1999 and then of course right after 9/11 out it came and then we got our Department of Homeland Security.

Alan: This was also planned way in advance and even in Canada here the most senior civil servant in Ottawa who helped draft up the negotiation books for the Free Trade Negotiations, which were the precursors of the NAFTA, she came out afterwards and told the public they're merging the entire continent starting in 2005 and that's exactly what they're doing.

Jackie: All of this has been going on while the mainstream media pushed Terri Schiavo. Here is a wrap-up if I could on

their 14 points. They're just very short, all of them. We arrived at these 14 conclusions. Now listen to this. Listen to this. I know I'm away from the mike. Listen to their conclusion.

- "1. The United States will become increasingly vulnerable to hostile attacks on the American homeland and U.S. military superiority will not entirely protect us.*
- 2. Rapid advances in information and biotechnology will create new vulnerabilities for U.S. security.*
- 3. New technologies will divide the world as well as draw it together.*
- 4. The national security of all advanced states will be increasingly effective by the vulnerabilities of the evolving global economic infrastructure.*
- 5. Energy supplies will continue to have major strategic significance.*
- 6. All borders will be more porous. Some will bend and some will break.*
- 7. The sovereignty of states will come under pressure but will endure as the main principle of international political organization.*
- 8. The fragmentation and failure of some states will occur with destabilizing effects on entire regions.*
- 9. Foreign crisis will be replete with atrocities and the deliberate terror rising of civilian populations."*

Isn't that what we're doing over in Iraq today?

Alan: Oh, I'd say so.

Jackie: *"Space will become a critical and competitive military environment." (And listen to this). "The essence of war will not change. U.S. intelligence will face more challenging adversaries and even excellent intelligence will not prevent all surprises."*

So they warn us right up front that no matter how many of your liberties and freedoms that we take away, you're not safe, folks.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Well anyway. Oh here. *"The United States will be called upon frequently to intervene militarily in time of uncertain alliances and with the prospect of fewer forward deployed forces." (And then here's another one). "The emerging security environment in the next quarter century will require different U.S. military and other national capabilities."*

Here, listen to this. This is what I was looking for, I think.

"The commissions stressed on communicating the scale and pace of change has been borne out by extraordinary developments in science and technology in just the 18-month period since the Phase I Report appeared. The mapping of the humane genome was completed. A functioning quantum computing device was invented. Organic and inorganic material was mated at the molecular level for the first time."

Isn't that what we're talking about, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: *"Basic mechanisms of the aging process have been understood at the genetic level. Anyone of these developments would have qualified as a breakthrough of the decade a quarter century ago but they all happened within the past year and a half."*

Alan: Yes, what a joke.

Jackie: And there's just a couple of more here. It says: *"This suggests the possible advent of period of change the scale of which will often astound us. The key factor driving change in America's national security environment over the next 25 years will be the acceleration of scientific discovery and its technological applications and the uneven human social*

and psychological capacity to harness them. Synergistic developments in information, technology, material science, biotechnology and nanotechnology will almost certainly transport (listen to this) transform human tools more dramatically and rapidly than any time in human history. While it is easy to underestimate the social implications of change on such a scale the need for human intellectual and social adaptation imposes limits to the pace of change. These limits are healthy for they allow and encourage the application (listen to this) of the human moral sense two choices of major import. We will surely have our hands full with such choices over the next quarter century. In that time we may witness the development of a capacity to guide or control evolution (listen, let me do that again). In that time, we may witness the development of a capacity to guide or control evolution by manipulating human DNA and the ability to join organic and inorganic material formed prospects are both sobering and contentious."

Wait, I missed a sentence. "*The ability to join organic and inorganic material formed suggests that humans may evolve literally with their own machines. Such prospects are both sobering and contentious.*"

Alan: These inventions were made long ago.

Jackie: I want our listeners to know that this report – this Phase III Report, I'm pretty sure it is. They said it, to merge human and organic and inorganic.

Alan: That basically is the chip too. In other words, they're talking about the cyborg as well. Part human, part machine and of course I don't know if you noticed that movie they put out again, "**Artificial Intelligence.**"

Jackie: That was sad.

Alan: It also is to leave the person with the subconscious question of what is human anyway. In other words, if a robot can adopt human qualities can we therefore classify them as the new humans; and before you know it, our minds have been made up for us primarily through all the fiction that we've watched.

Jackie: And not only that, but there will be possibly a compassion for these creatures that are being created.

Alan: Oh yes and the whole law industry for civil rights and all that.

Jackie: Oh yes. Well remember was it the "**Millennium Man,**" was that it, with Robin Williams?

Alan: That's right. See they've already given us a scenario.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about that.

Alan: Yes, well that's the same idea that the guy starts off as a superior type robot and goes through his long, long life and eventually wants to become human because he's adopted all these qualities and then he goes to court to demand they have the same rights.

Jackie: And it was the world court and it was a three-man panel. Remember that?

Alan: Yes, so all of this drama is predictive programming. That's what they call it and our conclusions are given to us primarily through fiction in advance of the actual events so that we react to these events the same way as the characters in the movie. We accept it in other words and that's the Tavistock method. It's an old method.

Jackie: But they have such a slick way of presenting it, because if you recall when he was up there before the court to get his certificate of what, humanity – what was he trying to get?

Alan: To be a human being and a citizen.

Jackie: Yes and he was a total cyborg or whatever you call it, but then one of the judges says well I have an artificial heart and my father had an artificial gizzard or whatever, and basically you sat there and listened to that and you

thought, yeah, sure.

Alan: That's how they program you.

Jackie: Exactly. Well I could see it though. That's one of the beauties of actually knowing. That chapter out of that book that I read to our listeners the last few nights, it's exactly what it talked about is knowing about the darkness. Knowing the darkness because other than that, how are you going to shed light into it, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And you've been very much of a blessing for all of us to open our eyes, open our minds. It's not been easy at times. You know that, don't you?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Because there was that spell that I went through for I don't know how long where I thought I was in some other place and there was nothing that I looked at that looked real to me and it was such a confusing place to be, Alan, but somehow we settle in with that, don't we?

Alan: Yes, that's right.

Jackie: Sort of like an initiation.

Alan: Most people actually float through their lives through all the changes in almost a dreamlike state – just like they floated through the transfer of all industry to China. Most people sort of vaguely remember something about that but they're not quite sure, even though everything is made in China and it never dawned on them why was it a mandate for American and Canadian business to be moved to China? I mean this is coming from the top. They float through their lives and the changes and they accept that. Plato talked about this whole scenario 2,400 years ago and of course they were part of the Mystery Religion of his day and they talked about the perfect state, which was a prototype of the perfect world state, where they would create – the guardian class, that's the elite who run the whole show, would have this lesser elite of "technocrats" you might call them.

Jackie: Those would be the minions?

Alan: The technocrats would be the high bureaucrats and the scientists combined, and then they have the people below them that do all the work and they would breed these people just like they bred hybrid animals for specific tasks. They would mate them up with specific women, and for tall guys that would pick apples for instance and the small squat guys who would do mining, and they said this is the perfect society and the majority of the people in Plato's "*Republic*" were not called people. They were called ITS.

Jackie: ITS?

Alan: Yes, you're either a human being or you're an IT.

Jackie: Only you were a human being if you were part of the elite?

Alan: Yes and everyone else was an IT, and of course that's another way of using aristocracy and nobility and the commoners. The commoners are the ITS, you see, so nothing has changed.

Jackie: Maybe we're mankind and they're ITS.

Alan: Well, they're not an IT. They are an infection that shouldn't be here. They are THE infection. They are the deviants, a deviant species.

Jackie: When we say "they," are we talking about the royal Khazars?

Alan: It's all royalty across the planet in all countries. You'll find that the Japanese ones have connection with the British ones and so on going way, way back for thousands of years before even the Khazars.

Jackie: And their ancestors had red hair probably?

Alan: Some of them certainly did, we know that, even the ones going into China with some of the mummies of these red-haired people. Of course, this all stems really from what they called the Aryan race that came into India and also had links with Iran and other parts of the Middle East.

Jackie: Okay. I don't understand this Aryan race thing. We're going to take a 60 second break here. Well, that took 10 minutes but we don't do that often, have all these long commercials, and besides that, they're worthwhile, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: You know the people eventually won't need to use shortwave because they'll have the chip in their head and they'll have music playing all the time, elevator music.

Jackie: Or rap.

Alan: Well, it will be rap for the military because they've got to be aggressive. For the public it will be elevator music.

Jackie: I remember you saying that you saw a news thing when they were sending a shipload of America boys, young men, women, girls over to Iraq and they had war paint on their faces.

Alan: The guys had their shirts off and some of them had baggy pants on.

Jackie: And doing and rap music and dancing and you said that the thought that came into your mind was they're sending the barbarians over there.

Alan: Yes, we're sending the barbarians into one of the oldest civilizations in the world and this barbarian generation was deliberately created to do just this.

Jackie: Generation X.

Alan: They were dumbed down, given video games to kill, kill, kill. The state gave them whatever values they desired and their boss is their paymaster and they've got the most primitive form of music ever devised – scientifically devised and it works very well.

Jackie: The primitive music, the piercing of the body in all places, it takes us right back to the jungle to primitive man.

Alan: You always get that appearing when you have a generation for warfare. The pirates too, when they were big, they also pierced themselves and put rings and so on.

Jackie: More than just their ears?

Alan: Yes, and of course the pirates were all Masons anyway because that was the symbol of their flag.

Jackie: Well, wait a minute now. You're not talking about all of them onboard ship, but you're talking about the pirate captains, yes?

Alan: You also had them with the mates right down to the long-term crew. Eventually they'd join it as well. In fact if you ever see Gilbert & Sullivan's movie "*The Pirates of Penzance*," or the stage play or whatever, written in the late 1800's, you'll actually see a sort of mock ceremony onboard the pirate ship of the Masonic initiation.

Jackie: "*The Pirates of Penzance*"? Would you spell that?

Alan: It's P-E-N-Z-A-N-C-E, I think it is. That's just at the coast of Cornwall in England. That was one of their big bases, but you'll see the apprentice sailor with his shirt open, his breast exposed, one of his trouser legs rolled up and torn and I think wearing one shoe and so he's all ready for the initiation. Then they lay him on the Skull & Bones flag and they pulled him up three times, so that's him now a Master Mason you see.

Jackie: Just waiting for the wool to be pulled over his eyes?

Alan: Yes, and of course Gilbert & Sullivan were high Masons. We see these things all the time but the public don't know what they're really looking at and it's no different from the movies they churn out today. They're always mocking the public and programming them at the same time. Again, going back to Plato, he said, "*we have the ability (meaning the aristocracy) since we give the people their culture; culture does not come from the bottom up. It comes from the top down.*" And he said, "*We can change the culture and all the values in one generation and the people involved who lived through it won't even notice the change.*"

Jackie: Alan, this thought came to me while we were on the air one night. The biodiversity treaty treats humankind, mankind as organisms. In other words, we are no different than above or below. All organisms are the same including the lowest amoeba, and you were talking about this, how they culture us, and then it occurred to me in the pictures that I get in my mind that the world is their Petri dish. We are the organisms that are being cultured.

Alan: When the Phoenicians went into new lands they had a whole routine that they went through to entice the public down to the beach where they'll lay out presents and then go back into their boats and watch. They studied the public of a new nation, a new people and they watched their tribal habits and they called it "customs," and that's why you have customs ports at every port nowadays and that's what they did. By understanding the cultures you can interfere and take over the people and the Phoenicians ended up enslaving most of the little villages they took over and turned them into almost semi-automatic production facilities for different items.

Jackie: Like they are today.

Alan: Yes. This is an ancient technique and they had their international bankers went with them even as long ago as 2,500 BC.

Jackie: What were they using for "money" back then?

Alan: In the beginning they used gold and silver powder and they weighed it and ingots too. It was all done by weights. In fact in Sumer around 5,000 BC you had the standard weights which we still use today. What they were doing at that time was wherever they went to new countries, they introduced their money system where none had existed before because people bartered when they were free. Then they set up a branch office, a bank, introduced their gold and eventually it became of course coin and then told them to put their coin in the bank and they gave them clay facsimiles, just like paper money.

Jackie: That was back in that era?

Alan: Yes and once they done that they shipped the gold and silver back out of the country to the major religious temples in the Middle East and those were the banks.

Jackie: I've become real intrigued with the question about gold, gold more than silver. I got some information mailed to me by one of our listeners quite a while ago and it told about the use of gold for many – well, I shouldn't have even brought it up because I cannot recall, but it went far beyond using gold as "money" or a means of exchange or riches or wealth, but there's something to gold that's very important to them.

Alan: I know. There's a whole bunch of stuff out there put out by Gardner from one of the Masonic institutions in

England. I mean I'm telling you the people on the internet who phone me swallow everything that's out there.

Jackie: Okay. Well, I'm not saying I swallowed it but maybe this is the same thing you're talking about. But what are you talking about?

Alan: The gold was simply – these guys had been into mining very early on. I've no doubt they learned it from long before Sumer, they had to of, and they had a monopoly on their mines and so they got metals that were fairly rare, had monopolies on them and forced that on the countries round about and overseas. As they were doing that, they were creating an international standard of weights and measures and a value system.

Jackie: But what made them valuable?

Alan: Because they forced it on as a means of exchange instead of having real goods to exchange with others. It's a method of control.

Jackie: In other words, they could have chosen anything. They could have chosen nickel?

Alan: I don't think they should have chosen anything at all. I think they should have left it.

Jackie: I didn't say they should. I said they could have.

Alan: You see this is what it is. Nature should have been left the way it was. That's the key to it.

Jackie: I understand that. All I'm saying is why they chose gold.

Alan: If it was something else that was as rare they would have used it. Sure they would have. Again, gold is often along the same vein as you'll find silver, it often turns into the gold further on in the same vein, so they had them both in the one mine. You'll find the Phoenicians--

Jackie: Silver turns into gold?

Alan: Silver will go alongside gold often.

Jackie: But it doesn't turn into gold?

Alan: There's a method – I mean even the white gold you see is a mixture of really the two. You see there's an in-between and the two distinct ones and you often also find lead also around the same area, but you'll find the Phoenicians had mines as far as Russia thousands of years ago. What they did was create wars because once they had taken a country over and introduced money, they would get the government, which they then owned, to create a standing army and then they could just use money to pay them. Any country who didn't go along and accept the same system, they would arm them because they also owned the best weapons of the day, no different from today, and they would invade that country, take it over and force the system on them. In those days they called it "*civilization*." Today they call it "*democracy*."

Jackie: You know Adolph Hitler was bartering. That was one of the things that drove him crazy because according to what I have read, Germany had no gold left after the Weimer Republic and they created a script, just like Abraham Lincoln did, but that they were actually bartering with other nations and they were bartering goods for goods and it drove them nuts. You know what really confirmed it for me? I've got a speech here by Cordele Hull. It was on Labor Day and it was when the U.S. – well, it was in 1941, Labor Day and he was talking about international trade and all this. He said if this present war is not won we will be reduced to barter and I knew that he was talking about Adolph Hitler's barter system and that was driving them absolutely nuts because there were no trade deficits and there were manufactured goods traded for food mostly.

Alan: Well, I still don't believe that – I think every people gets used you know. I really think they all get used. All the nations get used. Even if you think you're rebelling against them, they'll put their own men in at the top and guide you

along the path.

Jackie: They put their spin on it too.

Alan: Because you'll find that Hitler did have Schacht who was his banker and Schacht was a member of the German and Dutch families that were big bankers. If you look at Roosevelt's wife, Eleanor Roosevelt, she did a genealogical chart of her husband in one of her books and you'll find that FDR was related to the Schacht family as well.

Jackie: When you say Schacht, how are you spelling it?

Alan: I think it's S-C-H-A-C-H-T.

Jackie: Oh, like shocked.

Alan: FDR was related to Hitler's banker and the Dutch families as well of the Schacht and Germans, so everything is a play and the public get used and the real theater of war is a theater. It's a theater you see and to make people believe it was all very real, real people must really die.

Jackie: Yes, but how many people were told by history in school that Adolph Hitler was bartering? You see, the things that are hidden, Alan, are the things that to me maybe slipped out of their hands, maybe somebody. I considered the same thing with Saddam Hussein, that maybe he was put in power by them. I don't know but I see the possibility that their minions got away with them. Look at JFK and I think he actually got to thinking that he was the president.

Alan: So did Reagan, that's why they shot him.

Jackie: Yes exactly, but you see they put him in and I understand at that time that there was in Chicago or Illinois specifically a lot of fraudulent votes to get JFK in, but he got in and then suddenly said what the hell is going on here and so he thought he was the president so they killed him. So I'm saying that some of this people slipped through their hands.

Alan: I think some of them also get carried away. I've no doubt Saddam did and no doubt Saddam never really looked at the end of the Cold War because his whole power structure was based on being an American ally during the whole thing.

Jackie: Well, because America – not America, we'll say the U.S. government Inc., they were playing with him, I believe.

Alan: They did finance him and they did give him weaponry.

Jackie: I know. That's what I'm saying, but Saddam Hussein was attempting to develop a Pan-Arab collation. Well, that's something that Israel and the U.S. government isn't going to stand for.

Alan: They've said that. They've said that publicly. Israel came out and said that the *New American Century* agenda that was drawn up by Wolfowitz and Perle and Rumsfeld and so on, back in the '90's, with the agenda attacking first of all Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria. They said it was identical to their own. That's what Israel said; so yes, it's one in the same policy. However, in ancient times, what the historians call "spreading civilization," it was the same system there as it created empire after empire and spread civilization. They were standardizing a system across the world and today the U.S. is just completing that job and today they call it democracy.

Jackie: I think we ought to be really contemplating, really considering that we're going to be some of the ones that slip through their hands because everybody doesn't fall for it, do they, Alan?

Alan: No. They know that in every generation there are some who, as they say themselves, "slip through the net," the ones whose indoctrination doesn't take so well and they're clever enough to remain free thinkers and hide it through

school. Today, of course, if you show it at school, they put you on drugs.

Jackie: You know what? For me if this broadcast does anything that it would be to open the eyes, open the minds, open the hearts of our listeners that they would be part of the one that slipped through the net, Alan, and you are part of this. You are so much a part of this of informing us and bringing us out of the Dark Ages, out of the forest.

Alan: People all claim that they want truth and I tell them – and most people want truth like buying a fast-food hamburger and they don't realize that they have to do a lot of work.

Jackie: Yes. We're out of our hour. You'll be back with us, won't you, Alan?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Thanks for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 13, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday and it is the 13th of April in the year 2005 and Alan Watt is with us this evening. I had friend stop by.

Our spiritual message tonight is the pray of Saint Francis of Assisi:

"Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love; Where there is injury, let me sow pardon; Where there is doubt, faith; Where there is despair let me sow hope; Where there is darkness, let me sow light; And where there is sadness, joy. Father grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console; To be understood as to understand; To be loved as to love; For it is in giving that we receive; It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; And it is in dying that we are born into eternal life."

Alan, thank you being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Always. How has your day been, besides the chemtrail spraying?

Alan: I got my truck stuck in the field.

Jackie: Oh no.

Alan: Yes. I was taking it out there to do some important stuff and it's just not dry enough.

Jackie: So did you get it out?

Alan: No, I spoke to it quietly and left it there.

Jackie: Oh okay. So do you think it's going to come in by itself now?

Alan: Well, I did tell it what would happen to it if it didn't.

Jackie: You know what? These things can happen because last summer when the children were here, Brandon got a real bad shock out on the porch and they were plugging in one of their players and instead of connecting the extension cord and then plugging it in. He had already plugged it in and I was in the house. They said his hair stood right up on end. It was a good one and it knocked out some fuses. Well, I got all the fuse things flipped back but my doorbell quit ringing and I thought well there's something in there. Something like a ballast and I thought well then maybe it's a ballast and I have to find the company and I was without a doorbell for I cannot tell you how long and then one day suddenly someone came up and rang the doorbell and it's working without doing anything to it. I like that. So maybe you'll find your truck up by the house in the morning.

Alan: Well, I did threaten it.

Jackie: But you did it quietly?

Alan: I did it quietly.

Jackie: Okay. Well Alan there's something that I would like you to address tonight. I don't know how to respond. I don't know that what I say or the way I say it or whatever it is that's lacking or maybe it isn't. Maybe it's just difficult. The one thing that initiated this is I got a call last night from a really nice man and I mean this sincerely and I know that it's with all of his heart the belief, but basically it was the same thing I get from people who are I guess it's Christian or Israel identity, but it isn't Yahweh or Jehovah that god of the Old Testament. The name is wrong. It's Yahweh; and Alan, what is the difference?

Alan: Well, to them it's everything really and that goes way, way back into the Middle East where if you knew the exact pronunciation of the entity or demon, then you would control it. That's where it all stems from and of course it's all nonsense because if you're talking to a creator I'm sure the creator is bright enough to know who you're talking to.

Jackie: What about the part in the Old Testament where it says if my people – does it say know my name or something about repent. I wished I knew it word for word. I don't if you know which one I'm referring to, but I think a lot of stuff is pinned onto that too. "If my people would say my name or know my name, call upon me, I will heal their land." So that's to make people think that we have to have a name for Creator?

Alan: That's pretty well it. It's nonsense. If you are speaking to a creator that's so dumb with a low IQ that if you get the name wrong and he doesn't hear you, then I think you're praying to the wrong entity because obviously anything that was a creator knows exactly who you mean.

Jackie: But this goes along with the fact that it wasn't the Jews that was the chosen, it was the white Anglo-Saxon and there's a lot of evidentially research that people have done in the bloodlines and people from back in that area and so what it comes down to this is. It comes down to believing that Creator would choose a special people and we're to rule the world. Rule the world. It says in there, Alan, that you are going to loan to nations and borrow from none and it also says to a special people that they cannot loan money and charge usury to their fellows but they have to charge usury to the stranger or the goyim. Well, how is this reconciled in people's minds or is there something that at least to plant a seed that would get them thinking, Alan?

Alan: Their thinking would have to overcome their conditioning. That's the problem and they've been so heavily steeped in this stuff from childhood that for many of them it's impossible to break that barrier.

Jackie: A lot of people who are Christian identity I don't think it's necessarily from childhood. It is what they've deduced from whoever – this came from British Israelism, didn't it? The Israel identity or Christian identity? What is British Israelism?

Alan: It began in the 1800's with one man who was a bit of a nutcase to begin with. In fact he ended up in a psychiatric hospital for the rest of his days.

Jackie: Do you know a name?

Alan: I can't quite remember the guy's name but he actually demanded that the king and queen of England dethrone themselves and put him in power because he believed that he was closer to the bloodline that was mentioned than they were, you see, so they locked him up. However, then the World Zionist federation realized this could be an aid in their plans and so they pushed it ever since and you'll find that the World Federalist Society--

Jackie: World Federalist or World Zionist?

Alan: World Federalist Society is the exact same address in every country as the World Zionist Society. It's one and the same outfit. They're using religion once again to verify the Old Testament and to bring Israel up to be the basically the capital of the planet.

Jackie: And going along with that, isn't it the second coming, the coming of Jesus, and I don't know if this is British

Israelism or Israel identity but that Jesus is going to have his throne right there in Jerusalem.

Alan: It's all part of the plan and you see behind religions you've had people who conned everyone for thousands of years so they do certainly know the techniques to use and they could pull it off. They could certainly pull it off; but if you go into the Old Testament, Jehovah or Yahweh is a latecomer. He comes on the scene after the Elohim and the Elohim are the creators you might say, so definitely Yahweh was a local deity that was then pushed – in fact he was the volcano god and he was eventually pushed up to overtake everyone else, not by Jews but by the ruling governments of the day.

Jackie: The priesthood?

Alan: Yes and Constantine I'm sure had a few good chuckles at that one because he was steeped in all the mystery religions and even though he's given the accolades for bringing Christianity to the fore, he did not make Christianity the religion of Rome. He simply stopped the persecution of it and prior to doing that he created his own temple of the Mithraic Cult – he was a Mithraic disciple, a form of Masonry you might call it. He also created a church where you could go in, like all Caesars, and worship him in his own church, so he was worshipped as a god. He had insurance policies out with every mystery religion and so he used this religion, the Christian religion, to further the cause, which was again to lead eventually to world government.

Jackie: I've mentioned this on the air before because I don't really understand all of the writings that are attributed to things of Jesus but there are some that are so simple and that you just absolutely know is true. You know, how to live. Do unto others. That is it, Alan. As you sow, so shall you reap. I take that literally and for people to think that okay if I say a certain amount of hail Mary's or the priest or I pay enough, well the Lord knows that I'm a weak sinner and Jesus died for my sins so I'm okay because I repent and then you do it again and repent again and it really gives people a cop out. But far beyond that, the way I see it, the way it appears to me, is that it has created that separation – that perceived separation between each of us and our Creator.

Alan: Long before Christianity the mystery religions had always been around and they knew from time immemorial that man would always seek out his Creator. He had a yearning to be in touch with the all or whatever name they gave to it and then they exploited it. The priesthoods actually exploited this natural need you see and of course out of the need they create dogma, and from the dogma they make rules and laws and enslave the minds of the people.

Jackie: And if you don't buy into the dogma you're a heretic; and I remember saying that on the air. Actually it was sometime in '98 and why I remember that is because it was still daylight when I was doing the broadcast at the time. But I said I just want you all to know that I am a heretic, and by the definition in the dictionary, that I do not ascribe or subscribe to the religious doctrine and the religious dogma that we have been taught. I had somebody call me and say that's a terrible thing to say about yourself. In other words, it's terrible to be a heretic.

Alan: "Heretic" comes from "hearsay," and that's what they forbid the public to do, was listen to hearsay; and from "hearsay" you have "heresy." That's where it comes from, so you were forbidden to listen to any kind of hearsay or heresy and if you did then you were a heretic. It's a fantastic form of mind control to do with guilt-tripping and sin of course and it's been exploited and used by professionals for thousands upon thousands of years. It's all mind control, all of it.

Jackie: I remember when Rick, what was his name, Wiles, was actually on this hour on this shortwave frequency at 9 p.m. Eastern time and Lilly listened to him and taped the thing one day and called and let me hear it. This basically was his message because he used to do news and tell all the terrible things that were going on, but then he'd say but that's okay, I see what's going on out there, I know what's going on but it's okay because I know that it's the time Jesus is coming, see. Then he says come on Jesus and establish your throne in Jerusalem and I am going to be there right in the front row worshipping you and following you. It seems that the kingdom on earth is the message that has permeated throughout a lot of these religions, like the Jehovah's Witnesses.

Alan: Of course the history of the Witnesses was began by--

Jackie: Charles Taze Russell

Alan: And he's buried under a pyramid.

Jackie: "34 holy," I was at his pyramid. I have photographs of them, Alan.

Alan: Yes and it's right opposite the Masonic Lodge and of course the whole idea of the "Russellites," as they called themselves, was that the Gentiles had blown it with all their wars and the goal was to bring the time of the Jews to rule the world. That was part of the Russellite philosophy.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding.

Alan: In fact Balfour who gave the Balfour Declaration said the same thing. If you read the whole declaration, and generally you'll see only part of it published, but if you read the whole thing he said the same thing that the Gentiles have blown their ability for salvation, were unable to handle freedom and therefore the Jews had the right to rule.

Jackie: I had never read the whole thing then because what I have that I was under the impression that this was the Balfour Declaration, basically it just said that a home there will be established for the Jews. However, it said something about that this would not encroach upon the people who are living there already, the Palestinians.

Alan: Well, they are nice liars.

Jackie: Yes I know that but that's all I've got.

Alan: I've got the whole thing and don't forget too, it was not a British government document. It was a personal letter to Baron Rothschild, so it was never debated in Parliament in Britain. This was a managed thing between Rothschild and Balfour; but that was the scheme of it all, was that "look, you Gentiles just can't handle it so it's only right that Jews take over." H.G. Wells who was also a front man for MI6 and who was given most of his material that he wrote his stories around, H.G. Wells also categorized the races that should be allowed to live and the ones that would have to be exterminated, long before Adolph Hitler came along. He said that the British Crown had decided that Jews because of their survival abilities and their ability to handle this economic system would be allowed to survive alongside the aristocracy of Britain.

Jackie: You're kidding.

Alan: No.

Jackie: So their ability to handle it. They're the ones that – well, the elite are the ones that created it, aren't they, way back in ancient times?

Alan: Oh yes, it's always been the elite of course. When you read into the books, H.G. Wells wrote the first set, it was a two-volume set called "*The History of the World*," and he lays out there the races that would have to be destroyed because they could not come into this new order, which was an economic system, and he said that the red man would have to be killed off by diseases and so would the blacks. He also had the Irish in there, by the way.

Jackie: Why the Irish?

Alan: Because the Irish have a temperamental streak where they don't like to go along with systems and the only ones that would be allowed to survive would be people who would conform to an economic system, and that's the key to everything is the economic system. We under law exist to serve the economic system and not the other way around. They wrote a lot of their agenda openly back in the early 1900's and put down in that agenda the races that would have to be eliminated.

Jackie: When you read enough different stuff you know that you keep seeing these connections. And in the Protocols

of course their world court it looks like it's already built there in Israel but they say that their king despot of the blood of Zion is going to be the Pope of the world. Now I was sharing with our listeners last night a thing that I got on the different popes but there's something here that I didn't get to and I think it's part of our conversation now and I'd like to share it. He was talking about the scandals of the child molestation and he said:

"Notwithstanding the scandal and shock of the aforementioned, Rome carries on quietly with her program of world dominion. They lead the competition to establish the first one world system that has ever existed. Their ultimate goal is global religious syncretism, and to eventually wield control and authority over every individual on earth. The human solidarity goals of the Roman Church are identical to the goals and objectives of the United Nations. This is why they are such a perfect fit. Rome only gives the appearance of objecting to the UN agenda. At the 1996 World Food Summit in Rome, Cardinal Angelo Sodano pledged the holy sees support for the UN humanistic programs of action. Rome also has designs on Jerusalem."

Now this is where the connection comes in.

"For 46 years after Israel's rebirth the Vatican refused to acknowledge Israel's right to exist. But Rome wants to exert premier influence over Jerusalem, which will one day function as the capital of her World Church. In a 1993 letter to the Pope, Shimon Peres promised to internationalize Jerusalem granting the UN political control of the Old City and the Vatican hegemony over the holy sites within. This was confirmed by the Italian newspaper La Stampa. In March 1995 the Israeli radio station Arutz Sheva was leaked a cable from the Israeli Embassy in Rome, confirming the hand over of Jerusalem to the Vatican. The future Pope will establish his throne one day within the walls of the rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. It is from here that he will rule his World Church."

That reminds me that the king despot of the blood of Zion is said that it will be the Pope of the World and it says and there's just another paragraph here.

"And this day may not be as far off as many believe. The cornerstones for the Third Temple have already been quarried by the Jewish group known as the Temple Mount Faithful. They are extremely well financed and organized. They have also produced priestly vestments in accordance with scriptural outlines and are presently attempting to breed a perfect red heifer in anticipation of the coming dedication ceremonies. Obviously, Rome and the Temple Mount Faithful are headed for a showdown."

I don't think so. Do you, Alan? I don't think there is going to be a showdown.

Alan: No, I wouldn't think so.

Jackie: Okay. Here's the last. *"In a letter sent to the Vatican in January 2004, the Temple Mount Faithful demanded that Pope John Paul return the Temple Menorah and other vessels and treasures removed in 70AD by Titus and taken to Rome, where they are presently held within the Secret Vatican Archives."* And that's the end of the article and this was written by some guy in Toronto, but I think there's a lot of truth in here except that there's going to be a show down. This last pope according to many sources his mother was a Jew. He went to Israel and apologized on behalf of all Christians for the terrible persecution of the Jews that have taken place over the last 2,000 years, so the guy was a Jew.

Alan: He also worked for I.G. Farben just prior to World War II.

Jackie: Yes. I understand that he became a Catholic in order to escape whatever and he became a cardinal and the next thing you know he's a pope. There's not going to be any showdown. Their puppets are being put in place right now.

Alan: Sure, the Catholic Church was always used for this. In fact if you look at some of the big names of Catholic popes, they were also world bankers in their own right.

Jackie: I was telling our listeners last night about this beautiful book I have written by David Yallop, I think his name was. It was titled *"In God's Name"* and it was about Pope John Paul I that was in only for 33 days and he was going to get rid of Marchinko the Vatican banker because he found out that they had laundered a billion, 900 and some million,

dollars of bad bonds through the Vatican church. It was the night before when he handed these instructions to the Secretary of State, which he had actually inherited from the previous pope, and the author said that the guy begged the pope not to do this, evidentially knowing what was going to happen, and he said I want this done. Marchinko was some bishop or cardinal and the next morning he was found dead. He was poisoned.

Alan: He was going to make a speech that day, too, to ban freemasonry in the Vatican.

Jackie: Yes. What is it called? 32P... 3P... 22?

Alan: There's two 2's.

Jackie: P2 freemasonry. Yes, that was mentioned. We have to take our 60-second break here. This was a pope that could have done some real good. He was going to get rid of the birth control ban for Catholics and they got rid of him in 33 days. Okay folks, we'll be right back with Alan Watt.
Okay Alan, what were we talking about?

Alan: The fact is that organized religions have always been used for the purpose of control from the most ancient times.

Jackie: Oh yes, we were talking about Pope John Paul I.

Alan: If you really want to find mystery religion, you should look into the established churches because that's where it all began.

Jackie: You know the word pagan? Well, I looked it up one day. I got a whole bunch of dictionaries here and every time Chuck found one in an old bookstore from all different areas and I look up the word pagan in every single one of them, including 1828 whatever. Pagan, the word is connected with the word heathen and that is the person of the heath. Pagan really means rural folks, but what the dictionary said is that they were people who did not come into the organized church, the doctrine and the dogma of the church; and Alan, do you know that almost every single one of them, one of the definitions of a pagan was a gentile? Now that kind of confused me. Can you explain that?

Alan: Sure. All ancient peoples had meaning in life. They had meaning from life. They lived the meaning of life and it didn't matter really where their source of inspiration came from. They lived their life and life has to be meaningful. If you take away the meaningfulness of life, then you have robots and slaves and of course the organized religions were intended and set up to do exactly that. The ancient people had special sacred spots all over the world and it meant something to them. That's all important you see.

Jackie: Yes and it wasn't necessarily evil, was it, Alan?

Alan: No, not in the least. In fact, there was far less bloodletting with the so-called Pagani as there has been with established religion. Established religion has been a horror show.

Jackie: Alan, what about the people now, I guess I have thought of them as pagans who sacrificed their children? Like I remember reading in Hawaii they throw their babies into the ocean sacrificing them to the gods. Some of them when they built a building, the four corners, before they put those posts in an infant was thrown in there; did that come from the priesthood?

Alan: It came from Babylon. In fact, the archaeologists today who've worked steadily what was Babylon right into Jerusalem have found no sign of a Jehovah type worship. What they have found is that the same exact system of Babylon, where you kill children and often put them in an urn and you put them on each four corners to protect the inhabitants. All this rubbish and nonsense about a great Judaic people who worshipped this Jehovah is absolute rubbish. The truth is in the earth. The proof is there buried in the earth and in fact you can't tell Judaism apart from the Phoenicians who also did the same thing of killing first-born children and burying them in the four corners of the structure. You see in the ancient times, even in Rome, the emperor himself, to open up land for building purposes he would make the crossroads with the plows and he would plow an exact square and everywhere--

Jackie: Who did this?

Alan: The old Caesars.

Jackie: The Caesars themselves?

Alan: Yes. That was the law that they had to plow a square part of the land, with a plow, and wherever any structure went up then a human sacrifice was given so that the mother goddess would not be offended. That was their belief system and that was rampant – that same belief system is exactly the same as Babylon and Jerusalem and on and on you go.

Jackie: This Caesar, are you speaking of in Rome?

Alan: In Rome and their empire, wherever their empire extended to, it was the same system because there is only one mystery religion.

Jackie: You mean the Romans were doing baby sacrifices?

Alan: Yes and even today in the land of the so-called Phoenicians, which was the Holy Land basically--

Jackie: Okay. Tell me where that was?

Alan: That was the Holy Land. That was Jerusalem and round about Jerusalem.

Jackie: That was Phoenicia, huh?

Alan: Yes and the Greeks called the land of that area Phoenicia. South of them was the Edomites, but that land itself was the Phoenicians.

Jackie: Aren't the Edomites the ones the Jews supposedly are supposed to get rid of?

Alan: Well, you'll find they were not too happy with anybody else. Everybody was their enemy basically. However, what you find with the Phoenicians, and this is the key to it all, it's an economic system and the Phoenicians were the ones who lived in that area who always created an artificial island and that was their capital and from there they would spread their system of commerce all over the ancient world.

Jackie: You mean somewhere out in the ocean they would create an island?

Alan: Yes, a man-made island.

Jackie: How do you do that, Alan?

Alan: They poured millions and billions of tons of soil and stone and so on and then they built their island.

Jackie: In other words, sort of like a shoal or something that was already fairly not deep, fairly shallow?

Alan: That's what they did and they built it off of Joppa [Jaffa, Yafo] off the coast of Israel in the Mediterranean Sea and that was their capital. Then they moved eventually to Venice. Venice is a play on Phoenician – Venetian, Phoenician, same thing – and that was their capital of the world; Venice itself again was created by man, by the creation of an artificial city, and so the MO [modus operandi] you can trace down through history wherever they go.

Jackie: Yes and this gets so confusing because I read a fairly long piece about Venice. I think it was Venice where the Jesuits were supposed to be so powerful. Is that so, was it Venice?

Alan: They were definitely powerful because the Jesuits traveled even to ancient Japan. They created the warrior caste of Japan. It wasn't natural to that country. They actually gave them the Warrior Caste and they've done it wherever they've gone. If you say--

Jackie: Phoenician and Venetian.

Alan: It's the same thing, and the Phoenix bird dies every 500 years and it's recreated in its own image.

Jackie: And that would be a takeoff on the Phoenicians?

Alan: That's right. You'll find if you say "Jesus" and then take it into the French, you have "*Je Suis*," I Am. Jesuit is *Je Suis*, same thing, "I am." The whole thing is the mystery religion. All of it is the mystery religion.

Jackie: Now I have read that the one we know as Jesus but wasn't really his name.

Alan: Jesus is a Greek term because the initial writers of the gospel wrote primarily in Greek and they had no problem by saying 'Son of Zeus,' (Zeus, Iesus), because they were familiar with the son of Zeus, Hesus. The other name is Apollo of course and Jesus is the sun. He is the sun. If you look at the King James Bible and you get a proper King James Bible--

Jackie: You mean like the original one?

Alan: Yes. You'll find that the accolades they give to King James says "you are the SUN." King James is the SUN and then talks about the late queen Elizabeth I who is the Eastern Star. That's where the Eastern Star Lodge comes from. That's in all the original King James Bibles.

Jackie: All Masonic.

Alan: All Masonic. These guys have literally pulled the wool over everyone's eyes for thousands of years. You look at all the churches, they have a spire, which is the phallic symbol going right back to Egypt and it's called ON. The phallic symbol is called ON. It's in the English language today. We use ON for an erection; and you walk through the phallic symbol into the box and you walk through the vulva. That's why you have what they call a "Norman Arch," and you walk through it into the church into the box and it always faces to the East where the sun comes up.

Jackie: Is this in the Catholic Church mostly?

Alan: It's in all Christian churches.

Jackie: Are you saying then that all Christian churches that the entrance faces east?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Gosh, I never noticed that, Alan.

Alan: And the priest gets dressed up in his robe, which is a female dress, because he portrays the hermaphrodite, male and female in one, because in the beginning God created man and woman; "in his perfect image created them both," which means (and this is in the Talmud) that the god they're talking about is a hermaphrodite. It's male and female in one. They worship on Saturn's day, which is Saturday, and that's why they wear the black robe. When they wear the black robe they are also ultimate law. They're all law.

Jackie: Is that what the black robe means?

Alan: That's what it means. It's the law. That's why judges wear the black robe. They are the law. They are Saturn.

When they sit on that bench above the people and there's a bar in the way, they belong to the bar, they are speaking as gods. They are gods in the courtroom.

Jackie: In the courtroom. Well, how does law connect with black?

Alan: Again it's the ancient system that predated Judaism and all the rest of them.

Jackie: You mean that's what they did was wore black?

Alan: Yes and when they brought even Hebrews in for trial, this is how they said it: they held them by the "short and curlies." They held them by the you-know-what.

Jackie: The pubic hair?

Alan: By the B-A-L-L-S and if you lied they crushed it. The crushed your "manhood" and that's where the "short and curlies" comes from. This is all history. It is recorded history and we've been fooled for such a long, long time with all this nonsense that we have not allowed ourselves to live. These guys who run this system know exactly where they're taking us and what they're taking us to and they have decided that they want to eradicate that part of the mind, the brain, which allows you to think of yourself as an individual.

Jackie: Okay. What part of the brain is that?

Alan: It's your higher survival centers. Arthur Koestler worked for the United Nations. He wrote about it. He said we will have to lobotomize that part of the brain that gives them their individuality because they won't need it anymore since the state will be making all their decisions for them.

Jackie: Are we talking about in the pituitary area? Like a frontal lobotomy?

Alan: It includes that. They've been right up front with their agenda.

Jackie: Alan, was it Arthur Koestler who wrote--

Alan: "*The Thirteenth Tribe*."

Jackie: I know "*The Thirteenth Tribe*," but what about "*The Ghost in the Machine*?"

Alan: "*The Ghost in the Machine*" is what they refer to for your ability to know yourself as a distinct personality.

Jackie: Wasn't that a book?

Alan: "*The Ghost in the Machine*" was a book, yes.

Jackie: Was it Arthur Koestler who wrote that?

Alan: Yes. He worked for the United Nations on a way to eradicate what they called "a problem of individuality."

Jackie: So you know what had just occurred to me? These psychotropic drugs that they are putting everybody on, do you think that does something with that frontal lobe of the brain? Do you think that's the way of chemically lobotomizing people, Alan?

Alan: They are doing that. That's what the spraying in the sky is all about.

Jackie: Well yes, but besides the spraying in the sky, the psychotropic drugs that they're putting so many people on and so many children. Do you think that that is sort of like a chemical – I mean they actually get zombie-like in a sense.

Alan: When you put them on the drugs they've been put on, it actually shrinks the brain and what they're doing is eliminating all those people with leadership abilities who can convey what they understand and know and have learned to other people. They're eliminating them before they become a problem and this is not fantasia. It's been written about by the very people involved. It's just that no one reads these books.

Jackie: So "*The Ghost in the Machine*" would be the actual soul or spirit of the individual?

Alan: It's everything that makes you who you are. That's what they mean and they're doing it.

Jackie: I've always meant to get that book and I've never done it.

Alan: Arthur Koestler was quite candid about it. He believes in it of course. He worked for Stalin and then he came over to the University of New York and taught the same theories there.

Jackie: Koestler was a Russian Jew?

Alan: Yes and then he also spent the rest of his life working on methods to eradicate that part of the brain that makes you who you are; an individual.

Jackie: You know what just occurred to me, that people who live in cities that every opportunity that they get to leave the city and find a place, Alan, that is where the birds sing and the crickets – there aren't too many crickets around anymore that I know of, but the little peeper frogs and the whippoorwills and the morning doves and the mocking birds and just to get out and away from the artificiality of the city. When I had my business in Springfield, Illinois, I actually lived 50 miles from work but it was sub-development you know down the highway and off the highway and into from what they call the hard road and a beautiful 360 acres of woods and a little lake and to me it was just like heaven to be able to escape there, but there were people in Springfield when they had a long weekend they would go to St. Louis and I would go why are you going to St. Louis? Well, they're going to go to a game and I go why don't you go camping someplace? It just amazed me the people who already lived in the city wanted to go to a bigger city for a vacation and I really mean this folks. I truly mean this from the bottom of my heart, if you haven't done it, take a vacation. Take a weekend. Take your children, take yourselves. Get the hell out of the city and find a place where water runs, a little brook, a stream, a river, but go someplace where there aren't telephones. Buy a tent and go camping. Alan, how else are people ever going to be able to get in touch with themselves?

Alan: Well, their time is running out because the agenda is there. It's ongoing very quickly now and you will find that those who are dead already, that they are dead in the world and the few who are truly awake are often caught up in the confusion. There are very few people who are truly awake who've broken through all the confusion, but the agenda is going on right now. Seti, the Egyptian pharaoh Seti, was the one who put into effect the long-range plans to lobotomize the public and that's why you have "City."

Jackie: Alan, we're out of time. We're out of our hour, let me put it that way. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you Monday. Alan, thank you for being here.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 19, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for being here tonight. This is Tuesday. It is the 19th of April in the year 2005 and I hope that many of you are having a beautiful and delightful day as we've been having here in Millerton, Pennsylvania.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 18. We do this a lot, yes. In verse 37 when Jesus was having a conversation with Pontius Pilate and Pilate asked him "are you a king" and Jesus said, *"You say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice."*

And that's pretty cut and dried. Alan Watt, thank you for being here tonight with us again.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You know it is very difficult when you're in a conversation that seems to be just rolling and moving fluidly, it's difficult to pick it up but I wrote down the words religiosity versus spirituality.

Alan: We know that religion means to "rebind" or to "retie" and since most religions, all religions really, have come from preexisting religions, the elite that rule them simply updated them and called them something else and rebound the people or retied the people to the new.

Jackie: Did you say it was the word ligio or legio?

Alan: Legio, yes.

Jackie: It's a Latin word meaning to bind?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: So RE-LIGION to rebind? In other words, the same game just under a new name?

Alan: Yes, so that's what religion is and religion also has always been used, with the hierarchy at the top symbolizing the god or the heavenly; and then all of his helpers and priests down to the lowest priest; and then all about them are the stars, the commoners, you see, the people, the masses; and so it was reconstruction of *that which is above and bringing it below*, as the Masons say, and that's what religion was made to do. That's why in fact they use the solar symbols in all of their religions including Christianity.

Now spirituality is a different thing all together. Without spirituality or humankind's natural feeling for knowledge that there's something much bigger working things out there and it's much, much bigger than themselves or any humans, the ones that rule this earthy plane use that need and then pervert it into their own use by dominating the people, often by terrifying them with visions of Hades for the Greeks and Hell eventually for the western Christians and sin of course, which is a big thing. Religion itself is used to dominate and control the public to keep a minority in absolute wealth and power and it hasn't changed today.

Jackie: Sometimes maybe a conversation like this, people who – I've talked to a couple of our listeners recently and we

got into this conversation about whether or not we're a "Christian" and I said I thought I always was but I realize now I'm not. I never was. Not in the way that the "religion" of Christianity teaches or demands that we believe and yet it takes nothing away from what true Christianity could have been if it wasn't made into a religion.

Alan: That's right. You see, the Christianity in the Gospels is simply eternal truths. Eternal truth never changes. It's eternal. It can't mean something different in a different century or in a different millennium. These are eternal truths and obviously if people followed the eternal truths, without priesthoods or ministers, you would not have this economic system which we're all slaves to, run by the money men and the power brokers and the war makers. It could not exist if people could use their own natural humanity to each other and help each other out, and certainly it would also mean that you wouldn't have this high-tech society either. All the toys would be gone but we've been taught to equate progress--

Jackie: What do you mean all the toys would be gone, Alan?

Alan: All the toys that we take for granted today which we were told that would fulfill us basically. Every ad on television tells you to buy this latest gadget and you'll suddenly be smiling, and of course that doesn't happen. However, the big boys who run this system and who have a plan to conquer the whole planet and alter the planet through science, including everybody on the planet, they've conditioned the public to believe that all these toys are good for us; and of course the whole meaning of the allegory of Eden. Eden was the natural state. That's what it meant, the natural state of being; and once you leave the natural state of being, then you're on a road to using science to create something better (what you think is better), and yet it creates a dominant elite who control the system and who are in the process now of conditioning the public to accept chips in their head.

Jackie: You know I just pulled up some email and there was an article, I don't know who wrote it, about that within the next decade 75 percent of the people could be chipped and here are the ways that it could happen. First of all, all school children would have to be chipped. That's for their own good and if you're in the military you have to be chipped and if you're on social security or any type of government social programs you'd have to be chipped, you know for identification. If you work for a private company that has government contracts you'd have to be chipped; and I'm telling you, Alan, when you read this you see how actually, I'm afraid to say this, but how easily they could get people to buy in to doing this.

Alan: When they had the World Meeting of the geneticists and biologists and the electronics technicians who worked on the active chips at the Loyola University meeting two or three years ago, anybody who gets a hold of that should go through it carefully because all the top scientists were there and some of the politicians were there. It was headed off by Newt Gingrich and the U.S. Department of Commerce paid for it and yet the public weren't even told about it.

Jackie: Was this the one where you said that they said that they could combine human cells with computers?

Alan: Yes. I think it was Sony Corporation and even in some magazines and newspapers over the last few years Sony had created a form of protoplasm, human tissue in other words, combined it with chips and found that they could transmit through both without any problem. Now what it enables them to do is to create a chip, which they can, and this was all discussed at the Loyola University meeting, they have created the chip and part protoplasm will be inserted they said – now these guys didn't say *we'd like to*. They said this *will* be inserted in each individual's head.

Jackie: In the brain someplace?

Alan: In the brain and it will interface with the main cortex and it would be able to transmit to every part of your brain; make any part of your body move, for instance, and they said also that it will be run by a regional computer. There will be regional computers in every region, which will operate each person's mind for them, and one of them said--

Jackie: And I suppose that would be by programming, so they could take literally let's say a certain group of people and program them to be one way. They could let's say select out an individual and program that individual to do certain things?

Alan: Yes, specialized tasks and--

Jackie: I mean, Alan, could they go so far as to – I suppose this is speculation, but to have people either commit homicides or suicide?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. In fact one of the top scientists there said, *"This will be the end of individuality as we have known it."* He said, *"It will no longer be possible for the individual to even perceive of themselves as being an individual."* He said, *"It will be more like the hive."*

Jackie: That's pretty arrogant. Then when you look at just that thing I just shared with you all about the different reasons where they could justify and people would go along with it because their jobs are involved. It's the way they "make a living," that they would say okay, I have to do this.

Alan: The thing is they went through that whole scenario in fact at the Loyola University meeting the different techniques they would get the public to take the chip. They gave the time limit to have everybody chipped and they want a good majority to be chipped by the year 2012 and all of them to be chipped by the year 2019. They said that every kindergarten school, every novel writer would be given grants, film producers and so on, would be given grants to write these things into their scripts to make the children want them. Already they've churned out movies since that meeting about brain chips and showing you all the advantages they want you to believe you'll have, where you could be downloaded with information without having to study.

Jackie: You know probably one of the ways that they'll use it first, to give that first impression of how miraculous this is. A person who may be paralyzed and they could make this person be able to get up and walk and move, and people would be gasping in awe at this wonderful and marvelous invention.

Alan: It's so easy to do but especially when they convince youngsters that they're going to be the guy Neo on the Matrix, "I need a program right now for whatever, a helicopter," and it just programs the pilot's instructions right into your head. Of course, it won't be like that at all because, as they've said, the purpose is to eliminate individuality from the public. They said in their heads, because they are all linked to central computers, you'll hear vague whisperings of other people's thoughts and it will be more like the hive they said than a system of humanity. What it is actually is the Borg in the Star Trek series.

Jackie: Which one is the Borg?

Alan: The Borg is the cyborg type human with the implant and the brain chip run by a central computer.

Jackie: He's not one with the funny glasses?

Alan: Yes, they can have one eye as infrared or something, but that's the Borg are and they're laughing in our face because the Borg means "original Bee," you see.

Jackie: The original Bee. Now you're saying that the word Borg itself means the original Bee?

Alan: The original Bee and even in the Star Trek series the Borg craft or space ship is called the Hive. They put it all in front of our face through fiction, which programs us subliminally to be familiar with the idea, vaguely familiar with it, and we don't use our censor part of our brain when we're being entertained, so we don't critically analyze the outcome. When they present the actual thing to us, because it's vaguely familiar, we tend to go along with it; and that's called predictive programming from Tavistock Institute in England. However, these scientists did not hope to do anything. They said what they were going to do, so they've been given authority from the higher sources to do this and so that's where science and leaving Eden, which is the natural state, that's where it would always take you: to the same non-existence you might say.

Jackie: Yes. You could easily hear something like this and realize that the possibility is great that they could be successful and it would be real easy to say well I'll be out of there by then, but you think about all of the children, Alan.

Alan: I know and it's literally the end of human consciousness.

Jackie: Well, you know what? They're not going to be successful.

Alan: I know because there will be people who will resist taking it. Many will take it believing all the propaganda they're given that it's going to enhance them and so on, but once that main switch is thrown one day they'll all turn into little robots and that is the function of it. When you go back to some of the elite's writings in the past, such as "***The Next Million Years***" by Charles Galton Darwin, Darwin's grandson who was a physicist, he talked about this. He says we must get rid of the excess commoners on the planet and he says those that we retain we must eliminate that part of their brain which gives them their individuality, because it's individuality which gives problems to the elite you see. It's that resistance spark within the individual which makes him resist ultimate powers, so they want to get rid of that and then they'll have their utopia.

However, Darwin himself said, "*we, however, being the dominant minority, must retain our survival instincts and therefore we will be left unaltered.*" In other words, it will destroy our individual survival instincts and Arthur Koestler, who worked on the same programs for the United Nations, in his book "***The Ghost in the Machine***" in the last chapter it says the exact same thing. "*We must eliminate individuality from the average person. However, we, the dominant minority, must retain our survival instincts and therefore will remain unaltered.*" This has been along worked out plan. It's what they call utopia you see.

Jackie: But they say that they're the dominant minority.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: But really aren't they minions?

Alan: They're the lower minions and if you go back as far as the plans given out by Plato in "***The Republic***" for this perfect world state of theirs, Plato talked about the high aristocracy being called 'The Guardians' and the guardians would be allowed to bring in some helpers from the lower class, who may see themselves as guardians but actually would not be, so they'd be a higher helper. Then if we jump from there to Zbigniew Brzezinski's book "***Between Two Ages***" and "***The Technetronic Era***," he goes into the same things about controlling each individual electronically, while the dominate elite will remain unaltered.

Jackie: You know what I think? When we succumb to the lies of organized religion we are losing our individuality, Alan.

Alan: That was the first attempt. You see the old method of controlling everyone was to have them all conditioned in the same way. That's a form of destroying individuality and that's why they had the mass for the masses.

Jackie: For example, as you talk sometimes I write down a word or a thought and this is going back in our conversation, but when you were talking about religion and that's exactly what they were meant to do, I wrote down the word contradiction and the word slavery, because for example in the gospel Jesus says very simply to do unto others or love your God with all you heart, mind, soul and strength. Love your neighbor as yourself. Well now anybody who calls themselves "a Christian" and then goes ahead and says it's okay to have slaves. It's okay, it's in the good book, God allowed it. Well, right there, Alan, I don't mean to say that in such a condescending derogatory way either, but right there when you see an absolute contradiction and you will accept both of them as true because it's in the "good book," Alan, you've lost your individuality or at least you're losing it. I don't care how strict a food regime a person follows and doesn't eat ham and goes through all the food stuff and that makes them an individual. No, it doesn't. It makes them different than other people but it certainly doesn't make them an individual.

Alan: No, and of course if you believe in the contradictions then you have doublethink as always there – the ability to hold two opposing opinions on the same topic in your head at the same time.

Jackie: That's true, both of them being true.

Alan: Of course, that again is like a robot that's going crazy because it's got conflicting dialogue.

Jackie: We have a call coming in. Shall we take it?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Hello. You're on the air.

Storm: I have a question for your guest.

Jackie: Sure. Who's calling?

Storm: Storm from New York. You're first name again, I'm sorry.

Jackie: It's Alan Watt.

Storm: All right, Alan. Here's what I want to ask you. I'm sure you're aware they changed the \$20 bill twice. That's what I was planning on getting to in a minute. You're aware of the \$20 bills.

Jackie: Yes he is.

Storm: Okay. There are two. They made one when Clinton was in office and then they redesigned it again. You know the money is counterfeit anyway but this is the point to cut to the chase. If you were to take your thumb and your back finger and press it over the left eye area of the face that was Grant's or--

Jackie: Your thumb or your what?

Storm: I say your middle finger. You know the middle finger that let's say people in college pick up the middle finger and give the finger to you. That finger and your thumb and you press – put the middle finger in the back, put your thumb in the front or vice versa and press part over a new \$20 bill the one that has the different colors on it because there's two different versions you will feel the microchip that is over the left eye. And they don't have them on the 10s and they don't have it on the 5 and they don't have it on the 1--

Jackie: But it's on the 20.

Storm: On the 50 and possibly the new 100.

Jackie: So what was your question?

Storm: I'm asking if he has ever heard of that because if you were to get one but it has to be the one that the newest ones that look like they have cooking grease on them. They look even dirtier looking than the first new 20 or 50. They have a chip in it. You can feel when you press on the right eye.

Jackie: Okay, we heard that.

Storm: Right. You don't feel it. What they use that for is – what they do is if you are taking money outside the country or really can't take money outside--

Jackie: Storm, what you're talking about I believe most of our listeners and of course Alan is aware of. In other words -

Storm: Most people don't have the slightest idea.

Jackie: Okay, thank you Storm. Okay Alan, any comments there?

Alan: They've been using technology on the public very quietly for many, many years and they began to actually test active chips embedded in people in the 1960's and releasing the people who had no knowledge of these chips and then they followed them down through their lives and caused them to do odd things at times and followed up how they handled their incidences.

Jackie: But you're not saying that since, did you say the 1960's, that they were able to mesh – in other words, that technology that you were telling us about, that they're talking about, that they can now do, that they've been doing?

Alan: They've actually been doing but the chip that they implanted then was done on lots of servicemen who had minor operations while in the service and then released.

Jackie: And how do you know this Alan?

Alan: Because when you read the psychiatric reports from Britain for instance you find that schizophrenia has specific signs and symptoms and generally they were also a religious nature. Suddenly about 1960, long before computers, even the word computer became common to the people, they had patients suddenly coming in diagnosed as schizophrenia, having hallucinations and believing that they had a chip in their spine that was controlling them. The one thing they all had in common was they'd all had minor operations while in the military and that was hushed up.

Jackie: Now this was actually in a medical report, in a psychiatric report?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Did they allude to the fact that there was a chip in these people?

Alan: Of course they didn't and the psychiatrists didn't because the head psychiatrist would obviously be in the know. They had to be in the know but the thing was this was experimental models you might say and they could then treat this person, convince them that they had schizophrenia and give them medication, then release them back into society and then activate the chip again and make them do strange things. They have been definitely testing them but this new chip that they claim that they have--

Jackie: Excuse me. Did the medical report, the psychiatric report also report that each one of them had had surgery while they were in the military?

Alan: Yes, because they always have their backgrounds in all previous medical records. Now the thing is too, when you tie it in with the CIA's UFO deception, which they also plan to unleash on the public, and suddenly you have people claiming they've got chips in their hands or in their nasal passages, in their sinuses. Then you find out there are some surgeons who are taking these things out; they're removing them and they can't explain exactly what they are because they tend to almost move when you try to move them when you pick them up. They have this protoplasmic coating on them. Once again, I'm convinced it's the authorities that have been doing this, since it's the authorities who admitted they wanted to do it to the whole planet. When then discussed this at the Loyola University meetings, the scientists never said they would like to test this out. It was all taken *a priori* that they obviously had been tested out and worked. They said their only problem was now to convince the public to accept it and that's how far ahead they are.

Jackie: I remember you saying a long time ago that when they talk about a technology that they just discovered, they've had it for a long time; and what you're saying falls in line with that. We have to take our break. Alan Watt is our guest tonight and as usual the conversation it gets intense, Alan, is what it does and I wasn't – when you were talking about the people who came in that had schizophrenia and thought that they had chips—I'll hold that question. Hi, you're on the air.

Joe: Hello.

Jackie: Yes.

Joe: It's Joe.

Jackie: Hi Joe. Speak up, honey.

Joe: Can you hear me now?

Jackie: Heck yes, that's great.

Joe: You know talking about those implanted chips, I was listening to all this stuff today on the Oklahoma City bombing and that brought back from my mind that Timothy McVeigh always swore he had a chip in his buttocks.

Jackie: In his hip. He did, didn't he, Joe?

Joe: Yes, he always did and that guy William Cooper, you know that was killed and murdered in Arizona, he said that he run into him and somebody else. Actually I can't remember who the other guy was, but anyway they got into a conversation and McVeigh wanted him to feel it because he acted like well I know you don't believe me--

Jackie: Who? Cooper said he ran into McVeigh?

Joe: Yes. He said he run into him at a gun shop in [Sholoh] or whatever it was that he lived and he just said that McVeigh – a was a couple of Mid-East, what do you call them, an Arab looking fellow was with him and they – of course Cooper was well known and they had a real nice conversation.

Jackie: Speak up, Joe, please.

Joe: According to Cooper, McVeigh tried to get him to feel it and Cooper said I didn't want to and so they've been around. Nothing surprises me what they do, but anyway I just thought that was revealing.

Jackie: It sure does and that was 10 years ago. Okay Joe, thanks for your call. Yes he did, didn't he, Alan?

Alan: It was in the newspapers here that McVeigh complained that he did have one in that region.

Jackie: Yes, well it was in the newspapers here too and it was on the news.

Alan: It showed a clip of McVeigh in Gulf War I personally escorting Schwarzkopf around some of the bases.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding?

Alan: No, and so he was in Special Forces. Andy [Ramage] who was in Special Forces in Britain in the Special Air Service, the SAS, wrote a book after Gulf War I talking about his own men being chipped under the eyebrow, so they definitely got chipped for Special Forces.

Jackie: And that was back in the '60's, Alan. Oh, I'm sorry. I was thinking of Vietnam.

Alan: The '90's. They certainly did a lot of experimenting in Vietnam; if anyone's ever seen "*Jacob's Ladder*" it's worth going to see.

Jackie: "*Jacob's Ladder*?"

Alan: Yes, the movie.

Jackie: What is it?

Alan: It's about some of the experiences of certain individuals who were tested with different things during the Vietnam era, where they actually thought they were in Vietnam but they were being tested elsewhere with different drugs and so on and actually killing each other. It's an interesting movie.

Jackie: "*Jacob's Ladder*" and they made a movie about this, and people will look at it and because it's a movie they won't believe that it's true.

Alan: They were trying to get the soldiers to become so primitively aggressive that they would kill everything and be ferocious, and they used U.S. troops and created two different sections and actually set them against each other. Then they dissected the people, the guys' brains even, to see what physical effect had done damage-wise to the brain.

Jackie: Did they say it had done damage?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: This is a little bit off the beaten path, in the same church a different pew, speaking of our military personnel. I hate saying that. The young men and women in America who go into wars. Lilly had heard that we know that they're bringing the recruiters right into the schools today, Alan, and she had heard and is going to try and do some research on it to make sure whether it is accurate or not that they're actually signing them up 14 years and older. Now of course somehow – you know that's a contractual agreement. They're not legally bound unless they really change the laws, that if you contract 12 and up or something that the contract is valid. But I wanted to say this for the sake of our listeners, for those of you who have children or know your friends' children, your relatives, try to check into it and see if this is happening and warn them not to allow their child to do that because it isn't the law anyway.

Alan: It's quite amazing that American psychiatry will protect children from pedophiles, the reason being that you cannot have consensual sex from a child under the age of I think it's 16 because they're too immature to make truly rational decisions, and yet they're trying to get them into the military where they can go and get killed at a younger age than that.

Jackie: Well, I know this is maybe a poor comparison or an example, but when you think about it there are some states now that don't even allow the young people to have driver's licenses until they're 18, and of course you could not go into a tavern and have a beer or have a glass of wine at dinner until you're 21 years old, but you can go in at the age of 17 and begin to kill and die in defense of the world order.

Alan: That's the reason for it because the military – which is a Masonic Order, by the way. Everything in the military is purely masonry, all the symbols and so on. It actually is a form of conditioning the mind and drilling out the individuality and creating the mass man, who will do what he'd told, the nearest thing to a robot; and children can't imagine themselves dying you see. Death is a strange thing to them. It happens to other people and they're always old and they're brought up with movies where the heroes never get killed because the bad guys can never shoot straight and all these movies have happy endings for the guys. They've been brought up purposely to do the killing and be slaughtered because older and wiser men wouldn't join the military you see. They know the political scams. They've lived and they understand things but youngsters don't and that's why the military always recruits the young for their wars and it's well understood as a science.

Jackie: And of course their lack of experience, meaning lack of wisdom really, their minds would be so malleable. They would be so susceptible to the brainwashing.

Alan: Sure. They go from being a nobody to getting this uniform and having all this accolade and you feel so proud of yourself, you see. This is how they do it and of course it's a different story if you come back wounded, it's your tough luck basically; but all these children think well somebody else might get it, but it won't be me. They can't imagine death.

Jackie: There's also that side of it that literally has turned them into barbarians, where it appears that many of them are killing with glee.

Alan: Yes they are.

Jackie: And they're celebrating it. They're videotaping it. They are so many reports and even the personally made videos that are being shown on, being available on the internet. I believe that in the past for the most part those who had to engage in war, the majority of them moaned or I should say mourned even when they had to shoot a so-called enemy and they grieved and they were guilty, but today it's different, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: Yes. They've been trained on military techniques on video games.

Jackie: Yes. Hi, you're on the air.

Lilly: Hi. It's me, Lilly. I sent you two emails about that, I found it under Google. If you put in Google search recruiting 14 year olds and I sent this to you anyway.

Jackie: All right, thank you honey.

Lilly: The thing is the parents have to sign in for it but the children are like 14 year old to 17 year old and then the parents get hounded by the children that please, please, please let me join up and then the parents or if they are in poor financial condition they then start getting money from the time they sign up from their future pay. Once they turn 18 then their future pay is deducted from what they would be getting in the future. It's something in the No Child Left Behind Act that's been [inaudible] before they get younger. But anyway, if you put it into Google you'll find it, recruiting 14 year olds.

Jackie: And the section of the No Child Left Behind Act, Lilly, can you find that and email it to me?

Lilly: I didn't get it down. It's in the email I sent you.

Jackie: Okay honey, thank you.

Lilly: The first email.

Jackie: Thank you, Lil. Did you get that, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So they'll have the parents sign them up and you know I would really love to see that recruitment form because wouldn't you love to see what they're doing or saying or promising for the parents to actually register their 14-year old child and it could be a boy or a girl. Hello, you're on the air.

Myron: Good evening, Mrs. Patru and Mr. Watt.

Jackie: Hi.

Myron: Yes. I have a question for Mr. Watt. My name is Myron, I'm calling from Georgia. I'd like to ask Mr. Watt a question. I'd like to know if he knows someone by the name of Baron von Knigge? He was a partner with Adam Weishaupt in the Order of the Illuminati back in the 1700's and I was just wondering if Mr. Watt has any knowledge of research on this gentleman.

Jackie: Okay, and Myron, you have to hang up to hear the answer.

Myron: I will. Thank you. Have a good night.

Jackie: You too. Bye bye. Okay, Alan.

Alan: I know the name and I know that of course the Illuminati of Weishaupt did not originate with Weishaupt. It was simply the illuminati popping its head up in a period in time. That was all, but around Weishaupt, he had some scientists and so on who were working on human behavior and studying it intensely, long before Freud or any of these boys were around.

Jackie: And that Baron von Knigge.

Alan: He was one of them. What's interesting too is that when you read what Weishaupt claims, he said that at the end stage they would unleash the nihilists and the atheists.

Jackie: He said what, Alan?

Alan: That they would unleash the nihilists and the atheists in the biggest war for the world; and of course that was echoed by Lenin and before him [Buckner] and it was also mentioned by Marx at one point. It was all the illuminati and what they've done is they've created the very generation of dumbed-down children. They've brought them up on violence and video games. The state has given them their values, not their parents, and they are unleashing the nihilists and the atheists and that's why they're over in Iraq killing with glee.

Jackie: Yes. We have a caller here. Hi, caller you're on the air.

Jeff: Hello.

Jackie: Oh, hi Jeff.

Jeff: How you doing?

Jackie: Fine.

Jeff: There is, from what I understand, a \$16,000 bonus for anybody who enlists today. Sounds like selling your soul to the devil, doesn't it?

Jackie: You mean they get the \$16,000 upfront?

Jeff: Yes and then they'll call when they're needed.

Jackie: Well that would certainly seal a contract, wouldn't it?

Jeff: Yes.

Jackie: If a parent was signing for minor – okay Jeff, did you hear that on the news or what?

Jeff: No. From a soldier.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. Anything else, Jeff?

Jeff: No. The reception is really terrible down here.

Jackie: Oh is it? I'm sorry to hear that. Okay thanks. Bye. Did you hear that, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: \$16,000 bonus.

Alan: Just to finish off on Weishaupt, now most people know that the Bavarian authorities raided his lodges. Their lodges by the way went into Germany and they were called the Beenan Lodge or the Order of Bees and the symbol is the beehive, which is the same symbol George Washington in his Masonic regalia has down in the bottom of his painting. Anyway, Weishaupt when he was chased out he got refuge in the area of Germany of Saxe-Coburg. Now Saxe-Coburg is the old house of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha royal family of Britain today; so why would the royal family not only give Adam Weishaupt refuge, they also gave him a lifelong pension and that's recorded history too. You see they're all tied in together. Weishaupt wasn't an independent agent.

Jackie: Did you say Saxe-Coburg, like C-O-B-E-R-G?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And Saxe would be SACHS?

Alan: It's S-A-X-E they spelled it there.

Jackie: Oh, S-A-X-E.

Alan: But it's the same as Sachs. It doesn't matter how it's spelled.

Jackie: Saxe-Coburg-Gotha.

Alan: Yes and that literally was the royal family that George and all those boys came from.

Jackie: Oh, that was their relatives?

Alan: Yes. Weishaupt and these guys were agents of a much higher power, just as Lenin was. Getting back to this whole discussion, we are living in the times where spiritual values better start to emerge in the individual because the war is going on right now and it's slow at the moment and yet it's also making great strides psychologically to condition people to accept all technologies and all technologies are just so wonderful you see. It's called progress, but once this technology comes to full fruition and implementation it's the end of conscious thought, which means it's the end of the human race's ability to contact their own 'creator,' if you like, and people better think about that.

Jackie: Well, the implications of that are endless.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: It just takes my mind out there. If that happens to an individual and they leave this dimension, the physical, with that seed so to speak, it comes back with them, Alan, and something has to happen. If we took it out there in I would have to say the negative. In other words, if they were successful you would have people being born into it – being born into it and never ever, ever questioning.

Alan: They wouldn't have the ability to even to think up a question. If you cannot be who you are as an individual and know you are separate, although amongst others, that will be gone totally. As they said, it will be more like the beehive than a natural society of humanity. This is an ancient goal and you can trace the beehive symbol not only back to Egypt but back to the ancient Minoans.

Jackie: Yes and you know what? Love would be non-existent.

Alan: You couldn't have love because you need individual human qualities and experiences in order to come to the ability to have love and to exercise it, and if you can't even experience the fact that you are a distinct individual, then you'll be more like as they say a bee in a hive with a job to do. You could have no abstract thought of your own, no abstract imagination or creative abilities. The brain would simply be the conduit for your programming which is coming through the air from some giant computer and if they want you to come in for adjustments you couldn't stop yourself.

Your legs would start walking towards wherever it is.

Jackie: That's right. There would be no – what you were just talking about. I've got this book "Family of Light" here and it reminded me of a short passage under the "Family of Dark," it was that chapter. It was talking about the beings who feed off harm to others are feeding their energy fields through a limited channel and this energy it says is not freely flowing through them, so when they access energy they want a lot of it and usually of a violent nature. Those who create harm to others are starved energetically. Why? Because they do not have love and do not feel connected and are shut off from living. The walking living dead is what you are without love and that is the truth, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh, it is the truth and unfortunately the ones who feed as you say off hate and anger are in charge of the world.

Jackie: Oh boy and they keep creating it, don't they?

Alan: It's the only thing they can do.

Jackie: They do not resonate. That's another passage in that same chapter in the "Family of Dark," that if we refuse to live in fear, to live in hatred, anxiety, greed, all of that type of energy, but in love, in compassion, empathy, that they can't exist because they do not resonate to that vibration, that energy of love; they cannot exist in that atmosphere.

Alan: In fact, they can't exist in this very system which they have created without it. They can't exist at all. Technically, even physically, they are useless creatures in a natural civilization. They're totally impracticable as far as taking care of themselves or doing anything useful but they thrive on this system which they have created. The more useless they are physically the higher up the tree they are as our dominant minority.

Jackie: The dominant minority. Here's highlighted a couple of sentences that I thought was really beautiful along what we're talking about. It says: *"You have equated power with material consumption, collection and hoarding. You admire people who have vast mansions, caches of gold, jewels and trinkets to dazzle and befuddle the public. Is this really wealth and power? The real power lies in knowing the meaning of the song that the birds sing to be synchronized and harmonized by the sounds of nature, the tree frogs, the insects, the whippoorwills, the calls of the morning dove and the mocking bird or the nightingale with its sweet sound at dusk."* That is perfect, Alan, because that's where it is truly at.

Alan: As I say, if you go into the Amazon those people would be called primitive and backwards and so on, because we come from this system, but they get up in the morning and they live a full day everyday and life is completely full of meaning for them, without knowing what Freud said or Einstein or anyone else. They have complete meaning in their whole existence, and as far as being in touch with their spirituality, they're so content and in touch with it that they have no high blood pressure or psychiatrists or anything else. They don't need it.

Jackie: And they don't know that they have over-happiness disorder.

Alan: Yes, that's right. They're called an "arrested civilization" by the demons that run this world.

Jackie: Well, it always does come down to each and every one of us as an individual and it is true that is the journey that we take by ourselves, Alan.

Alan: We do.

Jackie: Nobody can take it for us and we cannot take it for anybody else. We're out of our hour and once again just thank you so much for being here.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Jackie: Sometimes it would be nice if we had two or three, wouldn't it, Alan?

Alan: Right.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night and thank you for being here and God bless you.
Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 20, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being here with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Wednesday. It is the 20th of April in the year 2005.

Today is Adolph Hitler's birthday and it is also my daughter Nicole's birthday and I used to think that was pretty ashamed. I've told her since I've found out some different things about Adolph Hitler that she could have done worse having her birthday on that same date. I hope you had a nice day today, ladies and gentlemen. We are definitely going to be talking about Codex Alimentaria and just in case – I know that we have thrown that name around. We're not talking about it tonight, but Codex Alimentaria is a plan to harmonize all the food values, vitamins et cetera and to totally control – it has a lot to do with the nutrition that today we have available for at least reasonable prices. What they intend to do with this is to make it so that it would be illegal to have unless it's a real low, low potency, something that would probably do us very little good, unless it was prescribed, and the pharmaceuticals will begin formulating the vitamins. Do you like that?

We will be talking barring any unforeseen events. We will be talking about this on Monday. I spoke with a gentleman today at the suggestion of Mildred, a lovely lady, one of our listeners and a great supporter of this broadcast I must say, and I did speak with him today and he is going to be here with us Monday evening and tonight Alan Watt is with us. Alan? Do you ever think ahead while you're talking?

Alan: Yes, I do.

Jackie: That's what I just did. Tonight Alan Watt is with us. Because I didn't have anything prepared for our spiritual message, I'll do this. This is Mother Theresa. It is a writing by Mother Theresa.

"People are unreasonable, illogical, and self-centered. Forgive them anyway. If you're kind, people may accuse you of selfish, ulterior motives. Be kind anyway. If you are successful, you'll win some false friends and some rue enemies. Succeed anyway. If you're honest and frank, people may cheat you. Be honest anyway. What you spent years building someone could destroy overnight. Build anyway. If you find serenity and happiness, people may be jealous. Be happy anyway. The good you do today people will often forget tomorrow. Do good anyway. Give the world the best you have and it may never be enough. Give the world the best you have anyway. You see in the final analysis it's between you and Creator. It was never between you and them anyway."

Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You know last night when I said your voice sounded low, Mildred called. Well, no, it wasn't. It was Melvin, another one of our listeners, and he just saying how much he appreciated your coming on with us and the information, but he said it was real low at first, or maybe it was Mildred that said that, and then suddenly your voice got nice and loud and clear and it isn't very loud right now.

Alan: It's not? How's that now?

Jackie: I don't know, talk.

Alan: Is that better now?

Jackie: Maybe a little bit better. But when it comes through clear it's really wonderful. I mean you are clear. It's just kind of muted I guess. Alan? When we talked today earlier and I asked are you okay because I sensed that something was bothering you and what you've began talking about is your concern about what is happening and how fast it's happening today and how important it is that as many people as possible understand, and so that's why we've decided not to have a break like until next Monday and to have you back tonight. So whatever it is in your heart and on your mind that you want to share with our listeners, please do so.

Alan: I keep telling people that the stage we're at now, this particular stage, is the final battle for human consciousness or the elimination of it. One or the other because the big boys are on a roll and they've written about it for centuries as to what they wanted to do and they are now in the process of doing it. It's like the drugs you were talking about or the vitamins. They're standardizing everything you see across the world.

Jackie: They call it harmonizing.

Alan: Yes and what it really is is standardizing and since they are knights and all the rest of it, a knight has a standard and they put that standard in the ground and everything around them from horizon to horizon is now under their standard or it's standardized.

Jackie: Would you like to expand on that? What did you say, knights of the standard?

Alan: All of these high Masonic knights, they use knightly emblems and words that we use commonly and we don't think even where they came from.

Jackie: But they do use the word harmonizing?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: And you are right. They are standardizing it, aren't they?

Alan: They are and even when they were signing the North American agreement, this amalgamation, on the 23rd, as they were doing that, they quipped on the newsreel that even pizza from the north of Canada to the south of Mexico will come under these laws and all the ingredients will be standardized so you get the exact same pizza from north to south.

Jackie: Oh no. Are you serious?

Alan: I'm serious. I've got this on tape.

Jackie: You said that every pizza is going to taste the same?

Alan: Well, I don't know if it will taste the same but it certainly has the same ingredients in it and it will be the same with everything else. They're going the whole way to standardize everything. It's obsessional compulsion going to the tenth degree and eventually of course they plan to standardize each individual human being, because the chipping is only one part of the process and the next race of slaves that they want will be cloned and they'll be all standardized too. This is how – I wouldn't say insane because they have written about it copiously, but this is how diabolical this whole thing is and we're right on the brink now literally to retain consciousness and that essence which we call humanity is fighting for its life and most people don't even know it. As long as they can come home after working and turn on the television and watch their favorite programs to the very last day, as long the Seinfeld repeats come on or whatever they watch, they'll think everything is okay. This literally is a fight for--

Jackie: And then there are many of them who think it's wonderful what's happening because it's the sign that Jesus is coming back and he's going to have his kingdom. The seat of his kingdom will be Jerusalem, and my gosh, Alan, there are so many people that actually believe that it's wonderful what's happening because it is that time. Now if a person

would read the Protocols and hear what the plan was, regardless who the heck's plan it was, it was laid out this perfectly a hundred years ago. I mean I do understand and our listeners I'm sure get it that it isn't a hundred year old plan. I mean actually in writing how they're going to do it and when you read the Protocols it's right on target and they say that Jerusalem will be their headquarters and their king despot of the blood of Zion will have his quarters there and he will be the pope of the world. Then we find out that Rome has evidentially made plans, and I didn't know this, Alan, to actually move the Vatican to Jerusalem. So do you think a whole bunch of Catholic "Christians" will be cheering and say "look, it's the end, it's the time"?

Alan: You have to understand that in all the traditional religions have within them the same mystery religion that really runs the show and it's the same with the word "Zion." People don't even know what it means and it's the hermaphroditic deity. That's what it means.

Jackie: Zion?

Alan: Yes, and the mountains that they used to worship where the moon passed over the top was called Mt. Sin and that's where SIN comes from. SIN or ZIN, it doesn't matter. Then you have ON, which is the phallic symbol of the male deity or the obelisk which it passes over and of course the pyramid of Cheops, or Khufu as it's called in Egyptian, is the uncapped pyramid. It's the top of an obelisk. That's what it represents and over it passes the moon god SIN. When you take the first two letters, which is typical of high occult masonry, modern and ancient, you end up with ZI and then ON, Zion. That's what it means. That's what it means to the high masons. It's the completion of the male and female in one because behind all the religions, whether it's Hindu or any of the others, they're all, even ancient Greeks, their god was male and female.

Jackie: I remember in Genesis where it says, male and female made he them.

Alan: Yes, and of course if you go into the Talmud they also talk about that. It doesn't mean they made male and female one and one. It can also mean he made a bunch of male and female--

Jackie: Hermaphrodites.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That's kind of how that's said, isn't it, because I remember when I read that I thought it was worded funny. Male and female made he them.

Alan: If you look at the exact wording in the Greek and you have *Imagio*, which is the image. It means the perfect likeness, sameness in fact.

Jackie: So in other words "the architect," what would you call it? I mean a cloned body, is that what we're talking about, by a hermaphrodite?

Alan: An exact duplicate of that particular deity and that's the symbol behind even occult Judaism and Catholicism and all the rest of them is a hermaphroditic figure. That's why you have two creations or beginnings of species. Not the first beginnings. They talk about regenerating the planet, which means to repopulate, but you have two beginnings where the deity creates male and female and then later on you look and it says there's no one to till the soil so he creates Adam and Eve. What they're talking about there is those that were made in the same image of the gods, if you like, the human gods, man and woman, are the upper elite group who will control the world; whereas the Adam and Eve types are the workers you see. It's a system that they're describing more than anything else, wrapped up in a story. It's a system.

Jackie: Well, what is their ultimate plan, Alan? I mean at least as you understand it?

Alan: The ultimate plan has been laid out and spoken of by many of them such as Aldous Huxley. He went into the fact that *science* – and that's what they mean in freemasonry when you read them talking about the law of nature and following nature and by dissecting nature. In other words, everything that works in the world of physics and biology et

cetera and chemistry; once you understand it all, you can then take the original material and the world which was left imperfect by the Creator (according to masonry) and reshape it into their own perfection. Everything is to be recreated in their own perfection. Huxley was well into this. Lord Bertrand Russell also talked about the need to do this and Charles Galton Darwin also said exactly the same thing. He says already in the 1950's, Galton Darwin said, in his book, "***The Next Million Years***," we already have too many of the working and lower classes which will be become unnecessary in the future.

Jackie: Well sure, they already are with all the computers and robotized machinery.

Alan: He says we can't allow them to simply proliferate and procreate and reproduce themselves because eventually they'll be too many for them to be controlled by the establishment. None of these authors ever talk about government or democracy, never, because government and democracy is nothing but a front; an absolute front and always has been a front for what we call The Establishment behind it. Whenever you hear the speeches or read the books by these people, they simply give the agenda and they don't even bother to pay lip service to this Punch and Judy show we call politics. They've written about it, what they would have to do and sure enough every year the United Nations since about the 1950's, since the polio vaccine came out in the 1950's, they tell you every year what the male sperm count is in the Western world and they go through the countries. Now they never give a comment. They simply give the statistics as though it's quite natural. Last year they said that the male sperm count in the west was down 75 percent of what it was in 1950. Now that should mean a crisis level if it was some sort of strange natural occurring phenomena like a disease; but if they don't comment on it, it tells you right away this is part of the agenda.

Jackie: I know but there's still a lot of children being born.

Alan: There are, but the fact is if you look at the population, especially the white population, it isn't just that they aren't having so many children. It's the fact that the males are becoming almost sterile and what sperm left is too weak to reproduce, so there are other reasons behind this, but this all began with the inoculations. When you mentioned the Protocols they did mention in there that they would kill off people and so on by inoculations. It isn't science fiction of the past we're discussing. It's the laying out of an agenda which is being fulfilled and they've almost reached their goal. Aldous Huxley thought it was just fantastic that they could eventually manipulate the DNA and clone different kinds of people for the task to have to perform—minus that part of the brain that gave them their higher intellect or self-awareness as an individual. That would be cloned out you see.

Then you jump back 2,500 years from when he said it and you have Plato talking about the exact same thing in "***The Republic***" and Plato belonged to the mystery religions. He was part of the Greek aristocracy and he said, "*we the aristocracy are descended from the gods.*" You connect that once more with the same God created man and woman and later created Adam and Eve and you're back to the same thing again. There's an upper elite group who literally have been running the world for many thousands of years and they have sham governments as fronts, always, in every country and the agenda has never faltered and no part of the agenda has ever faltered regardless of what political party in power. We are literally at the stage where in 50 years or less, maybe 40 or 30 even, and according to that Loyola University meeting, they hope to have the chipping completed by about 2018. Well, that's the end of individual consciousness for the general population.

Jackie: I thought 2012 was their magic number.

Alan: No, they want to start it around then. They want to start it then and have--

Jackie: Start what the chipping?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You said they started that back in the '60's.

Alan: That's when they were experimenting. They want to have the whole population chipped. Now they're going for everyone you see. The experimenting is over. They have the one that works best and they said that at that meeting and

now the only problem they have is to convince the general population to accept it. When they were testing them out on people, these subjects didn't even know they were being tested out on; it was done covertly. They've laid their agenda right out and they're going full steam ahead with it.

Jackie: So people knowing this, what do you think?

Alan: I think it should be the prime preoccupation of their life from now on to literally—they better—train themselves very, very quickly that they are in the battle for their lives and train themselves not to get distracted or even switch off for a little while to have the relaxation that they're used to or the programming they're used to from TV. They better start dedicating themselves 100 percent to combating this because it's coming fast. In fact, Canada just announced that they're having next year a fake general killer flu alert and they're going to have a massive testing of how the hospitals will react across the whole country next year. In that blurb from the CBC they also mentioned that in the future with the chip implant they'll be able to track down the actual carriers no matter where they go in the world very quickly and so here's another plus you see pushing for the chip. In two or three years time with the propaganda that's coming out, Joe Public, I'm afraid to say it, will actually look upon this and believe this is all for his benefit and will be looking forward to it, never knowing there's a completely different intention behind it because Joe won't know who he is once that switch is thrown. He will be controlled by a computer. He literally will be remote controlled so he won't have the ability to even know he's an individual.

Jackie: What can Joe do knowing about this?

Alan: He has to start telling everyone he knows. It's like that quote you read by Mother Theresa. It doesn't matter what they think of you while you're doing it. Do it anyway because it has to be brought out. Everyone has got to at least know the truth behind this and that's the only way they can combat the propaganda that's pushing for it and they better also instruct their children in it too very quickly.

Jackie: You know this conversation it can just take us everywhere because you know the thought that enters my mind? Unless people have seed – at least the natural seed as we know natural today, because maybe it all has been genetically modified in times gone by, but the kind of food that is being purchased and brought home and eaten from the grocery store with all of the junk that's in it, Alan, and I mean you think about it. I read this a couple of three years ago. They have carrots that you can get a hepatitis B vaccine from and we have no idea what types of vaccines are being – I mean some of these plants are actually growing that vaccine or whatever. It's out of this world, but what good does it do knowing about this when you are eating meat that is irradiated? When you are eating food that has all kinds of preservatives and additives and chemicals and probably vaccines and God only knows what in it. What good is it going to do to know it, Alan?

Alan: They'll have to spend extra money and try and get organic produce.

Jackie: You know it is possible, even if you live in an apartment, you can actually grow vegetables in containers. I don't know.

Alan: But here's the kicker too, you see, there's something else that was talked about recently and I kid you not. It's the banning of home gardens.

Jackie: Oh yes. That came up a couple of years ago.

Alan: It came up again from the United Nations. Of course their spin on it is that the additives that people use in the soil and herbicides are destroying Mother Nature et cetera and therefore they want to stop all home gardening and hope to start this program in two years. I mean they're going the whole way and people better understand this very quickly because it's coming to a place near you. They better get up and get off that chair and throw that TV out the window and go to the meetings where they're supposed to be discussing this because they will go through formalities, and they better stand up and say no damn way.

Jackie: And bring your own documentation and handouts.

Alan: The fact is you can't leave that meeting until you've got your way because we're in a battle now for our lives. That's what we're in and there are people at the top that quite calmly discussed the elimination remember of over three-quarters of the human race in the next 20, 30 years and they mean it.

Jackie: I know they do mean it. I know that. And you know when we get into these types of conversations and it's like we're swimming in it as we're discussing it and always what comes back to my mind is that there is nothing more important right now than to get our own house in order and I'm talking about our own spiritual house.

Alan: That's right. Everyone's disconnected, or, if they're plugged in at all, it's to a regular church which isn't speaking out about the very things we're talking about because they're part of the agenda, the control agenda. I mean why aren't the churches speaking out about this and telling their flock the sheep what to eat or what grass to eat here? They're saying nothing about it because they're part of the control and organized religion has always been used for that very purpose.

Jackie: Yes, and Passover is coming up and there will be a whole, whole, whole slew of Christian Zionists or whatever in God's name they call themselves that will be taking the Seder meal in the synagogue with the Talmudists. We have to take a break here.

Alan: The time is getting so short as to where the world is going and how were all just going along, like the Pied Piper's followers, in a trance, being entertained to death and the entertainment is actually our programming. If we look at the movies they're churning out and have been since the Loyola meeting to do with chipping the brain, where they said that all novels and movies would start to contain stories about this and point out all the plusses. You simply take the Matrix movie as an example and you have Neo, who is the new man to come. His name means "new" and of course Anderson comes from Andros, which is the Greek word for man. He is the new son of man, and how does he get in and out of the Matrix? He plugs himself into it from the back of his head and he has all these amazing powers and the children think that this is fantastic and of course the whole idea is to make people believe you will have super powers. Now I'm well aware that there are people who will want to escape from the world and plug themselves in like the Lawnmower Man and that is up to them, but for those who are beginning to wake up, I think they should start shaking themselves awake very fast and learning fast and dedicating themselves to fighting this because once it's happened, that's it. It's game over. There's no second chance. It literally will be the end of consciousness as you know it. A good book to read on that is "*The Ghost in the Machine*," and here's another problem with modern society. Most people who are on the internet tell me they cannot read a book anymore. They just simply can't go through a book because they're getting bits and bites and that's their new language is little bits of things.

Jackie: What do you mean by that, Alan, people who are on the internet?

Alan: I get them phoning me up and they'll ask me where do I find this information or that information. I'll tell them well you go to your library; I'll give them the names of the books to look up. Most of these types of books are available at the library or can be gotten through inter-library loans. As soon as I mention a book, they tell me that right out that they can't read a book anymore.

Jackie: How do you respond to that?

Alan: Well, I say why bother phoning me for information with a clarification that they'll only look into it if it's on the internet. Now the internet is designed to be fast-paced and to recondition the minds to think in short bits and bites, and people who use the internet a lot, I've noticed, they don't read anything right through. They get bits and bites of it and this is again intentional. Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about giving it to the people back in the 1960's and what its real function would be. It's a preparatory phase of conditioning the mind to actually to the binary code, because the whole computer system runs on zeros and ones, ones and zeros, and hence the high number 10 in Masonry. It's conditioning the actual minds to be nearer to a computer's logic than a human logic and they don't realize this.

Jackie: There are whole books on the internet.

Alan: Yes, but they can't ready anything right through. Now, anyway, getting back to "*The Ghost in the Machine*," for those who can't be bothered to read the whole book, just read the last chapter and that's by a man employed initially by Stalin as an officer. He helped in the starvation of millions of Ukrainians and he tells you in his own writing in that book that he was so conditioned in believing in the communist system that what he was doing was part of "historical necessity." That's the term they use when they have to eliminate vast populations.

Jackie: You mean that's what he was told and he believed it?

Alan: Yes. Now you think after he tells you this that obviously he'd changed his mind.

Jackie: That's what I was going to ask.

Alan: But that's the big shocker when you find out that, no, he came over to New York worked for the United Nations. He taught in universities there and he worked for the UN think tanks on ways to literally lobotomize that part of the brain, the higher intellect, and that's why it's called "*The Ghost in the Machine*." It's that illusive part that is your spiritual connection with the body, you might say, that makes you *you* and his job was to try different techniques. He said there were other think tanks and they had regular meetings and the other think tanks were employing other means of trying to achieve the same ends, and he worked for about 20 years on this very problem. In the last chapter of the book he goes through not only what they decided on doing and he does mention, by the way, dumbing the people down through altering the food, adding chemicals to the water and so on to make them more accepting of the next phase, and he also rationalizes the reasons for having to do this to bring world peace. Utopia to these elitists is going to be a hell for everyone else if they get their way and these people are deadly, deadly serious.

Jackie: You know, Alan, utopia for them is whoever is left of the underlings will be so drugged or maybe they won't even need to be drugged by then, but I don't know if there's any truth to what their plan is if you're reading like "*This Perfect Day*" or "*1984*," those. They have the drugs. Anybody who suddenly felt some type of emotion reached in their pocket and took out a soma and took the pill to get those emotions gone. Well, think about this. If this is true, I don't know, but it has been reported in newspaper reports that they're finding high quantities of Prozac and all these psychotropic drugs. Evidentially, what the body doesn't absorb is being excreted and it is not being filtered out; it's in the drinking water, Alan.

Alan: It's been in the drinking water because they're also spraying it along with other chemicals in these trails above our heads.

Jackie: You're assuming that.

Alan: No. Rumsfeld said it right after 9/11 on television; he was asked what their plans were if there was another major crisis in a city where the people began to panic and he said, "*we already have chemicals to spray over entire cities containing Prozac and Valium; aerosolized Prozac and Valium.*" Now if he said that then it doesn't take much to come up with the equation that they're already do it and of course because it's being found in the drinking water is simply diverting reality of where it's coming from. Because the people today, many people are beginning to lose their short-term memory and I've talked to many people who complained of it and yet they feel sort of happy as though they're tranquilized and that's what's happening. It makes perfect sense as we go through these massive world changes and societal changes, the biggest changes that have ever happened since the Industrial Revolution began and all the people were moved into the cities. We're going through the biggest changes society has seen for hundreds of years.

Jackie: Hundreds of years?

Alan: Yes and it makes perfect sense to drug down the people as you bring them through it. It makes perfect sense, but Rumsfeld admitted that.

Jackie: Do you feel tranquilized?

Alan: Not so much. Occasionally I'll get bouts of being tired, but what I've also noticed is those who are really, really

awake prior to this don't seem to be affected the same way and I think it's because they're so used to studying that their mind sort of compensates, because as you study you must memorize and so on. It keeps your mind alert.

Jackie: Do you suppose there could be something to it, those who are more spiritually conscious or connected, aware of the connection?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Maybe so, Alan.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. I've done my own sort of unofficial surveys and that's what I come up with all the time. As I say, you must always be able to jump from where you are into the mind of the controllers and you can only do it by studying them and their writings. It makes perfect sense to drug the people as you're bringing them through such incredible changes, leading ultimately to the extinction of individual consciousness. You would have to drug them and make them happy.

Jackie: Or not necessarily happy, just emotionless. Happiness is an emotion, Alan, and unless they're giving a happy pill, I would think that it would be just an emotionless that they wouldn't feel much of anything.

Alan: Well, they don't, you see. They don't even respond much – I mean they can sit there and eat their dinners and watch Iraqis blown up by mistake, whole villages, and it doesn't bother them. If you can't cry for every catastrophe that's occurred on this planet to all the different people, if you can't cry for them, there's something wrong with you.

Jackie: Well, if we did that we would be crying all the time.

Alan: We should be crying all the time.

Jackie: I mean the sorrow or the compassion that you feel.

Alan: It's the empathy and when you lose empathy then you're emotionally stunted. Something has happened to you and that means that if all those around you are the same, well, who's going to cry for you when they come for you? No one will, so we better wake up fast and really see what's going on here and try to become as human as possible, and by that, I mean use the humaneness within you. Use it with others fast and for others fast, regardless of what they think of you because the time is really getting short now. When you watch how much spraying they're doing almost all over the planet right now on a daily basis – we're watching clouds that have come out of science fiction movies but they're right above our head and it's no movie and this is happening daily now. These clouds are becoming the new norm to most people who can't remember what the old clouds look like. They have gone the whole way. They have tampered with the food. They have altered them for vaccinations, but it's done to such a micro level that they can also create drugs within the food as well, just like soma was opium and we know where opium comes from. It comes from a plant. They're simply doing the same thing again.

Jackie: That's why they called George Bush's father Poppy.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Not because he was his papa, but because of his opium dealings. We have a call here. Hi, you're on the air. Who are we talking to?

Myron: Yes. Good evening. This is Myron from Georgia.

Jackie: Hi Myron.

Myron: Yes, I called in last night also. I'll be very brief as possible. I want to state that I received Mr. Watt's booklets and I thoroughly enjoyed them. Very, very informative. I'd like to say something. I've done my own personal research

on freemasonry and I went to the local library within my town as well and I came across a book. It's an autobiography of Albert Pike and the name of the book was "***The Man Beyond the Monument***" and the author's name is Jim Tresner. Within the book he states that Albert Pike made a remark, and if I may, may I share my brief remarks of what Albert Pike had stated?

Jackie: Yes do Myron.

Myron: It states on page 76 of his book was a remark made by Albert Pike is this.

"To the ancients, this light was an outflowing from the Deity. To us, as to them, it is the apt symbol of truth and knowledge. Masonry is a march and a struggle toward the Light. For the individual as well as the nation, Light is Virtue, Manliness, Intelligence, Liberty. Tyranny over the soul or body, is darkness. Masonry to the Masonic Brethren is a search after, and a journeying toward Light. The Masonic Light is Truth. It is the inculcation of truth by means of symbols and instructions. Teaching a pure morality by its lessons and lectures, it is also a great system of philosophy and of political and of religious truth concealed by symbols." Thank you, ma'am.

Jackie: Thank you, Myron. Alan, now I've said this before so often because what he was reading didn't sound terrible. Tyranny over the souls of man is darkness. How do you explain this?

Alan: Because on the lower levels that's exactly the propaganda they do put out and you must remember even the word "man" does not refer to ordinary people in their religion. The profane are not really men and women. In fact the profane are subhuman and of course when you really – well, read Albert Pike's own book, not by someone else. Read Albert Pike's "***Morals and Dogma***" and he tells you that freemasonry is a religion and he tells you again, he says, "***make no mistake. Lucifer is God,***" and unfortunately so is Adonai.

Jackie: He says that in "***Morals and Dogma***"?

Alan: It's in "***Morals and Dogma***". Make no mistake, he says, "***Lucifer is God.***" Lucifer is the light you see he's talking about.

Jackie: In the Masonic rituals, I actually have this in Chapter 16 and 17 of the book, they say to the freemasons when they get up high enough the lost word is Jehovah. That's in one of the initiations or the part – so Lucifer and Jehovah are the Masonic gods?

Alan: They're two sides of the same coin.

Jackie: Well of course. I mean Lucifer – the reason I'm saying this is because of the call I received from a listener who said that referring to Jehovah as Lucifer is blasphemy, well but it isn't Jehovah it's Yahweh, and that I was being put on an altar, that he would take me if I was wrong or take her if she was wrong. Now this is not a cruel lady. What she is saying she means it with all of her heart and soul because she believes with all her heart and soul that Yahweh, or however they do it, that is creator and that is the god Jehovah but it's using his name wrong. You see the whole thing is so twisted.

Alan: When you cut through the chase of freemasonry, most people don't get beyond the third degree and they're quite happy as a Master Mason, you see, but "***life begins at 40***" and that's what it means, the 40th degree is when they start to tell you what the real truth is.

Jackie: There was a Masonic song and it was sung to the tune of "***God Save the King,***" which is the same tune of, what is it, "***Oh Beautiful for Spacious Skies,***" or whatever, well right in that song the lyric are Jehovah, Jove, Oh Lord.

Alan: That's right and Rudyard Kipling also wrote it and he said, "Jehovah, Jove, by George." It's a big joke to them because ultimately in freemasonry the high masons are taught the truth. As they come in the Grand Master sits in the East you see where the sun rises--

Jackie: Yes and you know what they say?

Alan: And they go round the altar and the secret is that you have become a god.

Jackie: They're building temples and tabernacles in the soul of man and nations, and when they ask which way are you traveling from Babylon to Jerusalem. This is up somewhere around the 16th or something like that level but it deals with Jerusalem and the temple and the avenging of Hiram Abiff and it all goes--

Alan: Hiram Abiff is not a person. It's a symbol of the higher self, the godhood within man, and the three unworthy craftsman that they talk about they often call it the JUWES; like Jack the Ripper used. It's desire, thought and action. That's what they stand for. Desire, thought and action used impulsively will kill the higher god within you and you become the low profane. That's what it means. It's all allegory you see.

Jackie: I know but you know there is so many people who say I am a Christian and worship and adore Yahweh, Jehovah, Jove, Lucifer and they don't even realize they're doing it, Alan.

Alan: That's how far mind control can take you and really it's also a choice for them and you can't really do anything about it. The time has come where you have to concentrate on people who do want it. Those who are worshipping the traditional religions, on the one hand, they're preaching the terror of the last days, the ETs, extraterrestrial or end times; they have a joke for that one. On the other hand, after they've terrified their flock, they say: "but don't worry, God is in control" – so who's doing it?

Jackie: Yes and Jesus said that the kingdom of God is within you.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: And if that isn't the most outward of our expression, and I know I'm not saying that mine is, but that would be our desire to be an expression of our creator.

Alan: Remember Albert Pike was also a member of the Scottish Rite of Freemasonry (SRFM) and if you speak it, you see, that's another one of their little tricks, if you speak it you have Seraphim. Seraphim are the highest order of angels beneath the Cherubim, and the Scottish Rite calls themselves the Order of the Perfection. When you're perfect, a Perfecti, you are now a god on earth; but of course they can't publicize that at the bottom.

Jackie: One of the degrees is called the Knights of Kadosh or something like that. In my researching I find that the first Jewish synagogue or temple or whatever, was the temple or the whatever, Kadosh, and there we are in one of those degrees of freemasonry.

Alan: It was also a battle place.

Jackie: Okay. We've got a call here. Go ahead caller. Who's there?

Kate: Hi Jackie. This is Kate.

Jackie: Yes Kate.

Kate: I want to know from Alan, you know the Catholic Church years ago have been taken over by the Jewish masons--

Jackie: Yes, we've only got a couple of minutes, honey, so be quick.

Kate: What I want to know is this other pope that died or they killed him, why did he always hit the ground when he got off the plane?

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: I think he was afraid of flying, or maybe he was just kissing his own property, but the fact is the mystery religions has been always present within all organized religions. It's behind it.

Jackie: We're out of time.

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back Monday. Thank you, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
April 27, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last night of our broadcast week of course and our guest again this evening is Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Let me do this and as you know, I was just a little bit behind tonight when you called. What I would like to do first of all from Matthew 25, Jesus said:

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me; inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

I like that. That's pretty. That's so real, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is, yes, and there's no money involved.

Jackie: Well I know but what I mean is that it is true. Let me put it that way: that what we do to one or for one, it's to all or for all.

Alan: That's right. It's natural humanity.

Jackie: That's what I mean. What I would appreciate if you would do – I know we talked about it last night, but let our listeners know again this evening. Folks, today is Wednesday it is the 27th of April in the year 2005. Maybe I gave the date, I don't think I did. Today is Chuck's birthday, his birthday in this third dimensional world, and I just wanted to remember him to you, folks. Alan, if you will, tell our listeners about the books.

Alan: My books go through freemasonry, the banking system of ancient times up to the present, how countries were taken over and empires built up and then destroyed as the money powers moved on. I also go into how these bankers created the world religions and helped to dominate the peoples they took over in foreign countries by imposing these religions, installing priesthoods, generally from the Middle East, and setting up churches in each country, which also served as a branch of their banking system. Therefore, the gold that was lent to these countries ended up underneath these churches for so-called "safe keeping." It's an interesting read, each one of them, and the secret society that was on the go 5,000 BC is still on the go today and that's why nothing really changes. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.] It's the same system of debt creation, which gives power to private bankers over the countries and obviously then it gives the bankers the right to dictate policies of those countries, just like Alan Greenspan does.

In Canada we have the Bank of Canada, which is not a Canadian bank, it's actually a board of men who were picked by the international bankers who liaised with the Canadian government. They've pulled this trick in every country and really only 12 families or so are the international families which lend to every country, and technically they lend nothing, but they want repayment in real goods or gold and that's how it is up until the present system.

Jackie: And they never print enough money to pay the usury that's charged.

Alan: That's correct and they must always keep a country in debt. Even in ancient times when they would take over a country by force, often, because they employed armies of countries they'd already conquered, they would install what they called a tyrant or dictator and he was well-paid for his function and he would immediately start massive public works and projects and build mausoleums and so on. Of course, this was borrowed from the bankers and they created the debt system, which was based also on compound interest, meaning you could never get away from the debt. You couldn't pay it off, so the bankers ended up having complete control over the country through the front man who was the tyrant or dictator. Later on, of course, they gave us democracy, so you have a bunch tyrants basically fronting for the bankers and it's all the same system. They're all Masons of high degree, pre-picked before the public even see them up for election and they vowed complete obedience to the organization they serve, which is not the people you see. It's an ancient system. It's well documented in some books in fact and even many of the ancient Greeks especially wrote about these bankers and how they operated and how they had been taking over the countries 2,000 BC by the same techniques.

Jackie: And they wrote about it in Genesis.

Alan: That's why they put Genesis together, the "Gene of Isis," because it contains their mystery religion and of course religion dominates the mind. That's what its function was meant to do. It limits your scope of thinking.

Jackie: I received a call from a listener last night and he is a long-time listener but he was really thrilled to hear you mention the CIA behind many of the shortwave alternative broadcasts, but he said, "to be honest with you, I had quit listening for a while when you had Alan on and he said that Jesus was the same as Jupiter." And I said no he didn't and he was convinced and I said, "no, you misunderstood what he told us," and I looked it up of course. I didn't carry this on in the conversation but you can search and find it in so many places that Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, are all one and the same.

Alan: That's right. Rudyard Kipling even wrote a little poem on it, and it ended with "Jehovah, Jupiter, Jove, by George." That's how it ended; he was a high mason too, so they all know. Of course it's a mystery religion and it's been around for thousands and thousands of years and they've controlled all other established religions. They certainly took them over from the beginning. You can see even in the New Testament where you have obviously a person who was doing extraordinary things such as taking bankers out of the temple, standing up to the priesthoods of his day and decrying them for what they were, which again was front men for other powers, so you can see there was a real person there. Where it comes to the addition of the old mystery religion which Rome put on it, you can see the 12 disciples and Jesus as the sun, so they added on the old mystery religion on top of the real character you might say.

Jackie: The real individual, the real person? I'm sorry. You go right ahead, Alan.

Alan: It's easy to discern a real person and what a real person is doing, as opposed to the standard sun and the 12 disciples, or the sun and the 12 signs of the zodiac, which had preceded the idea for thousands of years. In the Egyptian times it was 10 signs of the zodiac and they changed two of the signs. One was a hippo and one was an alligator, although the hippo was more important to the sign at the time.

Jackie: Why? What did it mean?

Alan: It's the only animal which can fart through its mouth.

Jackie: Are you serious?

Alan: Yes. It's a fact.

Jackie: Is that a joke?

Alan: It's true. It's a pretty formidable animal and you don't want to face it anyway.

Jackie: Well, wouldn't we call that a burp?

Alan: Not really. This literally was from the other end. It came right through its mouth.

Jackie: Oh my, my. But that's why it was so important?

Alan: It's because it could also swim underwater and on land, and of course they like the symbol of the Nile bringing the life to the area and onto the land and so the hippo could signify that or symbolize that. It could swim into the water and come onto the land.

Jackie: One of the thoughts that I have had – you know you have shown us how they have used the astrological wheel, all of that, as part of their mystery religion. Well, Alan, they don't do that for fun. My thought is well and I don't know. You may not agree with this and that's okay, but I find that there – for example, if an individual has an astrological chart drawn up the person who draws up the chart, the astrologer, if it's a good one, doesn't have to know anything about the individual and like a natal chart. Of course it doesn't mean your life is mapped out but it seems to me that there is relevance in understanding the energy from the different planets and how they play upon us at certain times and it's just too accurate in too many ways for too many people for there not to be some merit to it; but maybe that's why in the Old Testament they tell you not to go to astrologers, because I think Christians think that it's sinful et cetera, et cetera, but I would like your comments on that. I mean why – for example, the number 13. I thought about this and of course they gave us Jesus and his 12 disciples. Were there 12 disciples? I don't know but I thought to myself – in fact I've said it. One time I was talking to a group and somebody was talking about the number 13 and I said well the energy, the color, each color has its own – would we call it a vibration or frequency, and the tuned and musical tones, the notes, everything really is quite beautiful the way everything kind of meshes and joins together. But I thought well maybe there's something about the number 13 the energy of it that is powerful. So we're told that it's an unlucky number and they won't put a thirteenth floor on a building et cetera, et cetera. And Jesus, what was it, his 33rd year, did he begin or was he crucified?

Alan: Crucified.

Jackie: Okay, so they use these numbers and they use the astrological signs and dates, and I wonder if that has to do with what they call their windows of opportunity.

Alan: They definitely use the solar chart as a timetable because it's a clock and it's a clock which deals in hundreds and thousands of years, and their plans are ancient, but they say themselves the plan came down or came to them around 4,500 BC. That's when the plan to take the entire planet over and how it would be done was supposedly drawn up. That's why you see two dates on Masonic temples, the date it was built, in modern numbers and times, and they had the other one with AL on it (Anno Lucifer), the fall of Lucifer. They have that date plus the 4,500 years tacked on to it.

Jackie: Didn't you say this plan is much older than even that?

Alan: I believe so. In fact I think that plan is only one phase of a much older plan.

Jackie: In other words, maybe it was the tweaking. Maybe they tweaked it.

Alan: Or revised it.

Jackie: Or revised it. It was like that Rabbi Ricorn said at some funeral. This is a quote allegedly. I wasn't there so I can't say for a fact, but what he said in this, it was at a eulogy, I believe, a friends funeral, he said we get together every 100 years to take a look at where we are and to plan out the next 100. You know, Alan, I thought my goodness, because when you read the Protocols and you see how everything is falling right into place and according to the way they laid it out. Then you think well that was 100 years ago, but we know they say in the Protocols it is said this plan that we have had underway for 2,000, 25-whatever-hundred years. Well, it makes sense that every 100 years or so--

Alan: It's no different from any corporation. They literally plan ahead 100 years.

Jackie: Boy, do they plan.

Alan: Even the World Council of Churches plans ahead in 100 years and of course David Rockefeller started that up.

Jackie: Getting back to the astrological thing, if they are the keepers of the truth, of the mysteries and it is so important to them, I guess what I am saying is that it makes some sense to me that there is something to it and they don't want people to know.

Alan: It's not that at all actually.

Jackie: What is it?

Alan: They wanted people to believe exactly what you've said, that there's strange powers and so on, that's the exoteric, but they kept the esoteric meanings to themselves. Pythagoras of course was the first one to write about this in the Greek language.

Jackie: Write about what?

Alan: This particular – you were talking about colors, tones, astrological signs and so on. In fact the name "tone" comes from Pythagoras and the *tone* of a color or the *tone* of a sound comes from Pythagoras and the weight *ton* all comes from that as well.

Jackie: But I'm talking about a type of energy or frequency.

Alan: That's what they talk about.

Jackie: Now maybe all of this is a lie. In a book that I read "*Tuning the Human Instruments*," and this was written I think back in the '70's, that they were experimenting in Russia using let's say vitamin E. There's a certain energy frequency from vitamin C and that they were literally using those frequencies to—how would you say it? Not inject, because they're not using needles, but that energy, that frequency that vitamin E makes up that literally people were able to have those vitamins. Am I making any sense? Are you understanding what I'm saying?

Alan: I've not quite got the end part.

Jackie: In other words, why do you say they want you to think that a color has a certain frequency or a tone has a certain frequency?

Alan: What Pythagoras did – and remember he had been trained in Egypt and went back and taught in Crotona, which was a Greek outpost, and he started his own school up. He, like many afterwards, he recruited young aristocrats who had to pass tests to get in and they had to also have a vow of silence for the first three or four years, just like the later Essenes, because that was a later edition of the mystery religion. Then he selected certain ones to go into the real mysteries and he also taught females and gave them a great education and they became so desirable amongst the nobility, and the female's job was to go out basically and help to subtly take over the mind of the nobility that she married and change their political persuasions and so on, so it was a form of control.

Now for the general population, which they called the profane, the people who are uneducated, they gave out the stories of magic, mysticism, again that these were real powers in the sky et cetera, the constellations and the planets. However, for themselves they used it all as allegories for other things, which was to do primarily with the aspects of their plan for the future and the time clock. That's why George Bush, Sr. after he mentioned the New World Order looked up and he said, "everything is going to the heavenly plan." He was talking about Aquarius, the Age of Aquarius that we are in now.

Jackie: Fine. That's what I'm saying. It means something to them.

Alan: It's nothing more than a timepiece for them because it's been used before.

Jackie: But they have their windows of opportunity. I've heard them say it.

Alan: Yes, and they must through them, but that's why all the early symbols of Christianity was never the cross. You'll always find it inscribed as the fish, for the Age of Pisces, so the Age of Christ was to take us through the Age of Pisces. That's why it's written, and of course it's tampered with, but it's written that Jesus tells them to go and find a man carrying a picture of water, signifying the end of his reign.

Jackie: The age of Pisces?

Alan: That's right and so Aquarius is the carrier of the water. Now the water itself is a feminine symbol, so that's when women must rise to the top to be used, not for their own purposes, but to be used by those behind the Grand Plan. It's working very successfully as you see the destruction of *everything that was* in order to make way for *that which is to come*. This is an incredible – you can't really read about it in five minutes. You'd have to read and study the Egyptian Book of the Dead and you'd have to study many of the inscriptions that were left by the scribes of Egypt and cursive shorthand, which they had as well as the hieroglyphics, and you compare that with Babylon, what's been dug up there and their inscriptions, and then you'll find it's the same mystery religion in every empire that ever existed down through time.

Jackie: And is that where the Cabbalistic--

Alan: The Cabbalism was literally taken from Babylon. It didn't originate in Jerusalem and the Cabbala was added to the--

Jackie: The mysteries?

Alan: Yes. That's why it has the 10 fruits on the trees of the Tree of Life, because at that time when Babylon created the Cabbala there were only 10 signs of the zodiac you see. So it's a very, very in depth mystery religion and you have to study it intensely to understand the different languages and miss nothing. If you miss anything at all, you can miss the most amazing things.

Jackie: Okay, the "*Egyptian Book of the Dead*," is that available in English?

Alan: Yes. You can get translations.

Jackie: Are there translations that are real and translations that are lies?

Alan: You'll get different translations. You have to go back to either Beardsen who was the initial historian--

Jackie: How do you spell that?

Alan: B-E-A-R-D-S-E-N, I think it is.

Jackie: Would that book be available?

Alan: It should be through libraries.

Jackie: I would just buy the "*Egyptian Book of the Dead*?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And do you have a first name for this Beardsen guy?

Alan: Oh no. He's always just called Beardsen and also you can get E.A. Wallis Budge, who was another translator in

the early part of the 1900's.

Jackie: But let me ask you this: Are they the same translation?

Alan: They're pretty similar because you must remember from the hieroglyphs and you're talking a different language into another language, you have to often--

Jackie: Substitute words.

Alan: Substitute and almost unfortunately destroy some of the meanings, or else use more than just one word to translate one word. You might use a phrase occasionally to try and get the whole meaning of it there.

Jackie: Well, let me ask you this: Have you read both Beardsen and Budge's "*Egyptian Book of the Dead*?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: If you were going to recommend one, which one would it be?

Alan: Budge's is cheaper and it's just as good really.

Jackie: E.A. Wallis Budge. Thank you, because you see I'm still not really following what you're saying. You're saying they want us to think that there is some importance to the astrological signs and times and ages, but there really isn't, but they use it for their own plan.

Alan: No. They want you to think that there's a magic quality to it.

Jackie: I don't understand. What do you mean magic quality?

Alan: That there's forces and powers you can get from the stars or the planets.

Jackie: When I was saying what I was saying, I wasn't talking about forces or powers. I was talking about influence of the particular planets at particular times et cetera and you know that I am not a fool. I know that I have been naïve. I know I've come out of a lot of ignorance and I've got a long way to go. I have had an astrological chart drawn up and the person that did it did not know me from Adam; and it was me, the natal chart that was drawn up. And I had one drawn on the girls and maybe our listeners are going to think I'm cuckoo and New Age and all that, but the reason I did is because I saw how very much the chart that was drawn up on me was me and there are influences that maybe can be helpful throughout our life, and I don't mean using that to live by. I don't mean that at all but there is something to it. That's what I'm saying. I don't know what it is to it, but if these guys use it – and you know what, we've got to take our break first. We're back. Alan, thanks. Okay, well, I don't know. Maybe we ought to just get off the subject because it just isn't making sense, what I'm not doing and it isn't because I don't want to understand. I'm just not understanding what you're saying. They use this and yet--

Alan: They used it for their own plan's time-clock, you see, and every symbol and every planet is a symbol of part of their action, like Mars is a God of War, for instance, that type of thing; so when that would come into the appendancy, that means that they would use that time for their war.

Jackie: The wars have been going on forever.

Alan: Oh, I know, but the big ones at certain times, the really big ones, the big changes, that's really what they mean by that.

Jackie: So in other words, it isn't a particular really more effective for them. It isn't more that they can influence people more at that particular time. It's just the timeframe that they use?

Alan: That's it, yes, and as I say, they planned it such a long time ago. I don't think it's the first time it's happened and the Hindus say that we go through these phases you might say of birth, living and then destruction. These are called "ages" and of course in the legends of all peoples we have these world disaster periods, floods and earthquakes and so on. Even in Sumer, in the Sumerian tablets, they claim that prior to their coming into existence, their city, there had been catastrophes on the earth where old continents had sunk and new ones had arisen from the sea.

Jackie: That they created?

Alan: It's possible. If you go into the writings of Tacitus, who wrote for Nero, he talked to the Druids in Britain and they claim that they had records of three previous ages, maybe 125,000 years apart, and that the survivors and the high priests of course, always the nobility--

Jackie: They do survive, don't they?

Alan: Yes. They tunneled into mountains and took provisions in to live for long periods; and that tallies with the records of Greece, where their priesthood tunneled into Mt. Parnassus and claimed the same thing that they survived the disasters.

Jackie: We'll take a call. Do you have more you want to say on that, Alan?

Alan: That also tallies with the story of the Ark, because there's no Ark as such, it's allegory, but the mountain Ararat that it lies upon is riddled with tunnels.

Jackie: There we are. We have a call. Okay, you're on the air. Who are we talking to?

Myron: Yes. Good evening Ms.--

Jackie: Oh, is it Myron?

Myron: Yes it is. How are you?

Jackie: I'm fine.

Myron: Good evening Mr. Watt.

Alan: Good evening.

Jackie: Okay, go ahead.

Myron: Last night I heard you mention Passover and I was wondering if Mr. Watt could explain this teaching of the Passover that many ministers teach out of the Old Testament and what is the symbolism or the meaning of this Passover that's really being talked about?

Jackie: Okay, good question, Myron.

Myron: Yes, thank you.

Jackie: Give him just a minute to get his radio turned up, Alan. Okay, Passover.

Alan: That was a fairly recent invention because the historian Josephus, who lived in the 1st century AD, claims that the Passover was a fairly new institution and it hadn't actually grounded itself with any historical past.

Jackie: Wasn't the Old Testament already written then?

Alan: I doubt it.

Jackie: It was the first century AD?

Alan: Yes, I don't think the Old Testament was all written at all.

Jackie: Not all written but weren't those first five books already put into--

Alan: That's the first five books of Moses. The thing is, as Josephus said, there was no – it was hazy as to why it came into existence. It was a festival time and sometime it had been equated with a festival of lights, which they usually had at these times, but, as far as a bloody sacrifice type thing, that wasn't part of it at that time in his day.

Jackie: Hanukkah as they call their festival of lights, but I'm reminded of Velikovsky's book and you had mentioned him so often and ***World's in Collision*** and oh my goodness, Alan. That book and the "***Earth in Upheaval***," I couldn't put them down when I got started reading. This is another thing. I'm glad Myron brought this up because I was thinking of that because it doesn't jive with Velikovsky's book, as far as at least that one "***Cataclysm***" and I think it was supposed to be around 3,600 years ago when the comet came around and did all the damage et cetera, but he talks in there about what the rabbis actually said about that time because it wasn't something the way the story was written in Exodus. It was a worldwide conflagration.

Alan: In fact, the Babylonian priests wrote more about it than anybody because they were the main scientists of their day and astronomers. After it was over they were called into Egypt because they had to reset the world calendar because the time of the earth's spinning had changed.

Jackie: The sun was even coming up from a different place.

Alan: Yes and when it settled down.

Jackie: And they had to find out where the seasons were.

Alan: They had to reset the calendar.

Jackie: Well, here's the thing, that in Velikovsky's book, he said that – well, you know in the Old Testament version in Exodus that the sun was gone for three days and the darkness was terrible. Well, on the other side of the earth, historical writings say that the sun stayed in the sky for three days and the rivers running red with blood. It was happening all over the world because of some stuff that was coming out of the tail of that comet--

Alan: It was raining fire.

Jackie: They said that too, but the red – Velikovsky mentions this in his book from many different sources and it was almost a water soluble type of a mineral and it did stink and--

Alan: And it also burned up the cattle and it was red hot.

Jackie: Therefore these rabbis and it was a compendium I think of what the rabbis basically said, that the so-called Exodus – people were leaving because they were looking for food. They were looking for water and that if there were – if they were not Hyksos, if they were whatever his chosen people were, that 49 out of 50 of them died and it wasn't just them leaving.

Alan: No, no. Everybody was running.

Jackie: Everybody was on the move.

Alan: Also the peoples of the sea were coming in from another direction hoping to get away from it too.

Jackie: Right. Therefore what the Pharisees, scribes, whoever wrote all of this, they just took a historical event and wound it into--

Alan: A myth.

Jackie: The private little story about the chosen people.

Alan: It's a myth.

Jackie: Yes, a myth and that Jehovah brought all these curses down on the pharaoh's people because pharaoh wouldn't let his people go because Jehovah had hardened his heart so he could--

Alan: Well, that's fine. Jehovah was more honest because he also played the devil you see.

Jackie: You know this seems awful stupid to me and I don't mean to offend anybody but this is supposed to be our loving Creator and he says well I want you to go get my people. You tell the pharaoh to let them go but I'm not going to let them. I know he's not going to let them go because I'm going to harden his heart so they won't and then I'll bring all these plagues down and I can prove to the world that I'm the Lord God almighty.

Alan: Really, he's playing solitaire with himself.

Jackie: I don't mean to joke about it because I know to some people this is very hurtful, but, gee, all we have to do is take a look at it and say wait a minute. It depends upon our concept. Of course I don't know that any of us have truly the concept of Creator, but we can know what it isn't, Alan.

Alan: Well, that's it and in the Talmud they're more upfront with that, that no one can actually know or figure out the mind of a creator.

Jackie: Do they actually say that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay, so then who do they say Jehovah was?

Alan: That's another deity. They even have another story of Moses. In the Talmud it's different from the one in the Old Testament.

Jackie: Do they?

Alan: Moses was actually a full Egyptian, Ramoses; it means child, Child of RA.

Jackie: Son of RA.

Alan: So he left and he wanted to take over the pharaoh's job and he went to Ethiopia and builds himself up there, recruited an army and went to attack Egypt, so there's a whole different story told in the Talmud.

Jackie: Okay, Myron's actual question was: Is their symbology there?

Alan: There's astronomical symbologies and also agricultural symbology. It's a pass-over from death into life for spring and planting, the crops and so on. It's all nature and pantheistic, really, and it's a time for planting and also for seed. It symbolizes the death lying through the winter comes to life again, the resurrection.

Jackie: Like Easter?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Just like Easter. Okay. All right, that makes sense. Freemasonry, for anybody who's a freemason who might be listening or who knows one, I'd like to share, if I may, Alan – this is a part that I had forgotten all about. They suck them in and they stroke them and groom them and they mention some place in here it will be the people in high offices and it will be the judges and the administrators and you mentioned I think last night the captains, the police forces. All of them and there they are and they say oh well we might spare them or some of them but the others we'll kill.

Alan: There's one thing that Masons do allow the public to know through a rumor, and that's if you join it you get unmerited favor and help with your career and promotion and so on. They make sure they get people who really are almost corrupt anyway who will join it for those very reasons. They also tell you you can bypass petty bureaucracy and get tax relief and so on, if you join. That's the bait.

Jackie: Tax relief?

Alan: They get different assessments.

Jackie: These local and county and city officials and state legislators, do you think that every time they raise taxes, property taxes et cetera, do you think their's get raised?

Alan: No, they don't and neither do lawyers because lawyers help with the real estate scams and so they are automatically are exempted from land taxes.

Jackie: And these people think they're going to be exempt from all the evil they're doing?

Alan: What they don't realize is you see most people on this planet, at the moment, at this stage that we're at right now, are expendable and it's coming to the stage where they'll try and fulfill the promise to wipe out over three quarters of the population. There will be an awful lot of people wiped out, good and bad, if they get their way and they're ready for it now. We know this because they've been prepping us for years with coming plagues and all this stuff, at the very time when we know that we can splice genes and join anything to anything, even viruses to bacterium, which is the flesh-eating disease. It's the first one in history that was created, two different species joined together. They're ready to unleash a lot of stuff on the public and these will not be race-specific. These will spread right through--

Jackie: Not race specific, right. There was an article in a newsletter just recently that said that the scientists somewhere have been given permission to create a mouse with a human brain.

Alan: They've done more than that. They've done all of these – whenever they tell you they're doing something, this is the old stuff. They were doing genetic modifications in the 1920's.

Jackie: And if the mouse starts acting like a human being then they're going to make them quit.

Alan: Well, he might become maybe a Christian mouse. So there you go. There'll be a whole new set of lawyers to deal with all of this.

Jackie: One of the things I don't think that we've discussed and maybe our listeners, a lot of them, know about it, but maybe they don't, was that terrible flu virus that they shipped. Would you talk about that? Will you mention the plague?

Alan: In the papers about a week ago, supposedly the CDC had sent out thousands of vials of 1950's version of the flu to laboratories all over the world and also one shipment with Ebola. Now, I don't know if they really did this or if it's a scare to the public, because it seems an incredible thing that they'd do, but certainly it's having an effect on the public of terrifying them and getting them ready for a coming plague.

Jackie: Well, it will terrify them if they read the article. However, I remember the article that I read that somebody had

emailed on the internet. They said that most of these have been mailed from the U.S. and their concern is that some of the labs haven't received theirs yet.

Alan: They said in fact, in the last document about it, they said that my goodness the ones that had not been destroyed was in Lebanon but they were in the process of destroying it. In other words, psychologically they were attaching it to terrorism.

Jackie: Sure and not only that, but it will be a good excuse or justification – well, what brought it to my mind was when you said the plagues that they are readying. This could be a prelude to it. You know this sounds like such a downer. You can't not talk about it, Alan.

Alan: You cannot face truth unless you look at the dark side, you see, and that's the problem with people. They're egosyntonic. They've been trained that way. They want to only look at the things that make them feel good and because of that they're wide open to whatever it is going to happen. That is a choice because maturity takes a person, and truly seeking truth, takes a person to look at all sides of everything and you must be prepared to look at the blackest black you've ever looked at—the void.

Jackie: That was in the chapter of the Family of Dark which I shared with our listeners a few weeks ago and that's what they actually said, that in order truly to be in light, if you would, enlightened or aware, you have to know the depths of the evil, the darkness.

Alan: We've got to get out of this Disney World where people are really responsible at the top and are there because they're good and decent and just people. The opposite is true. The corrupt people are at the top and it's only the corrupt people who can get to the top in this particular system we live in.

Jackie: Before we go off the air tonight because we won't be back until Monday, a thought that occurred to me that I would like to share with our listeners is in knowing this it doesn't mean that we have to dwell on it every moment of our lives, folks. We share the information with those who want to know and there are times – there are precious moments and those precious moments are times that we spend with our loved ones, with our children, with our friends, times of being quiet and seeking a self-awareness. In other words, we don't have to swim in this sea of darkness. That's what I'm trying to say, Alan, because I wouldn't be able to live.

Alan: Most people couldn't and that's what I say. Those who think that they can't face it shouldn't even look at it. They should continue the way they are and what makes them happy, but those who are looking for truth have no option but to look at the dark side.

Jackie: Yes, I understand, but do you understand what I just said?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That we don't have to swim in it. In other words, we know it. It's there and once we know it, we cannot un-know it, but, in other words, if it is all we dwell in – well, maybe I'm only speaking for myself. It would be unbearable and I just wanted to say that because there are precious moments and there are times even when you say some silly thing to lighten up the conversation. In a sense, that's a precious moment. Okay, that's what I mean because that's what I mean because I don't want to leave the broadcast tonight on just a note of hopeless, helplessness, evil, darkness, because it isn't all evil and darkness. Like you said, there are good people and there is love in this world and really it all begins with us.

Alan: It begins with the individuals who must look at everything and who have gone through the darkness and come out again and they know that it's evil and they know that they must fight it, you see. It's not an occasional fight. You know you're going to fight this thing with everything you've got.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. We're out of our hour tonight. Once again, thank you so much, and ladies and gentlemen, we will be back with you Monday and thank you for being here and Creator bless you all tonight. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 1st, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Let me get my record button going here. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday, and it is the first day of August, in the year 2005. And I hope you had a lovely weekend, folks. A nice weekend, or peaceful, or fun, pleasant, loving. I hope you had a nice weekend. And Alan Watt is with us, this evening. I was looking for something that I wanted to share with you tonight, and I'm not finding it. I apologize for this. Oh, here we are. This is what I wanted to do tonight. This is Saint Francis of Assisi's Prayer, for our spiritual message. "Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me so love. Where there is injury, let me so pardon. Where there is doubt, faith. Where there is despair let me sow hope. Where there is darkness, let me sow light. And where there is sadness, let me sow joy. Father, grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console, to be understood as to understand, to be loved as to love, for it is in giving that we receive. It is in pardoning that we are pardoned and it is in dying that we are born into eternal life." And dying, you know, well of course, dying is what we call leaving this physical body. Death. And maybe dying is also, it just occurred to me as I was reading this, folks, maybe it also means giving up the old, if you would, the lies. Maybe it means the rebirth, if you would, right here in this physical world of coming into the truth, coming out of the lies. I don't know. It's just a thought I had. Alan, thanks for being with us tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yeah, cold and all.

Alan: Cold and all. Yeah.

Jackie: Well, you're sounding a whole lot better. Alan has been kind of down with a cold, and he was kind enough to

come on with us this evening, folks. Alan, I have a letter here from a listener. I'm not going to read the entire letter, but I wanted to address this, and probably you'll have some relevant comments to make. And first, I want to thank our listener, who sent this to me, because I know that it was sent out of kindness, out of the goodness of your heart. It mentions a book, and the listener said that they heard the week before or two weeks before, and found out about the founding of America, Alan, and the Revolution and all that, and he said that I sounded despondent. And so, he sent pages of a book, or she, because the individual just said, concerned citizen. But the book is called Oashpe. Evidently it's published by the theosophical society. And it says that America's history is in this book. 25,000 years of history. And according to this book, America was ordered by the ordained, or ordered by the creator to bring liberty and light to the world. And that America was to be used to bring the, I'm not sure, it's handwritten, I don't know if it's Cosman or Coman Era in, but according to this book, Oashpe, Thomas Paine is the father of the American Revolution, and that seven of the founding fathers were graded 80 in the angelic realms, and it shows George Washington was under the guardianship of 1000 angels. And when I read this, it reminded me of me some years back, because I had read a book, I think it was called Climb the Highest Mountain, and I cannot remember the group that put it out. But there was a section in the book, it was about the White Brotherhood, Alan. And there was a section in the book about the Constitution, and how they were present, and how the Constitution was divinely inspired and as I told you recently, not too long ago in a conversation, I believed that that was true. And I believed that there could have been whatever we would call them, higher beings, there guiding our wonderful founders. And I would like to say, once again, thank you to our listener who sent this, and I want you to know that I did feel that way at one time, but there's enough evidence, there's just too much evidence. George Washington was an illuminist. He was a, was he a member of the Grand Orient, do you know, Alan?

Alan: He was a member of the Beenan Orden, which was the Illuminati Order; they use the beehive as their symbol. And every Illuminati Lodge was styled after the beehive. In all the Masonic paintings, the official Masonic paintings of Washington, you'll find the symbol of the beehive generally down towards the bottom of the portrait.

Jackie: You've got that photograph in one of your books. Is that the first book?

Alan: I think so, yeah.

Jackie: It's a photograph of a painting of George Washington, and there it is, the beehive down in the corner. Thomas Paine?

Alan: Well, Thomas Paine is a pain alright. You've got to remember, a lot of these guys adopted names of previous famous people, or else they were direct descendants of people, because one of the founders of the Knight Templar, his last name was Payen, which of course, put it into the English and you've got Paine.

Jackie: Payen, what language was that, Payen?

Alan: From the French. One of the nine knights, as they say, the nine knights who founded the Templars, one of them was Hugh de Payen. And so, it's no coincidence that you end up with a Payen, or a Paine, who was a world revolutionary, because once he was finished, he came from England after trying to get revolutions going there.

Jackie: Thomas Paine did?

Alan: Yeah, and he went to the U.S., and then he went over to France afterwards too.

Jackie: Probably he went over there with Lafayette.

Alan: Oh, he did. He was part of the Revolutionary in France, and he eventually got locked up by the guys who were leading the Revolution. It took a lot of pull from the US to get him free.

Jackie: Why'd they lock him up?

Alan: These were international revolutionaries.

Jackie: Well, why would they lock him up if they were the guys that were behind the revolution?

Alan: Because he thought it was getting out of control with the killing, or the bloodlust. He thought they would kill off the nobles, but they started to start to chop off the heads of ordinary people once they'd finished with the nobles, and he interjected to try and stop that. And that wasn't part of the agenda, obviously, and so they locked him up as well. And I think he also didn't agree with the end of the revolution. It was supposed to continue into other countries, and cause world revolution. That's also what he objected to, was basically they made it localized, just in France.

Jackie: So, in other words, then it sounds like the possibility that Thomas Paine actually believed in the revolution, because, you know, Alan, this is the thing that makes them seem so right, is that the feudal system under the monarchies. The people were enslaved, and of course, what we read is that the revolution is what got rid of the monarchies, and gave the people the democracies and all that. But is it a possibility that Thomas Paine actually thought it would be a good thing for the people?

Alan: It could very well be so. It's difficult to tell with a lot of these guys, because in a sense they're all politicians. They say one thing to the public, but they also do the opposite. It's difficult to say if he truly believed in this world revolution or he knew there was to be another plan that took over once it was completed. It's really hard to tell right now. I also know that the world revolutionaries were being trained from the 1500s onwards. It's like John Wilkes Booth, that shot Lincoln, John Wilkes Booth, he was named John Wilkes after a famous revolutionary of England, who kept getting locked up in the Tower of London for trying to cause revolutions in England. So his father named him after this revolutionary. So this is in the family type of thing. These guys were literally being taught and reared from childbirth to be revolutionaries. And of course it continued.

Jackie: So then they did believe in it.

Alan: And even then though, you see, to the ordinary working Joe who was basically illiterate, it was no different from the Communist, in fact, the Communist Party took over from the World Revolutionary Party. It was one and the same thing. And the guys at the bottom were given a different spiel about what the outcome was to be from the guys in the upper management level of the revolution. It was to be a scientific social revolution, where an upper elite would eventually run the lives of everyone at the bottom. Of course the working man was told something completely different. But they need the ordinary people to support them, the mob as they called them, to get them behind them and to fight for them. And that's what they did in Russia too, for the Soviet Union.

Jackie: Yes, and under those systems, the systems under which the people lived then, you know, you could understand the people wanting to be out from under it.

Alan: Sure, and they really thought they were going to make themselves free. But just as we saw what happened in the Soviet Union, if we jump back to the French Revolution, we see the emergence of a much, much deeper and long, you know, something that was planned out long before, obviously, because they had population reduction, population control, whole departments set up for this. They started to kill off people in the rural areas, because they wanted a certain figure in every region as they called it. And they were sinking people by the boatloads, just because they lived on this part of the land, and they wanted a fixed population, vastly reduced from what it was. And these were ordinary people they were killing, just peasants.

Jackie: Just to reduce the population.

Alan: That's always been part of this agenda. And it was the same in the Soviet Union. The Soviets slaughtered so many millions that no one can actually put a definite figure on it. It's over 60 million anyway, well over. And also, it was standard in the Soviet Union.

Jackie: When we say 60 million people, oh, 60 million people were slaughtered, a person has to stop and literally think about that. You think about, I thought about this. I thought about, Alan, I'm saying this for our listeners, to really get it folks, what he just said. For example, New York City, how many people are in New York, about, do you know Alan?

Alan: Oh, I have no idea what it would be now.

Jackie: We'll say 14 million maybe.

Alan: Yeah, in the greater.

Jackie: Yeah, in the greater, we'll say 15 million. Okay, we're talking 50 million. And I think about, okay, picture a city, let's say with the population of New York in it, and going into that city and every single individual in that city is dead. It brings the numbers into some sense of reality, because that's so far out to imagine that they could have killed 50, 60 million people. That is just almost beyond our ability to conceive of that.

Alan: And yet that was all part of a long-laid strategy, a plan, because Lenin, who obviously was tutored from childbirth for his particular coming role, started the Reign of Terror, exactly what they did in the Revolutionary France, the same technique. When you have no external enemy, no immediate external enemy, to control the public, you must create a terror within. And that's what the Soviet Union did. They started to pick up ordinary citizens, next-door neighbors, anybody would do. In fact Lenin sent out gangs of henchmen, and he told them, Trotsky talked about this in his book called "My Life" and Lenin ordered these gangs just to go into rural areas, and take a dozen men from each little place, hang them from the trees, and leave them there to rot. He said that will strike terror into the peasantry and they'll do what they're told. This is what you're dealing with with these great heroes, you know. You're dealing with absolutely ruthless sociopaths, and they look upon the ordinary people, the champions of the working man, eh. These people look upon the ordinary people as the lowest scum that walks the planet. That's what Communist followers can never get through their heads. It's a Scientific Socialism, based on Darwinism, which is the right of the fittest to survive and rule those who are less equipped to survive. That's the whole doctrine, really, of Communism.

Jackie: And they create the situation, or the environment, where those that are, you know, less able to survive, that's why they're less able to survive.

Alan: Yes, indeed.

Jackie: Because of the conditions. They create those conditions.

Alan: Yes. It's almost like someone having a cow and breaking the legs of that cow, and then being disgusted that the cow can't get up. That's what you find with the elite.

Jackie: That's a wonderful analogy.

Alan: They cause the problem, and then they despise the people who are sick or starving and unemployed and all the rest of it. So that's typical of how they rationalize everything they do. They always blame the victim rather than blame themselves, and that's psychopathic behavior.

Jackie: Well, you know, getting back to the American Revolution, it would be different if there wasn't so much evidence to point otherwise, the possibility, because it all made sense to us as we were growing up, and oh, this was the war for independence, you know, from Britain, but it's George Washington who was so big a part of that who was, he had Royal Blood, I understand. He was an illuminist.

Alan: He was trained by the British army.

Jackie: Yeah. And they knew exactly what America was being founded for, to do exactly what it's doing today.

Alan: And they put up that big obelisk in his honor. It wasn't a Christian cross. It wasn't anything to do with Christianity. It was an Egyptian obelisk they put up there for him.

Jackie: Right, exactly. And what's his name, Thomas Jefferson.

Alan: And Thomas Jefferson was an admitted illuminist. In fact, Thomas Jefferson in his own memoirs writes about Thomas Malthus whom he corresponded with. And Thomas Malthus was the guy who came out with the economic policy for killing off the excess population, due to economic reasons and how to feed them and starve them so they'd be too weak to run off on a plantation, that type of stuff.

Jackie: And you know, there's always these wonderful quotations you can find like the one that George Washington, I think it was his speech when he left office at the end of his presidential term and said, you know, to beware of tangling alliances with other nations and all of that. They had the American people in debt to Great Britain, right after the Revolutionary War, with the Peace Treaty. And even in the Constitution, all the debts owed to other nations have to be paid. And it was the banksters. And George Washington was the one that signed the first Bank of America in, what was it, a twenty-year thing that they had?

Alan: That's right. So, sure, I mean it's a serpent as they say, they always use their symbols in everything, and the Bank of America, BOA, is a boa, like a boa constrictor, you know. Put a Z on the end of it and you've got Boaz, you know, almost.

Jackie: Now, who was Boaz?

Alan: That's the Masonic Towers. There's always Twin Towers, the male and female, Jachin and Boaz. Boa, Boaz means also the serpent. And that's why boa is a boa constrictor. It's a serpent. So, the Bank of America has the clue right in it. These guys don't make any mistakes.

Jackie: No. Well, let's be careful, because they mean what they're saying, in other words. But I don't, I don't buy it that they don't ever make mistakes.

Alan: They literally created the language. The language we use is theirs. And that's what I mean by attention to detail. They don't come out with any abbreviations without there being another meaning behind it. Everything is like that.

Jackie: In other words, that's not a coincidence.

Alan: No, it's not.

Jackie: Right, they know what they're doing.

Alan: And of course then they brought Jacob Schiff over just in time for the American Civil War, and Schiff was doing the same deal. He was even involved in the ownership of the companies that made the uniforms for both the North and the South all through the Civil War. One of them you just simply dyed blue, the other one was gray, but they were identical otherwise. So it's just one scam after another, but the people keep falling for it. That's the problem. We never learn, you know. Think of the money too that was also borrowed for all the wars since the American Revolution. There's trillions and trillions supposedly in debt, although it's all bogus, and we know it's bogus, but as long as everybody believes in it, it goes on. And I can remember when the US owed one trillion dollars. And at that time they said if you put dollars end to end, it would stretch around the moon and back. And I don't know how many trillions of dollars the US owes now. So you can't pay this off, ever, and it's not intended to be paid off, obviously. How can you pay it off when your industry has gone overseas?

Jackie: Well, it couldn't be paid off anyway, because it's debt. It's loaned into circulation. It's a debt to begin with. And then they never print enough of these paper dollars and fives and whatever. They never print enough to have it in circulation to pay off the interest.

Alan: And also, a debt, if you are a debtor, you see, you are in slavery. If you are borrowing money, and you owe money, technically, even by the Old Testament rules, which are the Masonic rules, you are a slave. And everyone now flashes the cards for everything that they want.

Jackie: No, not everyone.

Alan: Well, the vast majority.

Jackie: The vast majority, yes.

Alan: The vast majority do that. It's a normal way of life now. In fact, they did studies recently, and they found that, I think, 70% of Americans and Canadians now are using the debtor cards and so on, and they don't handle cash at all.

Jackie: The debit cards, yeah. I would venture to say that the majority of our listeners on Sweet Liberty are not of that ilk that you were talking about. Because I get many, many of the donations that come in from money orders or cash. And because so many of our, I believe a lot of our listeners don't even have checking accounts. I have one. You know, to pay. I pay my public bills with it. You know, like the gas and electric and phone. But that's all I do. Everything else I do, I just do it cash. And it's just a principle. It's none of their business where I'm spending my money.

Alan: They also admitted now that they're issuing the same ID cards, it's to be used in the States, they're issuing it now in Britain. And they've also admitted it's now also to be used for your banking, as well. So it is to be part of the cashless society.

Jackie: Didn't they bring that out right after that? Wasn't it recent that they brought it out?

Alan: Yeah, they did.

Jackie: Right after that bombing.

Alan: Right after the fortunate bombings that happened right at the right time, when Blair was about to get tossed out of Parliament for all his lies, these friends, these terrorists, just helped him out there, you know. It's amazing how they always come to their. I noticed that with George Bush too, each time that he was plummeting in the polls, Bin Laden just magically would send out another video saying 'We hate America.' And Bush would come out and make his speech, and be the strong man, and suddenly his polls would go up again. It's such a pantomime, you know.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you, Valentine, she's the lady that has, and I haven't mentioned this in a while, so I should. She did some really awesome stuff, you know, on these videos, these alleged videos by Osama Bin Laden, and she put each of them side by side by side, and every single one of them were different people Alan. She did an email of that thing, and it was just amazing.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, isn't it amazing that it's always when they need something to happen that something always does?

Jackie: Well, remember Clinton. Where did he go bomb? Right around the Lewinsky scandal.

Alan: Yeah, that's right. I remember that too.

Jackie: Yeah. Sudan?

Alan: He was dropping the cruise missiles over Iraq, every so often.

Jackie: Well, they were doing that ever since the first Iraq war.

Alan: Oh, yeah. I know.

Jackie: They were doing bi-weekly bombing runs. They had that country just absolutely blasted away before even the second Gulf War started, the Iraq War started.

Alan: As I say, the revolution goes on, and what we're living through now, is simply the next phase of the revolution, which is into the society, which they've written well about, in detail, in many publications, that's to be run by the experts and there will be no private rights of any kind for the ordinary people. And they want a very controlled population, right down to the exact number that they actually need for any particular job. Eventually, in the future they said that no one would be allowed to have a child unless they have a function for that child. So this is the next part of the same ancient revolution that's just ongoing, which they call scientific Socialism. It's run by Fascists at the top, of course, but it's a Socialistic, Communistic Bureaucracy System that's used to control all of the people.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: I received a letter from a new listener, Alan. And this is the gentleman that had called you. He had sent a donation. He said he had been a listener for approximately two months, and he said, "I find your program quite an eye-opening, myth-busting experience." "I admire your courage to put this kind of repressed information out before the whole world. Count me as a person that your show is in the process of 'waking up'." He said, "I've sent for Alan's Book I. Last evening I spoke to him, via phone, to elaborate on some points I've heard him make on your show. He's a fascinating as well as enlightening person. Thank you for having such a guest, as well as the access." And that's from Bill in New York. And Bill, thank you. I appreciated that. It's nice. I always enjoy hearing from our listeners. And it's nice to know that we have new listeners coming in, that are waking up, Alan. Because there could be no other reason for doing this broadcast if it wasn't just to. And sometimes it does seem like a downer. I would like to do a broadcast one time, that's uplifting. You know what I mean? But it isn't the truth. Well, it isn't very. It is uplifting to know the truth, but the truth can hurt. And I do know that. And I think there's enough research and resourced information there that you will understand why I no longer buy into the America, the land of the free and the home of the brave that never was, from the beginning. It just never was. And I'm going to let Alan give you the information now on how you can get his books. Alan, go ahead, please.

Alan: Yes. There are three of them. They're called Cutting Through, One, Two, and Three. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I'll send them out just as soon as I can. And they go through a lot of the history of Freemasonry, pre-Freemasonry, and I go back thousands of years to show you how the money system was taking over countries, 2,000-3,000 BC, and how the armies were formed once they had the money system in circulation, and then they used one army to simply go and force the same system on the neighboring country, or the neighboring tribe, and this has gone on right up to the present time.

Jackie: Yeah, that's what's so mind blowing, to realize that it just goes back and back and back. And it's the same thing as like when you were telling about Sumer. At least 6,000 years ago. And the guy who wrote the book, what was it called, Alan? On Sumer. What was the name of the book?

Alan: The book on Sumer was Life Begins at Sumer, and they have a blurb there. It was written on slate by, they think it might have been a student, because they had a tremendous school system, 5,000 BC for the bureaucrats, these guys who become the priests, specialized priests in different areas, even real estate ones, and other ones went into law, and this guy said, I looked from the east to the west horizons and I see nothing but government buildings. And they taxed the people for everything, he said, when they'd bring in the fish, they were taxed for catching the fish. They were taxed when they sell the fish. He said, and even when the relatives come to the grave

sites to put offerings on the graves, they come and they take the death duties, the death taxes. They take the food from the graves. And this was all government officials, 5000BC.

Jackie: And you're saying that this book was initially written back then?

Alan: Oh, no. I mean the translations.

Jackie: You said it was written on slate. Oh, he found all the information on slate.

Alan: They've dug up so much writing from Sumer, it's just amazing.

Jackie: And they've been able to interpret the language or to, what do you call it?

Alan: Oh, yeah. They have it down to a fine art, and it's nothing like the one that Zechariah Sitchin invented. They've dug up the remains of old schools where children at five years old and six years old who had been taught geometry and so on and trigonometry. This is common. So, man is far, far older than they'd have us believe, and they had advanced systems thousands of years ago. I'm sure Sumer simply was a sort of revamped system, a new system of a new age of its day, but there's no doubt that the knowledge came from a much earlier civilization. And they do talk about it in the tablets of Sumer, that at one time there were advanced civilizations and tremendous earthquakes hit the whole planet, and some of the continents sunk beneath the waves and took the cities with them, and new continents arose out of the sea. So, man is far, far, far older than they'd have us believe. Of course, they don't want us to understand or even know that, because science has always been so far advanced from what the public will ever, ever know about. The gimmick is to make the people believe through the publications that they give us that they're just working on this, and they're looking forward to improving that one day, or inventing something. This stuff has all been done long ago. That's why it's called re-search.

Jackie: yeah, like hydrogen cars.

Alan: Yeah. Research.

Jackie: I read an article from California, some guy that had a hydrogen car, to use, I think it was from, oh, what the heck, oh, I can't remember. Demler, Dambler. He said it cost a million dollars to build that car. He was able to use it, so that he could experience it and then write about it. It was in, maybe The Chronicle, one of the California papers. But, Alan, what hogwash. They say, oh, that technology is about ten years down the road.

Alan: I know. No, you see, it was never intended that the American public drive forever. They only gave you that transportation during the industrial era. China is now having their industrial era, so they're putting down roads, they're giving them cheap cars and cheap gasoline.

Jackie: And do you know that the automobiles that are being manufactured and sent to China have none of the emission controls on them?

Alan: No, they don't need them, and they're pretty well hogwash anyway.

Jackie: Yeah, right. They're trading off the air. They're trading off the air pollution.

Alan: That's right. You pay a fee for it. It was never intended. Once America had finished its job, which it hasn't quite done yet. It's got to force the last of the remaining Moslem countries into the same system of democracy as they call it, with a central banking system, their debt system, and their paid politicians for front people. That's the last job that the US has to do. And as it's doing it and finishing it off, they're dismantling America back home. That's what they're doing.

Jackie: Yeah, do you want to hear something? This came right from the US EPA, Environmental Protection

Agency's website, that there is a partnership between the US and Israel to monitor the quality of drinking water, Alan.

Alan: Well, actually, in 1967 the UN had its first water meeting in Israel. And it was in the newspapers at the time, and they said that water would be one of the prime moneys of the future. It would be actually used like money. And that Israel was heavily involved in the planning for the future shortages of water. So, I'm not surprised, you know. That was in the newspapers at that time.

Jackie: Yeah, well, US and Israel partnership.

Alan: They have partnerships across the world though, with just about everybody else, with one deal or another. And it's not a country either, you see. We keep falling into this trap of believing there's a country there or a country even here. There's always a handful of people that run every country, including Israel, you know.

Jackie: I suppose. I don't know if Israel is a corporation or not. But the US is actually, literally incorporated.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And do you think Canada is, is Canada a corporation?

Alan: All British Commonwealth countries are. That was where it first came from, was England.

Jackie: And, you know, comment on this. You know, George W Bush the President appointed Wolfowitz to be the head of the World Bank. How is it that the US President is in that position to appoint head of the World Bank?

Alan: Well, he's told what to do.

Jackie: That's not the point.

Alan: It's just to fool the public.

Jackie: What, like the World Bank is under the authority of the US?

Alan: That's what I'm saying. It's to fool the public. The public must believe their government is real.

Jackie: Well, you know, it occurred to me, and it just occurred to me today, that maybe the World Bankers, the International Bankers own the US corporation now. Maybe they own the corporation now. Maybe they own the corporation, Alan.

Alan: I wouldn't be surprised at all.

Jackie: Because, otherwise, how could you, okay. I mean it's just there has to be an explanation how the US President appoints the head of the World Bank.

Alan: Well of course it's nonsense. The President is only a front man. The Prime Minister of Britain is only a front man. And that's well understood in Britain.

Jackie: Well, I know that. I know they're front men. I know they're puppets. The point is, there has to be some legality here. You know, they got this twisted, you know, legal system. The Treasurer, the Secretary of the Treasury is the Governor of the International Monetary Fund, Alan. And I've got the newspaper article that says it. I mean, I know newspapers lie too, but sometimes they print the truth.

Alan: They have to fool the public to make them believe their government is real and powerful.

Jackie: But what does that tell us about the US government inc? If we aren't a closely held corporation by the international bankers. It, I should say, not we, but we are the, what do you call it, the assets.

Alan: That's right. We are. We're supposed to keep paying off the debt, and your children's children and so on, for evermore, you know. So that is true. We are all collateral for the debt.

Jackie: Collateral, yes.

Alan: And that's no different from the feudal system. That's what you were. You served the lord. You had no rights whatsoever, because you were born into slavery as a slave. Only they called it serf. They changed the English language a little bit, and called them serfs, because slavery was a bit too upfront, you know. So they hid it behind the term serf, but yeah, you own nothing. You gave 60% of all your produce to the lord. And what was left had to feed you, your animals and your helpers, you know. And when you work out the income taxes today and the hidden taxes, the average person is paying about the same amount of money in taxes. So serfdom or feudalism is still here.

Jackie: Oh, I bet lots more today.

Alan: It's actually more in Britain, actually, and Canada. So this con game has gone on forever. And it was Charles Galton Darwin that said in his book, *The Next Million Years*, and that's quite a boast for the illuminati, he said himself that there has always existed a form of slavery, and we are simply creating a more sophisticated form of slavery, where the slave will never realize that he is actually a slave.

Jackie: The perfect slave believes he's free.

Alan: That's right. So they give you brass bands, and you wave flags and stuff, and you know, you get parades. And you're allowed to buy your auto to get to work to pay for that clapboard house that you put up there and pay the taxes on it. So we're just a more efficient form of slave, where we don't really need to be guarded all the time. We even buy our own clothes out of what's left over. And our work boots, you know. So, yeah, it is a more sophisticated form of slavery.

Jackie: And you have to have a license to do everything.

Alan: Well, everything is a privilege, you see, in a democracy.

Jackie: Well, and the definition of a license, their own definition, is, it gives you the right to do something that would otherwise be illegal.

Alan: Yeah, that's why it's a lie on your senses. It's lie-sense.

Jackie: Lie-sense. Yeah. It's a lie on your senses. Wow, yes.

Alan: Because, yeah, sure. That's exactly what it is. You pay a fee, you pay money, then you can do it.

Jackie: So, it would be illegal to fish, see. I mean, basically that's what they're saying. You have to get a license to fish. And so they're giving you permission with this license to do something that other, so, they just make every, they make living illegal.

Alan: Oh sure they do. In fact, it's no different from the Soviet Union, where you cannot do something during the course of your day, if they want to they can get you because you'll break one law or another just walking up the road, you know. And that's what it's come down to. Most of the laws are on the books in case they ever want to pull you in. Anybody, that is, in. That's why they don't take laws off the books. No, we're living in a prison. It's just that

you don't see the bars until you try to walk out of that prison without permission. Then people appear out of nowhere that you never saw before with strange badges in plainclothes and you find out, my God, there's another world out there that I knew nothing about.

Jackie: That's right. Goethe, was that, that there's none more hopelessly enslaved than he who believes he's free.

Alan: Yes. But sure, I mean, how can you be free, when you're born as an asset, basically, to pay off a debt?

Jackie: And you have to get a certificate of your birth.

Alan: Even Thomas Jefferson, who was a member of the Illuminati, and this is the amazing thing. The Illuminati spoke openly, because they knew the public would take it one way, where they could take it themselves another way, the same statement. But he did say that a generation born into paying off a debt incurred by a previous generation, are therefore born into slavery. And he said that it's possible, you know, in a different system, he said, for every generation to write off the debt of a previous generation. And he talked about that. So, they knew all this stuff. They knew it all, at that particular time. They were well aware of it all.

Jackie: And just because he said it, and he's quoted it, people think that he said it as a warning.

Alan: They always give you a legal warning. And it's like Benjamin Franklin, saying, what have we got? Well, a republic, if you can keep it. That's the same tongue in cheek. It's man speaks with a forked tongue, you know. He's giving two different statements, depending on whose point of view you take it from, the Illuminati's or the man in the street. In other words, Franklin knew darn well from the beginning that you'd never keep it. It wasn't intended that you would keep it. Because you never really had it.

Jackie: Right, exactly. Thomas Jefferson made a statement about revolution, that something about every twenty years, that maybe there needs to be a revolution.

Alan: That's to clear out the ones at the top, because they become lazy, corrupt, and they start immediately to try and get their offspring into the same positions. And Jefferson admitted that, that as soon as they had the older guys beginning to retire from government, they were already getting their offspring in. Benjamin Franklin tried to get his son, his son was called Temple, by the way. He tried to get him into a government position, but he was unsuccessful. Other members did get their offspring into position. So you end up with these hereditary oligarchies, basically. And it's no different today. I mean, you get Bush #1, Bush 2, Bush 3, you know, it goes on and on and on. And they're all intermarried, so it doesn't matter what name they use. If you go back in their histories, you'll find they're all cousins. So, yeah, you're voting in an oligarchy.

Jackie: Well, yes. Just a reminder, that evidently Bush and Kerry were third cousins.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Both members of Skull and Bones.

Alan: And the royalty of Europe.

Jackie: And the royalty of Europe, yes.

Alan: And that was published by Burke's Peerage, which is the Queen's official genealogist. So, it's true. These guys are all related to royalty and I really don't understand why people keep falling for it and voting for people who promise them things, but never, never live up to it.

Jackie: Well, basically it comes down to this, it doesn't matter who you vote for today. I mean, it never did anyway, because they always gave us our choices to let us think we had a choice. And I found that out fairly early on. But

today, with the way they can skew the votes, it doesn't matter who you vote for. Even if there was somebody decent running, whoever they want in office is going to get in office. Period.

Alan: It's arranged before the fact, you know, for the public.

Jackie: Well, yeah. I mean, Bush didn't win the first one. He didn't win the second one. Not that I would want Gore. I mean, that's not the point. But evidently they felt that GW would be able to suck in more people, and I think they were right. I can't tell you how many people that I've heard make statements such as, thank God we have a Christian, a president who's a Christian. And many, many people really believe it, that God told him to go to war to Iraq.

Alan: Yes. Well, I have no time for people who follow, anyway. In fact, that's one of the Illuminati's most powerful assets, is the fact that people are so willing to be organized into camps to follow, and all you have to do is put your guy in at the top of the camp. So, rather than persuade a few million people, you've got one guy in charge of them all, and he does all the talking, you know. That's the secret about creating groups. And you've always got followers, which are easy to take over, by putting in your own man. That's what they've done for thousand of years. The same nonsense, you know. So, it's the 87% of the population, who are followers, and unfortunately, they're always with us, as followers. And that's the way it is. They've done studies on this at universities for the last hundred years. And they find it consistent that 87% of the public in any country don't care who's in charge, as long as they can carry on with their lifestyle as it is at the moment.

Jackie: Well, then, as their lifestyle continues to change, they still want their lifestyle as it is. No matter how terrible it's become.

Alan: They adapt so quickly, and that's why they used the term that man was made out of malleable clay, as early as Egypt. Made on the potter's wheel. And, of course, that was copied into the Old Testament. What they meant by that was, man was the most adaptable creature on the planet. He adapts so quickly to every circumstance that's thrust upon him. And as Zbigniew Brzezinski said, when he was asked what he thought of the ordinary people, wouldn't they rebel if the US ever, you know, clamped down and took their rights away, Brzezinski said, he said, what do I think of the people? He said, well, put it this way, you can beat them, you can starve them to death, and do they rebel? He says, no, they just turn round and eat their dead. So that's what we're dealing with here. These people understand the human nature. They know that people will put up with tremendous hardships, horrible hardships, before they'll do anything about it. And often, when they do something about it, their backs are against the wall, they're unorganized, and it's too late for them. And they know this too. That's why they give us false leaders to follow, on every side of every thing. So, they understand this, perfectly well.

Jackie: Yes, they do. We're out of our hour. And I thank you very much for being with us here tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes. And ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you, tomorrow night. I still don't have my printer working, and there are, there are a few things that I have been wanting to share with you, but I can't get them printed out. And Alan is very gracious, always, to come on with us, and add so much. Well, just basically without, I don't know what I'd be doing right now, Alan. Thanks a lot. Alright, folks. We'll see you tomorrow night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through"

Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and

CDs

History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

&

Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)

DVDs

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
August 2, 2005

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – August 2, 2005 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This is Alan Watt standing in for Jackie's who's suffering from some battle fatigue right now and I hope to take you through an hour of various types of information.

Today is the 2nd of August, 2005 and as most of you probably know by now, I live up here in Canada, further north from Toronto, and our temperatures hit 110 degrees today and it stayed in the 90s right until about 8:00 p.m. While this was happening of course they were spraying the skies with their beautiful new trails, which they've been laying for some years now and perhaps those who watch more consistently will notice the different types which they've been creating in the last year or so, which are different from the first chemtrails that we used to see.

They're becoming rather artistic with it and today along with all the usual little fluff balls with the curly tails **they're creating**, there was actually a **three-legged swastika, like a nebula and of course the three-legged swastika is the symbol for the Isle of Man**, where a lot of the wealthy rich of Britain do their banking, so I thought that was quite a coincidence to watch this being made above your head.

Another thing too that people are noticing – people who wear glasses or sunglasses are having to clean them much more often than they used to because of an oily film keeps developing on the glass, and this is from the polymer, which gives you that hazy look in the sky when they're spraying, it's from the polymer coming down to ground level. They're really laying it on now with advanced science and as we're all well aware, there's no one in the regular media going to go anywhere near this subject. They won't touch it with a barge poll, so they've all got their standing orders they're out the door and probably so is there pension too if anyone tries to inform the media.

The media being what it is, mind you, hand-picked in the first place, individually it's no hard job to get them to comply because they're a bunch of prostitutes as far as I'm concerned. They've been selling the people down the river for many, many years and they're all for of course this whole New World Order, and amongst the journalistic class you'll find they believe themselves they're part of the elite because they are really the fourth estate. They're an essential part of government and always have been and they give the public the view they're supposed to believe in on all topics.

They give us our diversions – our topics of conversation. They dish it out to us everyday, right down to trivialities which don't affect anybody, but they will not touch any of the main subjects like the **Bilderberger** meetings or the main CFR meetings, which is coupled with the **Royal Institute of International Affairs** which was set up back in the late 1800's in Britain to bring in a world government based on the English style of democracy which is under royalty. We must never forget that, that the top of Britain, being a model for the world for this particular system, you still have the monarchy and the aristocracy and all of the relatives of the monarchy basically – we called it "the establishment" in Britain. They run the show and they tell Parliament what to do and any politician who's really clawing to get up there – and that's basically a criterion to be a politician, you want to climb up there, they do what they're told by the establishment and put the bills through that they're told to put through.

Really, we live in a world which is almost like the movie the "MATRIX," where although the Matrix took place in a sort of Internet system – an Internet reality, this is the reality here. We're living through it and we can't unplug our heads from the actual Internet once we feel tired. We've got to play this game everyday and those who are aware of what's been going on and following what's going on, I'm sure everyone's feeling a form of fatigue simply by

understanding the horror show which we're living in today. Those who have done the research themselves and the studying, I'm sure, can't help but come to that conclusion that we are living in a nightmare because those behind all of this wrote about their whole plan centuries ago. In the 18th century and into the 19th century there's quite a few of the mouthpieces that put out books detailing the agenda and even time tables.

Lenin talked about it coming in at the end of the millennium and into the new, that's when the big changes would take place in the West, and he said that in about 1915. **This is an old, old time we're living through.**

Charles Galton Darwin who spoke on behalf of the elite in his book "*The Next Million Years*" talked about the necessity in a post-industrial Western society of depopulating all of the 'useless eaters,' you might say, to borrow a phrase from **Bertrand Russell**. They believed that everyone exists for their economic system. That's what our function is and of course today we are living not only in a post-industrial era – the industries have been moved off to China, we're post-technological as well and even all the computer industries basically are farmed out to the Far East as well.

We really only have one function left and apart from consuming all the goods that are brought in from the Far East, we are supposed to be the world's policemen and force the rest of the world—the Muslim countries—into the same system that we live under.

We are economic units in a very sophisticated system, which **did not evolve** by itself. It was planned this way. Every part was planned in minute detail.

The public's response to every part of the plan has been worked out like a battle plan in advance and psychologists and sociologists helped put all this together to give us our news and how we should cope with our news and what we should think about our news; it's all done for us. Whereas we ourselves have to sit back and be downloaded and then just parrot what we're told. That's how simple this Skinnerian system really is.

It's not difficult when you realize that thousands of think tanks are employed full-time to plan your thoughts for the future and what you're going to experience in the future and in fact down to how you'll react to those experiences in the future, so we are in the Matrix as I say and we can't get unplugged so easily.

One of the problems we have at the moment of course is the **barrage of even shortwave news**, which goes on incessantly about the minute details and you get a blow by blow account of what they are doing to us – the big **THEY**, you see, and what countries are doing the saber rattling towards America such as China and so on. That's all nonsense because the boys who own the West also own lock, stock and barrel China and no one in China acts on his own.

They take orders from the same elite, the global elite who set them up in business and financed them; apart from us of course, because we did finance the moving of industry under the **GATT Treaty**, we paid for factories to move from Canada, the States and Europe to China and we paid for the transportation of all tooling and machinery. We also signed treaties that we would pay all losses that those firms would incur during the first five years of operation.

Canada gave them two or three Can Do nuclear reactors and they gave them the reactors. At the time John Chrétien was the prime minister and he came back from China with his big jumbo jet full of businessmen, not ordinary businessmen obviously but corporate leaders, which the taxpayers funded once again. He said, oh, we'll have jobs, jobs, jobs; but what he didn't say was the jobs are all in China. He said, we've got a good deal with selling these nuclear reactors to China; and they mentioned the figures in the billions but then about four months later in the Toronto Sun, half way through the paper in between sports and sex and everything else, there was one paragraph that said, "**an update on the Can Do Reactors to China**," and that was China would not have to begin payment back to Canada for 25 years; and if they still felt they couldn't make the payments, it would be postponed for another 25 years.

Now Canada doesn't have billions to throw around and what they didn't say was Mr. Chrétien borrowed from the World Bank the money to loan to China. The taxpayers of Canada were the guarantors for that loan, so we pay off the whole loan and that's how these scams all work you see.

They don't even bother as the Communists supposedly did, they didn't even bother to steal your money quietly; they had to lie about it too, and of course we have great liars in the West as politicians. No matter how much respect *they've been trying to gain for themselves through propaganda and the media building them up to be a holier than thou and astute upright men.*

It's amazing how **our forefathers** understood that **politicians were basically liars**. That's what they do. **They're very good liars and many of them are lawyers as well** and I'm sure it's no coincidence that **LIAR** and **LAWYER** sound **very much alike** you know. These guys have sold us all out for their own personal ends and gain and they also get superior medical treatment.

I think it was four or five years ago – maybe six years ago an odd thing happened in the Western countries where the **politicians** murmured about **a deal being made that they and their relatives would be TREATED FOR LIFE** at very top military establishments. That was another perk that got added to it all and of course I wondered why in this great democracy, where we're all supposedly treated equally, that the general population has to wait in sort of factory queues to get in to see a doctor; because that's what we have in Canada basically. You might have to schedule an appointment two months in advance and by that time you're either dead or cured, one of the two.

We live in a **fantasy land** where our thoughts are dished out to us by experts. Our topics of conversation are doled out to us and they understand human nature. They've always understood human nature.

MAN HAS BEEN THE MOST PERFECTLY STUDIED CREATURE ON THIS PLANET and the **creatures who do the studying** of course have **been here for thousands of years** too; and since knowledge is power, knowledge is never lost. It's put into places called **ARCHIVES**.

For the public you get public libraries and of course that's all **AUTHORIZED** public libraries. **Every book** in there is **authorized for your consumption**, but YOU WILL NEVER SEE or get access to the **REAL ARCHIVES** where the **REAL INFORMATION** is kept.

When I was at school in Scotland, I can remember getting this vague history of Scotland and how it tried to stop the Normans from coming in and it was successful to a great extent, except the nobles began to intermarry with them and they took over the lordships through marriage. Scotland fought the Romans before that - could not defeat.

The Normans couldn't come in either with an army because they were being defeated as well, so they simply used money, bribery and inter-marriage to take over Scotland. However, trying to get the history of Scotland from our schools was a difficult task. What I found out later was that since **Scotland was a colony of England** then technically they didn't want any **bad news** being given to the Scots, like what happened in Scotland in the 1800's when **they cleared the highlands in the 1700's and 1800's. They put off millions of people into rickety old boats** to go to the new world or Australia or wherever they were sending them and they were being forced off at the point of the gun. Many of the boats sank just off the coast and the relatives on the shoreline could watch their relatives dying and drowning.

ALL OF HISTORY WAS WIPED OUT OF THE HISTORY BOOKS BY A DECREE FROM LONDON so that the Scots would never be upset about London and the way its run its country. This is the type of whitewashing we've had throughout history and it goes along with the plans and the format set out by **John Dewey**, who said himself that all conflicts, past conflicts between nations, when it comes to the defeated nations, they would basically be wiped off the records so no one will know.

However, I was very lucky in that I had an adult reference library and reference books went back to 1500's and they had documentation from even the newspapers in the 1600's and 1700's, and so I found out I was being taught nothing but lies in school as far as history went. There I am, at night, going to the libraries and studying up on what really happened and what really happened was a horror show.

People visit Scotland today and they look around the highlands and see it's so beautiful, this empty barren countryside and hills and mountains and so on, and what they fail to realize is if the highlanders hadn't been kicked off their land, it wouldn't be so bare and barren as it is today. That was the technique used by London, which really was an **ancient**

Middle Eastern technique that had been used in ages **past, where they in the times of Nero and Caesar and so on they moved people around the world at will.** Anyone who caused them trouble they **simply moved them off their land** and put them into another country. That was standard operating procedure and this was going on right up to the present time.

We find the U.S. went into Somalia. The next thing we know, there are documentaries on the CBC television in Canada and they're showing you these high rises built to house the Somalians who left Somalia and the Canadian government (our taxpayers) flew them all in and supported them. This idea of kicking people off their land is not new.

In present day Iraq, the U.S. is still attacking various towns. They have a rotation schedule where they go in and bomb it and strafe it and cause terror, and a lot of people are moving away. That's the point of it all. They want them to move.

When we look at this technique of getting people to move who are obstinate and no one likes leaving the country they've been born into, we have to look at the U.N. agenda. Anyone – everyone can move from the rural areas in every country and move into these habitat areas as they call them – human habitat areas.

These artificial compounds you might call them too, where you see in their own website – I haven't checked it but I've had good documentation sent to me on the subject, and **THEY SAID THERE'LL BE NO PRIVATE PROPERTY.**

There will be **NO OWNERSHIP OF VEHICLES** either, automobiles. **Public transportation only** and of course ***your life from BIRTH TO DEATH will be watched and observed and regulated by EXPERTS,*** you see, NGO experts, and they have experts for everything and that goes right back to the format of **Bertrand Russell.**

Lord **Bertrand Russell** who **experimented with school children** back in the early 1900's long before Skinner and he brought in the **FREE LOVE** thing too. That was another mandate which they knew they'd have to use. Bertrand Russell pushed this **FREE LOVE AND NO MARRIAGE**, just go from one partner to the next, and he was encouraging the children in these special controlled schools that he'd set up to do this very thing. Then they studied the psychological effects on the children who went through all of this and they followed their lives right through their entire lives.

They tried to implement the same program in the 1920's, "the roaring 20's," by making booze cans naughty but nice, you see. Taboo but nice. The very thing that teenagers flock to. **THEY brought in the mini skirt at that time.**

THEY brought in booze and sex, just do it, and these sort of dance songs to go with it; but because of all the pregnancies that occurred from it, they had to start building like crazy Boy's Towns and Girl's Towns all over the place to accommodate the offspring. They didn't have all the abortion clinics to take care of the fallout you see. They didn't have the medical facilities to take care of all the venereal disease, which also skyrocketed in the 1920's, and so they went back to their desks again and drew up the plans and then **THEY worked hard to get the PILL.**

That was a prime priority and they thought well better than just booze we'll bring out drugs – **hallucinogenic drugs** like LSD, which if you just speak **LSD**, you've got **LUCID**, and lucid is clear and is **ANOTHER NAME FOR LUCIFER,** which is just a little joke that they throw in there; but they brought out the drugs in the '60's with the rock and roll.

They called it a revolution in music, a revolution in sex and they had the abortion clinics ready, the private ones that you could pay for, and they also had the street medical facilities where you could walk in and get shots for any venereal disease that you might have picked up.

These guys don't give up. They never alter their agenda, by the way. They simply take it back to the drawing board and try to iron out any problems that they have. When we realize how old this agenda is and that it happened long before—it was on the go long before you were born, long before FDR. You go back into the days of Sumer. The **RABBIS** themselves talk about **THE AGENDA beginning around 4,500 BC.**

AN AGENDA WHICH WAS TO TAKE OVER THE ENTIRE PLANET UNDER ONE GOVERNMENT, ONE RULE WITH AN ELITE TO RULE IT and every facet of humanity to be run by experts. They don't like this untidy

method of people being individualistic and deciding what they want to work at or what they want to do for themselves and going off and maybe building a place here or there. It's just too untidy for them you see.

We're dealing with CONTROL FREAKS and these control freaks just don't let up. They can't let up. That's their nature. They want it to be under their control and they'll decide where you live, how we live and what we say and everything else and what we do. This again was all experimented with within the Soviet Union where they did have school-to-work.

You were tested at the age of five and six for any special qualities or any areas of study and then they said okay you're going to be an engineer and you're going to be a laborer and you're going to be a plumber, and you were only taught what you had to be taught to make you a plumber or an engineer. You didn't get any extra curriculum or any extra history or geography or science. It was irrelevant to the controllers.

All you had to know was how to do your job when you left school and that is the same idea that's coming here. It's too untidy you see to have people being taught all these different things and then deciding what they want to do. Why not save the bucks, train them in one area only and you **have a dumb stupid population** who don't know very much except how to fix taps, perhaps, or make a technical drawing on something. That society is a very easily managed society because they're kept in ignorance of all the other generalities and studies.

Therefore, from a controlled pre-point of view that would be perfection you see and we know where it's going from there. We know that **Arthur Koestler** or "Kaus-ler" depending on how you pronounce it, which is K-O-E-S-T-L-E-R, he worked for Stalin as an officer and he helped starve the people in the Ukraine. He talks about it in a book which he wrote called, "*The Ghost in the Machine*," and "*The Ghost in the Machine*" by the way is the illusive part that psychiatrists that can't pin down. **It's you.** It's the essence which is you. **The real you.**

It's illusive to these characters and so **Arthur Koestler came from his communist country** as a communist officer and he went over and taught in universities in the United States in New York. **He was attached to the United Nations and he worked in think tanks** – global think tanks where different groups of scientists had their specialty all working from their own area of expertise on the same subject. The subject was: **how do we remove that part of the brain in individuals that gives them their personal identity?** It lets them know that you are you, distinct from other people. His expertise was in the psychological approach coupled with drugs and he also worked with surgeons who were **doing various kinds of lobotomies** and so on, when they were pretending that was a cure for depression.

They had lots of people to experiment on and many people came back to the U.S. from abroad in the military in World War II and they were having pre-frontal lobotomies – actual post-orbital. It's behind the eye and this was supposed to be a treatment for the battle fatigue and the shock they'd gone through. Meanwhile of course they all got studied for the rest of their lives to see how it affected their personality. Koestler had all this information and he was trying to find new ways for the near future in how to do the same thing.

HOW DO WE DESTROY THAT PART OF THE PERSON THAT MAKES THEM AN INDIVIDUAL? because **individuals** you see **are very problematic.** They take whims and fancies. They go through fads. They're just not controllable you see. People who are sovereign individuals want to do their own thing and the elite just can't have that. It's just too messy and too untidy for their system.

Koestler worked with other surgeons, with chemists and so on, and they found ways that they could target a specific area of the brain and knock it out, basically. You might call it a chemical castration of the brain. They didn't want to destroy your higher abilities of mathematics and passing on information and so on. What they wanted to do was to stop the individual analyzing abilities on particular topics. In other words, you could repeat stuff but you couldn't think of it yourself.

Now the break's coming up, so I'll be back shortly in just about three minutes and I'll see you on the other side.

My name is Alan Watt and I have three books for sale. I go through a lot of the history of the last few thousand years in

this agenda. I go through freemasonry and I don't begin with the usual nonsense that it all started with the guilds – the tradesmen guilds in the Middle Ages. No, that was only a small part of it. It's been here for thousands of years and secret societies are well documented in Ancient Rome. If you want one or all the books, [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information].

You can contact me if you have something to talk about; I don't like "preachers" because I don't need to be "saved." I always say that Jesus saves but I'm not sure what bank he uses; and since people today have no idea what it really means, although they've been told by the World Council of Churches that they think they know what it means, they're just whistling in the dark and so are most of their followers.

Religion is one of the prime means of mind control. Yes, it gives comfort because it designed it to do so, but it doesn't give you answers to anything and it also tells you to obey government. That obviously was tacked in there by the priests who took over in Rome.

It's so odd that they're following a man who was killed for his viewpoints and for speaking out freely against the corruption of his age and spoke out against the priesthoods who ran the religion – he spoke out against the bankers who were in cahoots with the priests, as they always are, and they killed him for it, you see. In the New Testament somewhere in Paul somebody added, "obey government because it's put there by God."

Well, if you believe that, then don't decry Adolf Hitler because he was elected into government. Don't decry Bonaparte Napoleon when he took over. Don't decry Lenin. In other words, every tyrant that was put in under your own philosophy was put there by God, so that's your problem and you'll have to deal with that yourselves, especially when you're following someone who definitely spoke out against it. That's your doublethink of today.

Now getting back to Arthur Koestler working the think tanks for the United Nations, he did say that they were successful by different means, by chemicals and I've no doubt they used sodium fluoride, which is in the tap water in the cities. It's in the toothpaste. It was used in the Soviet Union and it was also used by Nazi Germany because they knew the affects of it. It slowed down the brain. It slowed your intellect, but Koestler also talked about more efficient biochemical means where they could actually attach organisms if they want to, like viruses or bacterium, to specific hormones which go straight to your brain and attack that vital area.

Once again, this part of the brain they want to knock out is you. It's who you are. It's what gives **your ability to perceive yourself as a distinct independent individual, distinct from others**, but that's a nuisance you see to the controlling elite. They have to use massive media and propaganda to keep each individual happy today.

They've got all these services out there and they put sports on for people to keep them occupied or movies with sex or violence and all this kind of stuff, but the fact is: if they could possibly destroy that part of the brain, they wouldn't need all of this anymore. Maybe that's the right way to go because we wouldn't need the media anymore either.

I wonder if they've thought of that, what happens to them when they're no longer required? What happens to all the sports commentators too, and all the networks **when they're no longer required?** Because under that last meeting that was held – **World Meeting of Scientists, sponsored and paid for by the U.S. Department of Commerce** and headed off or **kicked off by Newt Gingrich**, which **didn't appear in the newspapers**, these characters, these scientists have a **chip** ready to **implant** in the brain. Lo and behold, the main scientist from Japan said, **IT WILL BE THE END OF INDIVIDUALITY AS WE KNOW IT.**

It will be more like the beehive in fact he said because everyone will be interlinked with a regional computer, which will direct them as one would direct a robot. They won't need media to keep people happy because people will be quite dumb and happy as their program tells them to be. They won't need the sports. They won't even need politicians eventually. I wonder if they've thought what they're going to do or what their function would be in such a future, because **POLITICIANS OUTSIDE OF THEIR JOB ARE THE MOST USELESS CREATURES YOU'LL EVER MEET.**

The men don't know anything about fixing anything or how anything works. All they do is sit and scheme and their job is to get other people to work for them. That's what **politicians** do. **THEY'RE PSYCHOPATHIC PERSONALITIES.**

They have no function in any other system than this one.

As I say, Arthur Koestler wrote about it in "***The Ghost in the Machine***" and that book is definitely, definitely worth a read and in the last chapter he goes through the whole agenda and he thinks it's just wonderful that they'll have peace on the planet.

There'll be this strange utopia for THE ELITE, WHO WILL NOT by the way TAKE A CHIP or HAVE THEIR MIND ALTERED IN ANY WAY because they have to GUIDE THE PLANET. As he said, and as **Charles Galton Darwin** said, and as a scientist at the Loyola University meeting said, he said that only the elite will need their faculties because they will be guiding the ship. In other words, their ability for self-survival, self-preservation will be functioning; whereas the masses will not because the masses will have all their problems taken care of for them by the state.

This Borg mentality that they showed us in the Star Trek movies, the original "**Bee,**" **that's what Borg stands for**, by the way, we're the 'worker bee,' and they lived in square space ships because they were the ashlar – the Masonic ashlar, they were squared. They were not natural. They were part cyborg and everyone was connected to a central computer, just like they talked about at the meeting at Loyola University and they have the technology to do this.

At that meeting they said the only problem they have at the moment is convincing the public to accept it. That's the only problem. They have everything ready to go. It's been tried and tested over many years on unsuspecting people and they want to go ahead with the beginning in 2009 and hopefully they said they'd have it completed by 2018 or 2019. Politics, by the way, wasn't mentioned once at this meeting – this meeting which churned out 600 pages of their agenda and was totally ignored by the media, although many of the media guys were present.

They said that they will promote this from kindergarten. They'll promote it as a positive thing in school. They'll promote it through all **novels, all magazines, all fiction writings and the movies**.

Now these guys didn't say we would like it to be promoted. No, **they said it's going to be promoted** and that's how things really work you see in this matrix that we live in.

They didn't mention politics because they're well aware that politics is a sideshow for the public. Many years ago they found out that the **PUBLIC WOULD REBEL and OVERTHROW TOTAL CORRUPTION so they came up with this thing called DEMOCRACY**, where if you think you can change the system every four years, you go ahead and vote. Then after the next four years, well, we'll vote for someone else. That stops them from having all these problems, as they fill their pockets with our money at the top and as they make us work for less money or devalue the money or rob us from our taxes et cetera and hand it out to their corporate buddies and foreign shores.

If you wonder why Africa is poor, read the agendas. Read the great economist **John Stewart Mill** who **wrote** about it **in the 1800's that the BLACK MAN was to be basically ERADICATED** because he would **not fit in** to the **Western economic system**. He said some will survive and his own words were because they can mimic the white man, but those who couldn't mimic the white man were to be eradicated. We see **AIDS decimating Africa**, absolutely, and we know too it was **definitely small pox** – the free small pox shots the UN went around and gave them all and tried to blame on the failure to change needles from one person to the next, which was a nice cover story because the AIDS virus is well documented, including the funding to create this thing which could destroy a person's auto-immune system, and so a common cold would turn into chronic bronchitis or pneumonia and kill you. That's how it works.

THIS IS A HORROR SHOW WE DO LIVE IN and those people who are on the air and who are genuine (and not all of them are), understand this and have to live with this knowledge everyday. They're not off chasing UFO's like Art Bell or worried if NASA can make it with the next space drama, as a tile comes off and all this nonsense. No, this is to suck you in and support NASA, which does nothing really except put up satellites up there which work in conjunction with HAARP and to spy on you. That's NASA's main job. That's what it does you know.

Those on the shortwave who know what's happening have to live with the knowledge everyday. They have to cope with

the reality and the bleakness because we're going through a bleak period right now. Everyone who's aware is sensing something coming quickly – "something wicked this way comes," as they used to say. We know there is more and more restrictions especially in rural areas with what you can and cannot do and they're passing laws all the time.

We know that gasoline's been pushed up and Mr. Rumsfeld at least on the media up in Canada announced that gasoline might double. He said it's going from \$70 a barrel to \$140 a barrel and that was a trial balloon. They do this once in a while to test out the public reaction as they do their quiet polls all over the place. As long as the media doesn't follow it up – and they don't, and the public is trained only to think about what the media tells them to think about, so if the media seems concerned about something, then so are the public.

Zbigniew Brzezinski documented all of this in "***Between Two Ages***," one of his books, in the Technetronic Era. The Technetronic Era is the era we live in and it's an era where they used advanced secret technology. Advanced secret from the public, but really old technology, such as the **HAARP program** coupled with satellites and so on, to once again do their favorite little act, which is to try and control the minds of the public.

HAARP is beaming out now 24 hours of every single day. They step up the power when they really go to town and spray the skies non-stop and this has a tremendous effect on our weather. They can either cause thunderstorms or they can spray over thunderstorms and dissipate them. That's why there's a drought in many areas, so they can do both.

This is **OLD TECHNOLOGY** going back to **TESLA**, at least Tesla, although I doubt it, to be honest with you, because if you read about the **ETRUSCANS** who were the ones ***WHO BUILT ALL OF THE SUBTERRANEAN TUNNELS UNDER ROME PRIOR TO ROME*** and the Etruscans were also the people who **had tremendous engineering**.

They taught the Romans how to build. That's where they got all their ideas and engineering skills for the aqueducts everywhere they went, because wherever you go the first thing you must do is steal the water you see and that's what the Romans did.

The Etruscans used to be called in to Rome on high, high festival days, which were just like today. They're all linked to sunrise, sunset or stars appearing – certain stars or the moon and which are still used in all high occult masonry today; and the Etruscans **FAVORITE TRICK** was to **CALL DOWN FIRE FROM HEAVEN**.

Those of you who think that something new was put into **Revelations**, where the great beast would call down fire from heaven, should think again because the **Etruscans were doing this 2,000 BC right up into the time of Jesus**, so it's **not a new trick**. It was never explained how they did it, but they certainly could do it.

They could literally conjure up fire and bring it **down from heaven to earth on demand**, and I would call that a definitely advanced science.

Science is the most secretive thing because it gives you power – it gives the holder power and you never share knowledge, which is power. It's no surprise to me that many technologies are being used today which are ***completely unknown of by the public*** who read the Popular Mechanics or Popular Science and they tell you, oh, we're just working on this and one day we hope to be able to do, yadda-yadda-ya, when in reality that's all part of the matrix. Whatever they tell you they're working on, the higher level of science and there's **THREE LEVELS OF SCIENCE** you see.

There's **THREE LEVELS OF MEDICINE** too, from professorship down is the lowest level. That's the whole matrix, the low level you see from professorship down. Whatever they give you as being the latest is really antique and what they really have is so far advanced that it's beyond what we're even given as science fiction.

The CIA had little hand-held gadgets back in the 1950's which were like mini-HAARP's and **they could literally pulse into your brain voices, commands**, and so on, and it worked—these little machines worked on line of sight. **Dr. Nick Begich** displayed a whole bunch of these antique little mind control gizmos from the CIA on Wendy Mesley show here in Canada about four years ago. He had about three benches full of them and this technology of course could also be – and here's the kicker, just like the Star Trek stun gun or the phaser gun – you could also set it to match the automatic beat of the heart. In other words, you could stop the heart if you wanted to; and we wondered why people had sudden fatal heart attacks years ago and just odd coincidences, and of course we could never have done that because we didn't

have the technology, did we? That's why they get away with it. They never tell you what they're really using at the time.

Now **Nick Begich** also took this stuff over the European Union Parliament because some of the members they were having these strange weird attacks just before they got up to speak in Parliament and he displayed it and demonstrated this stuff and he said there are people here who are using it on you. **This is old technology—antique technology.** Well, if it was a size of TV remote converter or a packet of cigarettes back in the 1950's, you can imagine how small it is today. If you ever get strange thoughts or strange craziness or feel terribly nauseated and you happen to be speaking out about things, well maybe it's not so paranoid after all to wonder if maybe someone's targeting you because you certainly could be.

Now the whole problem comes back down to what do we do about all of this. There are no groups you can join. Groups are immediately infiltrated or else they're set up in advance by the controllers and all you can get back to is number one. When you understand that you're simply living in a long, long succession of this plan, you're lifetime's a little blip in one part of it, then you stop panicking.

Your government is NOT BEING TAKEN OVER as you live. It NEVER WAS your government in the first place. It wasn't your father's or your grandfather's either. It was **a system that was cleverly designed** up long ago to give the impressions that people are really enemies and countries were really enemies and had us all fighting each other while the elite benefited from it.

IT KEPT THE POPULATION DOWN.

They made tremendous fortunes through war and they just happened to always own all the manufacturing processes, but that of course must be a coincidence too – so stop panicking. You're not being taken over as you live. **THIS HAS BEEN GOING ON FOR THOUSANDS OF YEARS** and you can take comfort in the fact too that there's been a long, long lineage of people with the knowledge of what is happening, who don't belong to this elite controlling group, who go on down through the ages with the knowledge and helping to pass it on to other people. That's why we know so much today.

Just like you start off with an avalanche—an avalanche of course is this **NEW UPCOMING WORLD ORDER OF TOTAL CONTROL**, if they get their way—you also have had many small snowballs being rolled along the ground and getting larger and larger and larger as time goes on, as we go on through this tremendous journey here through time and space. You must always keep in mind that eventually a critical mass is met and the critical mass does not depend on vast armies of people. It depends on the right quality of people with the right self-knowledge of who they are in the great scheme of things and who are totally honest about themselves, which is always the beginning of enlightenment, and you also come in contact of others of your own kind.

The knowledge itself doesn't stay with you. Each time you speak it, anywhere, they know themselves we basically broadcast—**people actually broadcast you know when they have a eureka moment, something suddenly strikes them** and you'll find that people across the planet are being hit with the same thing at the same time. This is something which is at the moment outside of their control, but they do recognize it. **They know about it.**

Arnold Toynbee who was the **Rhode Scholar** and a globalist for the elite, he ran the scholarship programs I should say. Professor Arnold Toynbee made a speech about it and he said, "**when a thought is put out there, it's well understood that people pick it up all over the planet.**" So when your **heart is pure and your as pure as you can possibly be**, you don't want to stop things as they are and have some vague pretense past come back again, like "lets live in the Victorian Age" or something.

No, you're honest about the whole system and you know the **whole system is unnatural**, then you can broadcast as I say, others pick it up and it's like putting a series of batteries together. The voltage increases tremendously with each person who wakes up and starts to really come alive and think.

Well, that's been a pretty brief hour and I've rambled on a bit here trying to get a lot in and nothing is prepared, but I hope for you it's been of interest and I guess Jackie will be back tomorrow night to talk to you about other things. Thank

you and good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

August 3rd, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen, thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday, and it is the 3rd of August, in the year 2005. And I am glad to be back with you this evening. And I want to thank Alan Watt for going it alone last night. And Alan is with us, this evening. I've got information that I've been wanting to share with you. Folks, I haven't been able to. I have a new printer on the way. And so, perhaps next week we might give Alan a bit of a break, and I'll be sharing with you some information I've kind of been storing up, and I haven't been able to do it, because I haven't been able to get it out of my printer. So, anyway, I got to thinking. It's so easy to label my tapes today, because basically it says, Alan Watt. But the difficult thing to do is to put on that label a topic, because Alan and I have a tendency to let it flow, and let it go the way it goes.

"Fear of the will of God is one of the strangest beliefs the human mind has ever made." I don't know that any of us, we each have our own, if you would, limited concept of Creator. And it certainly, for me, it is a limited concept. But there is one thing that I am very clear, is that Creator, the energy, the force, that we are of, is benevolent, and I do know that. And to me, the most beautiful proof if you would, of that, is the law, the universal law, of for every action there is a reaction. What we sow we are allowed to reap. So there isn't punishment being meted out by some gray-haired long-bearded guy sitting up on a cloud someplace pointing his finger and saying you ticked me off. But the fact that we are allowed to reap what we sow. To me that is a beautiful perfect justice. And my experience has been, when I'm able to let go, when I'm able to get out of my own way, and let it unfold without my feeling like I have to know the outcome, etc, etc. Those are to me, awesome, like miracles happen. And I see that as the love with which the universe or creation took place. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: I guess, you know, if people buy into the Old Testament Jehovah God, it would be very difficult not to have

"fear of God".

Alan: Well, that's just it. Religion has always been used, orthodox religion has always been used to make the public obedient really to the system. And of course the system exhibited terror to the public, with public hangings and executions and in Britain of course, we had disembowelment and hanging, drawing, and quartering as they called it. And these were laid on to strike fear into the public to make them obey. And when they knew that the system was basically complete, all around them, the only thing they could turn to was spiritual comfort, and of course, that's why the authorized churches have always been in cahoots with the ruling government. And that's how it's always operated. So one gave you the physical terror, and the threat of physical terror, while the other one told you how to escape basically in your mind by staying on your knees, you know. And that's a form of control. Gorbachev in one of his books mentions the fact that he himself is an atheist, but he says, we are creating a religion based on earth worship for the people. Because religion has always been essential to governments. So these guys understand the function of religion. They understand, as well, I am sure, the techniques of creating religions, new ones, with their political purposes in mind. And I'm sure this knowledge must be really ancient, because they know exactly what format, what sequence to use, just like mathematics, and the public behave accordingly. So, yeah, that's right from Gorbachev himself, and I think his book was called, *Towards a New Civilization*, so you can see it for yourself. So there's an admitted atheist helping to create a religion for the public to follow. And this earth-based religion, of course, is hand in glove with the political agenda, where the public will have no rights on the earth's surface. They'll have to do what they're told. They'll be organized by officials in every capacity. And this is the new civilization that he's referring to in his book. And so you can see why earth worship would be the ideal religion to push right now, for the type of society they envisage for the near future. And so, not only will we be breaking a taboo by ignoring the government decrees, you'd also be breaking the religious taboos. And you'll find that the majority of the public will have no sympathy for the people who break that type of rule.

Jackie: Give me an example of what you're saying here, breaking a taboo of the Earth worship.

Alan: Well, you can see it all around. The United Nations has no intention of allowing people for much longer to live on the land. They've done their best to put the farmers out, beginning in the 1940s. That's when they started to hand out grants to farmers. That was the bait. Then the government had a foot in the door and a say in what happened on the farm. And it's gone on since then. And farmers have been losing everything, as other countries are set up to do the farming for the whole world. In Marxism, which is only the left hand you might say of the capitalism, or the same bird, in the Communist ideology the state would be in control of all land and there would be no private property. Of course, in the Soviet System, the bureaucrats got the big dachas in the country, and they were flown in there to spend their holidays and so on in privacy with their servants. And Joe Blow was given a trip to the crowded Baltic holiday resorts for the people. This is the type of future they envisage for the people on planet earth, basically. Every area will have its function. China is the manufacturer. The CFR put out books in the 1930s that China would be the sole manufacturer for the world, which it's become in the last ten, fifteen years. And so nothing happens by chance, nothing evolves by itself, everything is planned way ahead, like a business plan. In fact the whole world is nothing but one big business plan, and it's run by think tanks.

Jackie: Yeah, and the governments are all corporations.

Alan: And, of course, Professor Carroll Quigley, who also was the historian for the CFR. I don't think people realize that he was the official historian for a few years. He had access to the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR's records, and he gave a parallel view of history, the real force behind history, beginning around the time of the establishment of the British East India Company, and the United Kingdom as they called it, around the 1600s. And he said that this group has been behind everything that's happened in the world. They've planned wars in advance to change civilization. He says war is created to change society. You can get more social change, meaning more governmental control in minute areas of life in five years of war than you can in fifty years of peace. And of course, we've noticed that after every war, your society has changed more and more, till more power is in government hands. And now we see the corporate merger, as Carroll Quigley said. He said, the future will be a society where the new feudal overlords will be corporate business leaders in conjunction with governments. So, he laid it all on the line. He gave the history of the wars, what was behind it, the forces that manipulated the wars to get us to where we are, to get people to give up their sovereignty. And he laid out the road map that he simply copied from the CFR's

records. And this is real. It's all happening.

Jackie: And then he died, yes?

Alan: And then he died after disclosing some stuff on audio tapes to some of his students. He thought it was going to be kept private, but he let too much out of the bag, you know. The main plates were destroyed by MacMillan and Company, so that they couldn't publish other books, but some people have managed to bypass that and copy those books. *Tragedy and Hope* is the book.

Jackie: Well, it's twenty-five years the copyright runs out. So that would be when they would be able to do it. When was that book done? Do you recall?

Alan: I think it was in the 60s that he put that out, the late 60s, but MacMillan bought it over, as soon as the first publication came out, and then they destroyed the plates, because this stuff was not supposed to be allowed out to the public. Carroll Quigley believed in that system, that's why he was one of their men, but he also thought that the public would accept the fact that the new way was a managed way, where there was no individual rights and freedoms.

Jackie: He had to have been a real drone, I mean, to have believed in it so intensely and fervently, that he believed that the general public would accept this and say, oh, this is wonderful. There had to be something wrong with the man. Are you there? Seems that we've lost Alan Watt, folks. Either that or he's talking and I can't hear him. Probably, what I should do, if Nicholas happens to be, wait a minute, I might have some music. No, I can't. There we go. Thank you, Nicholas. I'm going to go off the air, folks. Hello?

Caller: Yes, I'd like to ask Alan a question.

Jackie: Hold on, honey. We have to get him back on the line. I'm going to go off air for a minute.

Folks, we're back on the air. And I want to thank Nicholas. Nicholas, thank you so much for being there and stepping in, and holding this place open while we got Alan back on the line. Alan, are you with me?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Oh, good. So, you, we just got disconnected, period.

Alan: I know, and every time I called, it kept saying all lines are busy, try again.

Jackie: All circuits are busy?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Well, then, I guess we must be on a topic that isn't their favorite subject.

Alan: It's very probably so, yeah. It spoils the illusion that the media keeps giving us. And we don't talk about sports, you know.

Jackie: No, we don't talk about sports, do we? So, I'd like, I don't remember exactly. We were talking about Carroll Quigley and that, oh, you had said that you know, after he had evidently done a speech leaked to some of his students, and it was on a....

Alan: It was a private talk in a restaurant. And one of his students recorded him, you know. And in it, he actually cautioned them. He talked about Freemasonry. And he talked about the dollar bill, the pyramid and so on. He says, this is very old, he says, 6,000 years old, this symbol. And then he said, but don't talk to anybody about this, it will spoil, it will cut short your career. That's what he told them on the tape. And I have the tape.

Jackie: Alan, is there a way that you could get a copy made of that tape so we could play it for our listeners?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Jackie: Oh, my Gosh, that would be wonderful. Alright.

Alan: And he was the official historian and he really spilled the beans by using their records. He had the records there at Pratt House, I think they call it in New York. And that's where the records were kept. And interestingly enough, the man who introduced him to the record-keeping department for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, now this is the same organization, was a guy called Zimmerman. And Zimmerman was the guy who belonged to the British Communist Party, who was Winston Churchill's main advisor during World War II. It's the weirdest setup, and of course, most books will tell you that Winston Churchill hated Communism with a passion. And yet, someone told him to take Zimmerman on as his main advisor. So, Zimmerman was in the record-keeping department for the Royal Institute and CFR, and he gave the job over eventually to Carroll Quigley. So, it's from the horse's mouth.

Jackie: Carroll Quigley was from England?

Alan: Oh, no. He was American. And he taught at Georgetown University. He was the guy who put Bill Clinton's name forward for the Rhodes Scholarship. Of course, the Rhodes Foundation is to create international leaders from all countries to go back home and push the same agenda for world government. That's why it was set up by Rhodes and Rothschild. That's all documented stuff. In fact, even Quigley goes into that in some detail.

Jackie: In his book or on his tape?

Alan: In the book. Because Cecil Rhodes, he was basically taught in Oxford University. And he had a mentor as well at the University who was pushing for World Government. And then, of course, he and Rothschild and a few other ones got together with that other big diamond company, De Beers, part of the Boer family, B-O-E-R, also were members of that round table they set up. And their goal was to take over the wealth and the riches of the world. That was their strategy, and Cecil was sent off to South Africa where he fomented wars, supposedly by attacking South Africa, having South Africa retaliate. And then Cecil says, well, British subjects are being attacked outside of South Africa. And then Britain sent in the troops. So that started the Boer War. That was all planned way in advance. And they've done this all over the planet.

Jackie: Alan, we have a caller on the line, and if we can go back to this, the Boer War. Let's see what his question is. Go ahead, caller.

Caller: Yes, last night I was listening to Alan, and he was talking about the Etruscans and their ability to call down fire upon their enemies. And I would like to know, how in the world did an advanced civilization like that ever become defeated by the Romans if they had such an ability to do such a thing?

Jackie: Alan, Alan Watt, did you hear that question?

Alan: How were they conquered by the Romans?

Jackie: He said, yeah, if they had the ability to call down fire on their enemies, how could they have been conquered by the Romans.

Alan: Because the ones who had the knowledge...

Jackie: Whoa, wait, whoa. He's going to get off the line so he can hear.

Caller: I want to hear the answer, but I have to get off the phone, okay?

Jackie: Right. Bye, Alan. Bye. Our caller's name is Alan. He wanted to get off the line so he could hear your answer.

Alan: Well, it's no different from today. A small elite keep the power and the knowledge and they can call themselves anything, depending on which country they live in. And when they move out of that country, and perhaps become part of the Roman nobility, they don't care what happens to the rest of the ordinary Etruscans, if you understand what I'm saying.

Jackie: In other words, the leaders of the Etruscans were the same leaders of the Romans.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, the Etruscans gave their name to the present day area of Tuscany, and many of their tombs have been unearthed, and these are amazing tombs, similar to the Egyptian style in many ways. And they had vast amounts of wealth. These were the elite families, not the ordinary Etruscans. And really, Rome itself, we know that the elite that ran the Grecian lands moved into Rome, and they became the Roman nobility. And right towards the end of Rome, the nobility, the higher nobility of Rome still spoke Greek amongst themselves. So, you get confused with nationalities, and this is the con game that's played on all of us. These people who understand tribal psychology use it all the time. That's why they give us tribal emblems and we react automatically when the flags go up and the trumpets sound the right tunes and so on. So, but you must remember that the elite in all ages have been internationalists, and wherever they happen to live at that period of time.

Jackie: Well, guess what. It sounds to me like Alan and I have just been disconnected again, folks. And I guess we're going to try it again. Nicholas, if you would play some music, I'll disconnect and see if Alan can get back with us. Don't know what's going on. We'll be back folks. Thanks, Nicholas.

Have I got you Alan?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Okay, folks. Nicholas, thank you again. This is crazy. Alan did get back with me, and then I tried to dial into the station and I got a circuit busy message. But then, when I tried again we were able to get back with you. This, I don't know what's so special about tonight, Alan.

Alan: Well, I think we're just getting the heat turned up, that's all.

Jackie: Getting the heat turned up because we've covered some very sensitive topics on this broadcast. Okay, well, you were, okay, what I was hearing you say, and I was thinking about this and putting it into my memory banks for future, is that all down through the ages, the leaders of nations have been the elite, and they are never of the bloodline of the people of the countries that they're ruling.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or tribes or whatever, even before countries were countries.

Alan: In fact, they established countries.

Jackie: Yes, they established the borders. The bounds.

Alan: And of course, they take many covers. If they're born there the public will think they are one of us and they've given the appropriate name of the country you live in. They'll adopt all kinds of religions, the main religion of the country. It's irrelevant to them. And they are the dominant minority.

Jackie: And then change the religion, though.

Alan: They change as they go along, and it's just like changing uniforms or coats to them.

Jackie: Yes, now we're at our break time.

And Alan Watt is with us, of course. And we've been disconnected a couple of times tonight. Before we go further, Alan, why don't you give them your address, let them know how they can get your books, and then I have a question I want to ask you about this religion thing.

Alan: Okay. I have three books, dealing with the history of where we have been and where we are, where we're going.

Jackie: Where they would like us to go.

Alan: Well, they're actually doing it. They're getting us from this field to the next field you might say. [Ordering information on transcript.] I go into it in detail. I show you the Masonic links to it. I show you the early, what would be called Masonic links, far earlier than the guilds were created in the Middle Ages, which is the usual cover they give this whole movement. And I go back into ancient times to show you that they had the similar movements on the go when Rome and Greece was at the height of their power. And I show you how the money was introduced into countries, first in the way of gold, which they measured and weighed, and silver. Silver was more plentiful, actually. And around 800BC, they actually started minting the first coins, which kind of throws out the story of the Old Testament, where I think it was Abraham paid for so many shekels for a tomb for his wife. It couldn't have happened, unless it happened around 800BC, because that's when the first minted coins came out. Before that, they simply cut strips from a bracelet you wound around your arm like a wire, and they weighed it on the spot. And the international money traders who were also the international merchants would go from country to country and first get the public used to accepting their wares through trade for other goods, and then they started to introduce their money in and say, well, we won't accept anything except money. And once those countries accepted their money, they naturally took over the system, which they had just installed.

Jackie: I'm back, Alan. And I have been for a while. I didn't want to interrupt. You know, we had Roger, Monday, on with us. I should call Roger. Haven't talked with him in ages, but he explained to us the situation here in the US, in America, very early on, where they forced the rural people into coinage, by taxing them and they didn't have anything to pay the taxes with, because it had to be paid with their particular coinage.

Alan: That's right. I've actually spoken to people whose fathers had to get jobs, regular jobs, rather than barter and trade or do work for goods. And they had to go out and get regular jobs just to earn the money to pay the taxes. So they were covering their bases by forcing everybody into their system.

Jackie: Now, what about that section, I wonder, of the Constitution, that says no state can accept anything other than gold or silver coins as legal tender in payment of debt.

Alan: No. In fact, I've got a book by Webster, which was written in the 1800s, and I believe in there he even goes through a lot of the various agreements that had been arrived at by the states towards the federal government. And part of the exchange for joining the federation of the US was for each state to give up so much of its land in payment of that fee. And that's in Webster's own speeches.

Jackie: But what does that have to do with the fact that it's still in the Constitution that no state can accept?

Alan: Well, it just shows you that politicians are liars, and it doesn't matter what they write down, they do something different.

Jackie: Yeah. Right, exactly.

Alan: You see, that's as simple as that.

Jackie: Because if anybody tried to enforce that, well, that's a whole other subject.

Alan: And who's going to try that, you know.

Jackie: Well, what's his name, Tupper Saussy. Remember we talked about that. And I do understand now, because, see, that was when I got ticked off at you one of the times I got ticked off at you. Because I had read his book, *Miracle on Main Street*, and that's exactly what he was promoting in the book. And evidently there were some people in certain towns and maybe one particularly, but they were literally handing in the IOUs, and saying as soon as there's legal tender, I'll pay the taxes, I'll pay this fine, I'll pay this license fee, and accept this as my promissory note. And then Tupper Saussy went to prison. And I thought that was a great idea. See, the one thing that you made very clear, but I didn't get it at the time, is that gold, they control the gold, as you said. You know. I remember saying, well, it's better than nothing isn't it? And you said, no, because you cannot get out of the system by using their system.

Alan: That's right. It's a total system. And the reason it's total is because it's such an ancient plan. It's worked on throughout every generation. It's intergenerational. And they have thousands of think tanks, dealing with thousands of their problems. And they come up with the solutions of how to get everybody under their thumb, in their system, and obeying their system.

Jackie: You know, I have a thought though, that some of these types of things, like what Tupper Saussy was promoting, maybe those have been the little holdbacks, or the things that have kept at least, I don't know, in other words, Alan, they have been working on this plan for millennia, and it looks today like they're very, very, very close, although you said they've been very close before, and it's just never happened.

Alan: Well, they do get to a stage, every so many thousands, you see, this is thousands of years old. And, as I say, even the rabbis admit that this part of the plan, this stage of the plan came down as they call it, about 4,600 or 4,500 BC.

Jackie: This stage that we're in right now.

Alan: Yes. And so it was tried before.

Jackie: But what happened? Did they say what happened?

Alan: It's in lots of literature, which is all Aramaic primarily; there's some Greek literature on it. There's a lot of literature from India, that's got much more ancient, extensive histories. They claim that we have gone through these major disasters as they call it, often brought about by man himself, meaning the elite, of course, who, just when they're ready to declare themselves gods to the public, something steps in and knocks them down. But along with that, the tradition is that you must have enough people who are totally aware of the situation, of the history of the whole agenda, and who also know that we cannot go through what we're going through and want to bring the same system back.

Jackie: Oh, yeah. Like "Take America Back".

Alan: Whatever comes out of this will not be the way it was. And how can it be the way it was, when you're already a slave? Why would you want to go back into a slave system?

Jackie: Exactly. Why would we want to go back? We talked a little bit earlier today, and I know I mentioned this to you. For our listeners, I'll say it again. You get, like I got an email today. And it was this America First, Take Back America and all this. And it was some Doctor, and I just wrote to him, and I said, actually, there's nothing to take back, because it never was ours in the first place. And I remember the statement that was attributed to Woodrow Wilson, when he was President. And he said that the Constitution was based on the Hebrew Parliament. What's the Hebrew Parliament, Alan, if it isn't the Sanhedrin?

Alan: Well, it must be a big secret, I guess.

Jackie: Well, maybe that's the Sanhedrin.

Alan: Well, it's more than even the Sanhedrin. It's another organization that doesn't even mean that it's even Hebrew. These characters are very good at using names to cast the guilt from themselves to other people. All the time they do this. And of course, there's no such thing as a Jewish Parliament, really. The Sanhedrin was more of....

Jackie: No, they specifically said Hebrew, and this was in a book that was written in 1944 by this guy named Fink, titled America and Israel. And he was the one that quoted, and maybe he just misquoted Wilson?

Alan: It's very possible, because even in the supposed, which I don't think existed, the Hebrew Society, there was no parliament as such.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, that's why when I read that, the Hebrew Parliament, I was thinking of the Talmudic Sanhedrin. That's the thought that came into my mind. But, it is, and it isn't easy, and yet for us to yearn for what was in the past, Alan, what we're yearning for is the dream that we were in.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: About what we were told, this wonderful country, America, the Land of the Free, the Home of the Brave, and...

Alan: And John Wayne.

Jackie: Yeah, John Wayne. Oh, yeah. And our "sacred founders." When we discover that behind the scenes stuff, then we have to give it up, and just understand. I mean, we can each in our own mind have a vision, if you would, of what this world would be like, if, let's say it were created by our creator. But it will unfold, somehow or the other, but there is nothing to go back to.

Alan: No. That was what Lenin talked about quite a lot. And he studied under the best bankers on the planet, so he knew his stuff. And he said that there are a thousand directions that societies can go, thousands of different ways of living, but the public must not be made to realize this. They must think that the one they're born into is the only natural evolution there could possibly be. And that's the whole trick to this. You're born into it. Your parents don't know. They've swallowed the world as it was presented to them.

Jackie: Grandparents don't know. Great-grandparents don't know.

Alan: And you swallow the world as it's been presented to you, and yet you're terrified of losing that system because it's the only one you know. It's the only one you know.

Jackie: Maybe that's where that phase comes in, as I was talking about at the beginning of the broadcast. That the true, the real, real, reality of creation is love. It is benevolent. And maybe there's something to be said literally for getting out of the way, as I was talking about then, getting out of the way, and wanting only Creator's Will be done. Because there is only one will. You know, ultimately, and that would be Creator's Will, but we get in the way of that, Alan.

Alan: It is true enough, you see, people who have been raised to believe in a certain deity and a certain way of living, and rules and regulations, and laws, have never thought about how they would be if they were born into a society where that particular deity didn't exist. In other words, how would you behave if you hadn't been given all that religion? How would you be? How would society be? And of course, those who are terrified of any kind of change, will say, well, it would be horrific, you see.

Jackie: Right. It would be horrific.

Alan: So those people love Socialism. They love the idea that experts are taking care of them, or at least they think that they are, and they're comfortable in it. And those people are the dead. And of course, in the mystery religion, which has always been with us, that was the real meaning when Jesus said let the dead bury their dead. They are not alive. When they die it's as though they had never existed, because they change nothing in their life.

Jackie: Well, they never lived.

Alan: And so, born again, literally meant that you literally had an astounding experience, where you saw everything as it really, really was. That's what born again meant. You saw it all. You relearned how the world was, the meanings behind everything you'd taken for granted, and you saw the reasons for it being indoctrinated into you. And that's what born again used to mean. Today it means a happy high that you suddenly get in religion. And you go off every Sunday and wave your arms about, and go into a sort of trancic stupor of happiness. And so you get your fix every Sunday. That's been a recent manipulation, that whole movement. Because, as I say, at one time, born again literally meant, your eyes were totally opened, and you had to relearn everything all over again.

Jackie: In other words, the statement that's attributed to Jesus in the New Testament, that he said, "Seek ye the truth. Ye shall know the truth and the truth will make you free."

Alan: And that's the key to it, because if you had to seek the truth in his day, it tells you the same system was operating back then.

Jackie: Of course, of course. And, you know, when we get into conversations like this, I wish it was Monday, or I wish we had three hours. Because this is taking us in a place that, I think is so. There was a question that I wanted to ask you. And I think it is along the same lines that we're talking. The ancient, okay, in The Golden Bough, when you read The Golden Bough, you see, you know, I had in my own mind, in my own opinion, if you would, or vision, or picture of, oh, those pagans. They had open sex in fields, and it was just nothing but a sexual orgy. Well, you realize that these people were so natural, and they, I don't believe that they worshiped the earth, but they knew that that was their life source. But they had all these gods. You know, brother sun, and mother moon, and father this, and mother sea and all that. Well, my question that I have in my mind, was this given to them by some priesthood, or were they just being natural?

Alan: I think they were probably being more natural, because we view things entirely differently when we're indoctrinated with scientific explanations for things. So, some of the things that are perfectly natural in human nature, which creates mystery. Mystery is an essential part of human nature. Mystery goes hand and hand with comfort and belonging. And when you see a hilltop, it might be magical to you, because you have a tremendous, wonderful feeling there. And so that is perfectly, perfectly natural. It doesn't mean that you end up worshiping the mountain. It simply means that for you, that's a magical place.

Jackie: Well, remember when we were talking, I don't know how many broadcasts ago, about the hermaphrodites and about women, today, who have given up, literally, the most precious function that the female has in this world. Number one it's nurturing, but the procreation. You know, it takes the male seed, but right now as we are, and they knew it then, that it was the woman who kept the clans going, who procreated. And women were revered for that.

Alan: That's right. Mind you, you can do an awful lot in a good society without any lawyers you see. It's the lawyers and the business and the system that creates the strife, as they manipulate the system for their own ends. But there's no doubt that women are the main target really, because they understand male and female. They understand both psychologies, and they target so much of the New Age Philosophy that Gorbachev was talking about, about creating and bringing to the main religion of the world. They understand the female is more in tune with flowers, plants, and so on, through her natural nature. And they're manipulating that for their own ends, against the best wishes of the people. So they know how to do that with the woman. And with the guy at the moment, I mean....

Jackie: But what they've done with the woman is masculinized her, Alan.

Alan: That's what Carl Jung said. He said, it's all over, he said, when the female loses her eros. And he said that in the '50s, when he watched American women emulate the males in their dress, in the way that they walked to try to match their strides, and then try to copy their body language, then of course they started to talk like men, as well. And they knew darn well that man does not want to marry a competitor, you see. And that's what they created. Naturally, that's why no marriages pretty well, on the whole anyway, work anymore. You don't marry to get into competition with somebody. You marry somebody for their difference.

Jackie: Well, you know, okay. Here's a thought. I want to get this in before this broadcast is over, because, you know, when you read Paul, in the Old Testament, women are to be seen and not heard, and etc. And the male is the godhead of the home and etc. But in marriage, a true marriage, even though the male has the superior strength, the female has nurturing, and as you said, the understanding of herbs and flowers, etc. In a true relationship, on an emotional or mental level, wouldn't it be that there would be a partnership, so to speak?

Alan: It should be, but one of the male specialties is survival capabilities. And to have survival capabilities, his instincts will take over, and the woman must follow.

Jackie: Yeah, well, if it comes down to survival.

Alan: But the government has overpassed the male by giving us media stars to follow, like Dr. Phil and so on.

Jackie: Then you're saying that women don't have that survival instinct.

Alan: Not the same. No.

Jackie: Not the same.

Alan: Not the same. Women will go for security and that's why they go for....

Jackie: God, we're out of time, oh jeez, we're out of this hour. Oh, Alan. Alright, ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you Monday. And I don't know. Maybe we would. I don't know, if we could pick this conversation up again, but I would like to consider it. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: This was lovely, tonight. Thank you. Good Night, ladies and gentlemen.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|---|---|---|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

August 8th 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , [.us](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.us) , [.ca](http://cuttingthroughthematrix.ca)

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday. It is the 8th of August in the year 2005. Hope you had a nice weekend, and I'm glad you're back, and I'm glad to be back with you. I'm going to begin here tonight with our spiritual message. This is from "Writings by the Essential Alan Watts", that's W-A-T-T-S, and this is a short one. It's on faith. He says, "Faith is a state of openness, or trust. To have faith is like when you trust yourself to the water. You don't grab hold of the water when you swim, because if you do, you'll become stiff and tight, and you'll sink. You have to relax. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging and holding on. In other words a person who's a fanatic in matters of religion, and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the Universe, becomes the person who has no faith at all. Instead they're holding tight. But the attitude of faith is to let go and become open to truth, whatever it might turn out to be." Whatever it might turn out to be, folks. I like that. And Alan Watt, the essential Alan Watt is with us tonight. Not Alan Watts. Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan Watt: It's a pleasure, yeah.

Jackie: You know this Alan Watts?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: You do?

Alan: He may be a relative, actually.

Jackie: Yeah, well, I wondered.

Alan: Yeah, a branch of the family did end up in California in the late 1800s. And they spawned quite a few Watts. They added the S to it, because the ones who registered them were used to the English spelling. Of course, the original one was just W-A-T-T.

Jackie: Some of his writings are, because somebody emailed me. I think it was email, shoot, I don't know, maybe they mailed them to me. Anyway, I found his writings quite intriguing. And so, I don't know if I should say this or not, but I, well, we're on this subject. I remember, a long time ago, you said you had a black sheep in your family.

Alan: Yes, indeed, yeah.

Jackie: It wasn't him? Yeah, right?

Alan: No, no.

Jackie: You want to talk about it or no?

Alan: It doesn't really matter.

Jackie: Okay. You never did tell me about it either, come to think of it. Well, Alan. Thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: We were in such a fascinating conversation last Wednesday, when we ran out of our hour. And I always so dread when that happens, because sometimes the conversation itself really just takes a turn that you wish you had another hour or two, and we didn't and it's really difficult to pick it up, isn't it. We were talking actually about, you know, the hermaphrodites and stuff like that. And then we got talking about man and woman and you were talking about, you know the fact that, in fact maybe you could expand on this a little bit more. Maybe it doesn't need expanding upon, but the fact that women have been really targeted to help push through, if you would, the plan for world dominion, because of their emotionalism, and what?

Alan: Well, I always say that on this subject, there's no one, there's nothing on the planet been so thoroughly observed nature-wise than man and woman. And the ancients knew perfectly well the differences of the male and the female natures, and they also knew how to exploit either one of them.

Jackie: Would you repeat that, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, the ancients. When you read the ancients' writings on the difference between male and female, they knew both natures perfectly well. They knew all the natural tribal aspects of both. Which all our natural survival comes from, really our survival needs and mechanisms, comes from tribalism. But they also knew the distinct difference between the male and the female, and by knowing the differences they could exploit either one, whenever it suited them. And every government in what we call civilization, meaning the birth of priesthoods and writing, and money, altogether, you'll find they've always exploited either the male or the female for particular goals, politically. And what they knew in ancient times was that in tribalism, most of the women lived in the middle of the village, where it was secure....

Jackie: So the men could protect them?

Alan: They didn't have to worry about enemies or anything, or predators coming through, because the men were on the perimeter. The men were always off hunting, too. So, the men took the protective role on. And that's what's claimed, that's where the reason for women's ability to communicate much more easily than the male came from. Because they had a relaxed atmosphere and there was no tension. They felt secure. So, the female looks for security above all other things. And because she needs security, when the Catholic Church came into Europe on

the heels of the Normans, the Norman invasion, these strange people who came across, with this system of money, kings and queens, aristocracy, and backed up by a Church, the Catholic Church, as they were destroying the tribal system, they made it mandatory that one man and one woman would mate for life. And so, a form of breeding program took over, where they kept the genealogies of the workers.

Jackie: It wasn't like that back in the tribal, in the more ancient?

Alan: No. There was no external priesthood who came in, or foreign priesthood who came in. In fact, Tacitus, who was the historian for Nero, he recorded how the people in Britain lived, in the tribes. And he said that if a male and female did choose to live together, it was not mandatory, but if a male and female did choose to live together, she would come in, or he would come into her place, and live for up to six months. And if they decided mutually that it wasn't working, he would then leave, and there was no discrimination from the rest of the tribe, or fallout of any kind. It was perfectly accepted as a natural way, rather than go through all the nonsense of, you know. So, that was the way that they lived.

Jackie: That was in those tribes in Britain.

Alan: And throughout Europe, too.

Jackie: Yeah, I suppose there were variations.

Alan: Yeah, as I say, most of the women, and they knew, you see, that sexuality, they called the woman the gateway to the sexual experience, because, really, the power for yes or no, is in the hands of the woman. She can entice a man over, allow him to know that she's interested, and just as easily, she can put him off, or just look away. And so, the women, they weren't what we would normally today call promiscuous, but they certainly could pick any partner at any time they wanted to. And the children were brought up communally in the center of the tribe, by all the women.

Jackie: It takes a village.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: You know, in a sense, Alan, that stupid book, you know, that allegedly was written by Hillary Clinton, when you think about it, it really is a wonderful opportunity for children to live in a community like that. You know, when I was married to Nick Patru, and we lived in a Chicago suburb, in Palatine, and it was a real trenchant mix of people, people who had been, a lot of them were in positions in large corporations. In fact, one family was from England, that got actually transferred over here. So, most of us were away from our extended family. And it sort of became that neighborhood, there were probably ten or twelve families, and we did so many fun things together. We lived at the end of a block that you know wasn't completely developed, and we'd get a permit, and have a big block party in the summer, and games for the children. And I can remember when Nicole came up, well, I thought she was missing. It was evening, just dusk. And we were all standing out, you know, a few of us standing out talking, and suddenly I looked around. Nicole was a little girl, and I didn't see her. And I ran in the house, and she wasn't in the house. And she was playing with the little girl next door, the McIntyres, the people from England, and I ran over there, and they weren't there. And I, of course, really got panicked, but I'm going to tell you, that within a matter of five minutes I was getting calls from people three blocks away, saying, okay, we're out, we're looking. And it was just, it was like ants out there. It turned out kind of humorous, because when I went into our house, evidently they had been over to the McIntyres, and then they walked from there over back to our house, and I missed them both ways. And, we found them sitting watching television in the family room. But it was so cool that everybody came forth like that. And when children were some place playing, wherever they were playing, the parents there were keeping their eyes on the children. And I loved it. It really was that kind of a feeling, where people cared about others, and about all the children, not just their own. Something that I thought about. You said something last week that sparked a thought in my mind, when you mentioned that the men are more survival. They have a stronger survival instinct, did you say?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Okay, what did you say?

Alan: In a natural setting, the man's survival instincts were supreme, because he could sense the coming danger. He knew how to handle various outside threats, and suchlike. And of course, when the priesthoods came in with the system they brought with them, backed by military force, and destroyed the tribal system, what they did then, was elevate the king, the queen, the nobility, the priests as well, over the head of the husband, because the women crave security. And they would promise them peace and security, and all this kind of thing. And so, the husband, even though it was mandatory that he marry this woman, he was second rate in a sense. He didn't have the authority that he used to have. And we see this in modern times more so, because the television, which is a programmer, that's why they're called programs, it programs the public on what to think and the topics, on what they should dwell upon and so on. It gives you your opinion, really. They go over the heads of all the husbands and have since the days of Donahue, especially, where they put on all these programs, one hour specials, psychological roller coasters, really, which brought you from a starting point to a finishing conclusion on every topic they introduced, done expertly, with psychologists helping the show. And women were being downloaded with all this information. The husbands had no idea. And this was all to help with the so-called sexual revolution. And women eventually, once again, they've replaced their husband from the position he once held, and they've replaced him with guys like Dr. Phil. So when Dr. Phil says something, it must be true. And if old Harry, sitting over there, says something, well, who is he. He's not on television. That's how simply this technique works. So, the people who manipulate the sides understand this. Now, when it comes to personal, individual, survival, the woman will outstrip the male. And all studies have shown this. That whereas men, if they ever leave a wife, will do it spontaneously, or through an argument or something, whereas the woman will, the guy is the last to know when the woman leaves. And she'll have planned it probably at least months ago, every step. And so, women will always survive in order to simply be happy or to choose the way they want to live, or what they want to do, but it's methodical, and it's for themselves personally. Not necessarily even for children. It's for their own personal.

Jackie: How do you know that? How do you know that, what you're saying?

Alan: Because it's in all the modern psychological studies, and sociological studies.

Jackie: Well, wasn't what's his name, oh God, that pervert, Kinsey, wasn't he put up there as a great...

Alan: Leader, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, well. I guess, okay. Maybe I'm relating what you're saying to myself personally. But, if a woman has children, I mean, for the most part, her first thought is going to be how am I going to be able to take care of myself and the children. I don't think that women in general make these plans or these moves with only their selves in mind.

Alan: Well, you'll find if you read the modern sociological studies, and it's all for social workers, and it comes from social workers.

Jackie: But how do we know those statistics are real, Alan?

Alan: You can check them. In fact, you can phone up personal social workers you know and they will tell you that's exactly what they experience, over and over.

Jackie: The women care more about themselves than they do their children?

Alan: When it comes to the crunch, for their own, what they've decided is happiness, they will plan their own exit, as I say, long in advance. It's not spontaneous. And I'm not talking about abuse situations or anything like that, where it is, it might be spontaneous. I'm talking about personal survival for their own personal happiness, or a change of mind over something, career-wise or whatever. That is the general trend that's verified over and over. So, that is what happens.

Jackie: You know what I've noticed. And this is going back quite a ways, through my past, with friends and I'm talking about even after high school, when my friends began getting married, and we were getting married and wanting to raise families, etc, something that I noticed is that a lot of times, a woman won't even leave a bad situation unless she has another mate to fall back on. I've seen that happen a lot.

Alan: That's common as well. But today, with all the massive money that's been put into shelters for women, and their children. And every township even has homes that are kept vacant and are on a rotating schedule as more come in.

Jackie: Yeah, but aren't those for abused women, for the most part?

Alan: Well, they can claim any kind of abuse, mental abuse, and they don't even have to hear another side of it. It's mandatory now. But for males out there, there is nothing. There's nothing at all.

Jackie: Well, let me tell you what Joseph Biden said. Boy, Alan, when he said this, this stuck with me. It was when they were working on the crime bill. And that would have been probably some time back in '93 or '94 or somewhere around there, when I was a C-SPAN junkie. He was talking about this crime bill. And he was telling about some of the new laws that were going to be in place. For example, if a woman was beat by her husband, she didn't have to report him, but if somebody else reported him, that was a crime against the state. And the man would be picked up. And he said, we, with this bill, we are going to empower women like they have never been empowered before. And they certainly did it, didn't they, Alan?

Alan: They did it. And now, it's customary for lawyers...

Jackie: Like you said, a woman can make an accusation.

Alan: And they've found this through many studies, it's customary for lawyers now to advise all women who come to them to state that their husbands were sexually abusing their children. That's now common practice.

Jackie: I was just going to say that. All a woman has to do is make an accusation, and she could do it out of nothing but spite. Maybe find out her husband has a lover or something, and she makes an accusation, that man is going to go through hell.

Alan: Yes. So, yeah, the people at the top use marriage, in fact, they created marriage as we know it, to serve a certain era, for their own ends, not for the people's ends. They had to get a certain stock, a hardy stock built up, to go through an industrial era. And that's when the frenzy of activity through science began, was in the 1500s. And nothing much happened from the Norman invasion right up into the 1500s. And when they knew they had to by the year 2000 have gone through an industrial and a technological era, then that's when they started the marriage program, big time. And keeping genealogies, all kept by churches, births, deaths, etc. And the priests, generally, up until the Protestant Revolution, were the matchmakers. They decided who married whom. And when the priest suggested to you that your daughter should marry this guy over there, that wasn't a suggestion. That was basically an order. So, they were mating up people to be hardy stock, to go through the industrial era, which they had to get through, to build up the sciences, which they had to acquire. They knew where they were going with it all.

Jackie: I wonder if this conversation right now would sound like something out of this world to a new listener.

Alan: If he's a new listener, he's going to have to accept that or go further.

Jackie: Yeah, well. Yes. I just wanted to say this though, because it just entered my mind, that if you are a new listener, you should not reject out of hand what you're hearing, because if you are a new listener, you've missed hours and hours and hours. And if you haven't read Alan's books, and the confirmation that I've received over the years, that well, ha, actually, I don't know of anything that I have found refuted yet, Alan. But I do remember, you know, when we first began to do broadcasts together, I don't know how many times I would say to our listeners, just

because Alan says this doesn't mean it's so, because I don't know that it is. And so, I invited them to listen and consider, but to do their homework. And that was when finally, you know, we talked about, and you decided it would be very helpful when you wrote that first book, to confirm for people, from ancient or old books and writings and etc. But, I didn't disbelieve you, but I didn't necessarily believe you. You understand what I'm saying. And now, as we're talking, this seems so natural to me, what we're talking about, and so not matter of fact, but that I know it's so. I know that it is so, what the planning. It's been a science for a long, long time, hasn't it, Alan?

Alan: Oh, absolutely. And it was used in the Middle East thousands of years before the marriage system even, for control purposes, where the king or the state would rule over the public, rather than have a tribe living there independently and all working together. So, yeah, they displaced the tribe and then they become the substitute leaders, and they have total control over everyone, but they still use tribal techniques. That's why they give you national symbols, which is drummed into you that that's yours, and you will respond to those things as soon as you see them, and national anthems. These are all tribal things, you see.

Jackie: Like a flag.

Alan: A flag and brass bands and tunes. All that kind of thing. And every country is given their own national anthem. And they hear that and they cry and all this stuff. And someone points the way to war, and they all just rush off. This is just basic tribal conditioning, which is being used.

Jackie: And you know what I find interesting. The, I think it's England's, it's God Save the Queen, or God Save the King. That tune is the same exact tune that we sing, America, oh Beautiful for Spacious Skies, I think that's the one. Okay. And then, when I was doing a search on the internet for when we were talking about quite a while ago, Jehovah, Jove, Jupiter, Zeus, Zeus-Pater. Well, okay, I found a song, an old Masonic song, and it was sung to the tune of America. And it was about Jehovah, Jove, Creator of All, Jehovah, Jove, is exactly what it said.

Alan: The same, the same By George, that's how it ends.

Jackie: Jehovah, Jove, our Lord.

Alan: Sure, this is an amazing dual reality. We're given one reality, while the other ones that run this show, laugh up their sleeves when they live in the other reality. And that's just the way it is. We are perfectly dumbed down, cattle, basically, for their purposes. We serve their purpose. And now, with the UN Charter, and the whole globalistic push, they've simply put it into writing, that we are, our duty is to serve the state, the world state. That's what they're talking about.

Jackie: You know, I made a little note here when you were talking about marriage. How they pushed marriage for their own. Well, I don't know how it is in other states, but I have, right from the law books, here, in Pennsylvania, that in marriage there are three parties. The husband, the wife, and the state.

Alan: And the state.

Jackie: Of necessity.

Alan: That's why you have a license.

Jackie: Alan, when I saw that, I thought, oh, my God. And then you think about it. The State can either yes or no, whether you can even get a marriage license, okay? And then, it's up to the State, the judges, the courts, to either okay or deny a divorce. And then they get in the middle of all the, you know, little details of who gets what, and who and etc. And it's all decided by the State.

Alan: That's right. So, yeah, they run the whole show. And we really don't have the freedoms we thought we had. We have freedom within their system to follow the rules within their system. But, if you try to walk to the edge of that system, suddenly you'll find that it's a different world altogether. Because people will appear from odd places, and

put you right back into that system or else. So, yeah, we are economic units who supply the energy, just like the batteries in the Matrix, for the elitists' purposes. That's our function. And under the UN Charter, we are economic units, and our duty, as I say, is to serve the World State. Now even a citizen, the term citizen, legally means, you're born into a system with pre-existing duties. How can you be free if you're born into a system where there are pre-existing duties, you see. That's not freedom at all. You're born, in other words, with a purpose, to serve them.

Jackie: You know, when you mentioned the word unit. I had a friend from when I lived in Collinville, Illinois. He was in a high position, a management position in an insurance company. And I was talking to him about some of this stuff, a long time ago, when I very first started. And he smiled at me, and he said, you know what they call the insurance agents, and I said, no, and they were something like, not economic units, but it was something unit. That they were actually referred to as units. He said, you're not going to like this, but he got it, Alan. Folks, we're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: We're back. I made a couple of notes here, Alan, thoughts that I had when you were talking about these economic units. And I wrote, you know, as you were talking, capital, The Herd, and Chattel. That is the root of that world. And then the chattel in those days were their cattle. And they were actually, their value or their wealth was determined by how many head of cattle they had.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And that was their capital.

Alan: Yes, and that's why, when Margaret Thatcher was in, she brought back what they called the head tax.

Jackie: Head, oh, we have head tax here.

Alan: They just count the heads. And if you go back to Plato, Plato had the order, the ruling elites with the dominant minority running the show called The Guardians. They were the perpetual guardians of their system. That's what they meant by that. Then they'd have the helpers of the Guardians.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: Plato, 2300 years ago, wrote The Republic. And that was his vision of a future World State, run by the elite, for the elite, in perpetuity. And it had always been going, actually before he was born, and he got it all from Egypt, where he studied. He gave the system out there. He said that there's a guardian class. The Guardians, again, are split up into sections. They have the absolute top or creme-de-le-creme of the Guardian class.

Jackie: Who, okay, as an example, in today's world.

Alan: But getting back to it, you have to understand what he said first, before you can get back to today.

Jackie: Okay, I just wanted, and then, you'll give us an example.

Alan: Yeah, because he said that at the top, and this is a Masonic coding, by the way, the Lazy Boy, LaZy Boy, la in French, of course, the male-female hermaphrodite, that's what they mean by that, Z Boy, and the Z is connected, as above so below. And the Y, again, is the male, primarily male form, or mentality, the Y chromosome. So boy, the Lazy Boy doesn't do any work. So at the top, the ones who run the show do no work. And so, below them, they have what they call the Fat Man. The Fat Man goes round all the higher lodges and picks up all the data on everyone. That's his job. That's why you had Fat Man and Little Boy for the Atomic Bombs they dropped on Japan. It was all Masonic coding. When they dropped them on the 33rd degree parallel.

Jackie: What was Little Boy?

Alan: Yeah, 33rd degree parallel, Hiroshima. 33 degrees.

Jackie: Yeah, but what was Little Boy? That wasn't Lazy Boy, was it?

Alan: It was a form of it, yeah.

Jackie: Okay, Fat Boy and Little Boy.

Alan: And Little Boy. Fat Man and Little Boy.

Jackie: Fat Man and Little Boy.

Alan: And of course, in the Batman, you have Batman and Robin, who's a little boy. Because in the ancient philosophers, who helped set this system up, always had their little boy. Anyway, the top Guardian class, and then the dominant minority, that would be the ones who were shown to the public as being in charge of affairs, the actual workers on a higher level, there you could definitely point to the guys like Kissinger, who has always been involved behind the scenes in politics, and obviously takes his orders from a higher source, not presidents.

Jackie: Yeah. Would Rockefellers and them be?

Alan: Rockefeller too, no doubt about it. They said in the 1700s that they would dominate the world by what they called philanthropy, philanthropic methods. Meaning, if they could give the big money to create charitable organizations with what would appear to have good social values, then they would eventually end up making the social values and the policies, which they have done. All policies now have their champions, and the NGOs are all funded by the big philanthropic organizations. And the Rockefeller foundation is now in charge also of a couple of other ones. Like the Morgan Trust was one of them they took over. Like the Morgan Bank. And so they have these charitable trusts, where they can choose which NGOs they will finance.

Jackie: And they are tax free.

Alan: And they also, every university, in the States, the US and in Canada, gets funding from these philanthropic organizations. And Rockefeller funds every university in Canada. But along with the funding comes little requests, not to talk about certain subjects, you see.

Jackie: We have a call. Shall we take it?

Alan: Yeah.

Jackie: Hi, you're on the air.

Caller: Hi, yes. Hello. I just have a question for Alan, and then I'll hang up, so I can hear him. I want to know the play of, the position of, I'm sure he may have heard of it, of the place called the Bank for International Settlements. There was a woman on I think Joyce Riley and Dave von Kleist show and gave a website, I think it's womansgroup.org. And she said that was.

Jackie: That was Joan Veon.

Caller: Right, right. And she said that every month, all these big banks, the banks that run the Bank of England, the Federal Reserve, they all, they have chairmen, the chairman's appointed by directors of the board, that Greenspan is the chairman and the other bank is the Bank of England, they all have to report once they actually go there physically. I mean, it could be done on the phone or the internet, but they go there physically, once a month, to the Bank of International Settlements.

Jackie: What is your question, Storm?

Caller: And also, if the Bank of International Settlements has a website, or something, if he could, you know, find out.

Jackie: Okay. What is your question, Storm?

Caller: Well, what I want to know is, that bank, is that the top bank that runs these other banks. And this woman, she was talking about Sith and Lucifer and all that. Is that really true about this Lucifer stuff? Because, as far as I know, what Cooper....

Jackie: Okay, just state your question, honey.

Caller: Oh, okay. Well, I want to know if he could elaborate on that, on the Bank of International Settlements, who runs it. Because I know, you know, the Federal Reserve is run by Rockefeller, and.

Jackie: Okay, okay. Thank you. Okay, thanks Storm.

Caller: Okay, bye.

Jackie: Sorry about that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It's just a sidetrack, that.

Jackie: Yeah, it was a sidetrack, wasn't it?

Alan: Yeah. To get us off in a whole bunch of stuff they can find on the Internet themselves. The International Monetary Fund is the big boy. The rest of it is just the compartments of the legal system.

Jackie: IMF is the big bank, the big one. And isn't it interesting that the Secretary of the Treasury of the US is the governor of the International Monetary Fund.

Alan: Yeah, well. Everything is connected.

Jackie: I know, Alan. But, you know what, you know that. But when it can be connected for others.

Alan: Well, if they've been listening to Joyce and Dave, I'm sure they know it all. And Joan Veon just happens to get into all these meetings. Maurice Strong, who was the second in command at the UN, and in charge of the World Bank, put there by Rockefeller, knows her by first name.

Jackie: According to her?

Alan: Yeah. Now, you can't get near that guy with all his bodyguards, you know, unless you're really in there. And I understand her job is international investments.

Jackie: Yeah, it's an international women's group, is what it's called.

Alan: Yeah, of investment companies. And what they do is they go there, and they find out where the US is going to plunk more money, which country, and then they tell all their members, you're guaranteed this is going to be a winner, because the US is financing it. This is a con game. It's a con game. So, their job is to go round and make sure you're terrified by what's coming. They have no answers for you, but they make their living on it. A very good living, by the way. In fact, Veon couldn't survive in the lifestyle she must live, without the World Bank and the UN. International investments. That's all I have to say on that.

Jackie: Okay, thank you, Alan.

Alan: So, if we get back to Plato and the Republic.

Jackie: Okay, yes, and you were explaining, or giving us some examples of the dominant minority. And that would include the Rothschilds also.

Alan: Yeah. Those that are visible to the public in high social managerial positions.

Jackie: Okay. And today, who would be the Fat Man?

Alan: The Fat Man is a collector who goes round. They also call him the Grey Man. And the Grey Man is the person who goes between the ones who are never seen by the public and brings the policies to the presidents, the advisors to presidents. So the Grey Men take that position as well, on a higher level.

Jackie: They're the advisors.

Alan: On lower levels, on high Masonic organizations, the Fat Man, as they call him, goes round and gets all the info.

Jackie: We have another call here. Hello.

Caller: No, very quickly. I wanted him to elaborate on Benjamin Creme and this Lord Maitreya business. Who is the Maitreya? Is he real? Or is this something fake? A representation, or what? If he could just elaborate on that. He was on the George Noory Show and...

Jackie: Well....

Caller: I know. But what's funny is, when they give themselves away. George Noory played Van Halen's *Running with the Devil*, before he put him on. And I said, what the hell is this?

Jackie: Okay. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Okay.

Alan: These are just distractions we're getting here.

Jackie: Yeah, do you want to....

Alan: Benjamin Creme's name tells you all you have to know if you understand Freemasonry.

Jackie: Well, tell us.

Alan: Ben is son of, in Hebrew.

Jackie: Son of.

Alan: And jamin is from James, I am. If you take the y and put the I there from the Latin to the Aramaic. I am the son of crem. Crem is fire. I am the son of fire. It's Masonic. That's all you have to know.

Jackie: Son of fire. Well, what does that connote?

Alan: It tells you that it's another Masonic sideshow.

Jackie: Oh, okay. The Maitreya, is that the same thing?

Alan: Everyone who has seen the light, or broken through into the real world, is called, traditionally, everyone, a Maitreya. So, you can call yourself one, if you want.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Thanks. (Laughter)

Alan: Yeah. That's Hindu philosophy. And anyone who has broken through is a Maitreya.

Jackie: Okay. I'd like to go back. This is for our listeners. Of course, this whole conversation is for our listeners. But when we were talking about the economic units, the herd, the cattle.

Alan: And Plato, by the way, I should say this, when we're on that word, unit. He said that the Guardian class, the helpers, the military group that would interbreed with male and female warriors, in the final days of this system, which we have today, and all the ones beneath that were raw material. All the common people were raw material, and they were called not people, but its. And Unit is the French, Un is one. That's what it means in French. The UN means one. So you have one it. So, you are a one it, a unit. That's from Plato, right up to today. Hasn't changed. It's all coding.

Jackie: I wanted any of our newer listeners, in case that you have any doubts about this portion of our conversation, there is an article by Cindy Weatherly, Are Your Children Human Capital? and underneath that article is an executive order that was signed by Bill Clinton, and it basically was a commission that was to study capital, and it includes in the executive order, that they will study all kinds of capital and including human capital. And then they were supposed to report, and part of the report was on the depreciation of capital. Alan, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: If you depreciate them then you simply either breed more, so their value is less, really. Many hands make light work, as they say in China. Or you can go the other way, and you can start the culling of them.

Jackie: That's what I was thinking. The depreciation of capital.

Alan: Of course the men in the West are becoming sterile with every yearly UN report on male sperm count. Last year, the sperm count was down 75% in the average Western male, aged 25, compared to 1950 levels. So, he's almost sterile. He's only got 25% of live sperm, as opposed to his father or grandfather.

Jackie: You know where I was with that? When people are no longer "on the tax rolls" they're considered useless eaters.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And I was thinking about that as the "depreciation of human capital." That when you become a useless eater, you need to be sent elsewhere. But yet on the other hand, what you're saying is the depreciation of human capital could be the reduction of the numbers.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: Oh, Alan. I got. I hadn't thought about it that way. Wow.

Alan: Yeah. And I should tell them too, maybe, about the three books I've got.

Jackie: I think you should.

Alan: Because I go through Freemasonry from ancient times, long before the guilds, all the nonsense they tell you, oh, they began in the Middle Ages with the guilds. No, they were on the go thousands of years ago, much higher orders of course. The guys in the Blue Lodge are at the bottom of the heap. They don't know there's anything

above them. I go through the history. The monetary history as well. The history of commerce from thousands of years ago. The introduction of money. How the money boys took over the ancient countries one by one, by forming standing armies, which they then sent off to invade other countries. And, so I show you that nothing has changed. And today, the US and Canada and Britain, are simply finishing off the task of bringing the Muslim countries, who don't allow usury, they're bringing them into this system called democracy, with a centralized bank, a debt system, and a bunch front people we call politicians, who were chosen by the elite above them. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I sent a stack out just this morning. So, they'll be getting them soon. So, I'll have to get another bunch printed up, if I can.

Jackie: Okay, good. So, people who have ordered whatever books they've ordered, they're in the mail.

Alan: They're on their way.

Jackie: That's great. You, Alan, you were mentioning in your books, you know, about the democracy. And I've been, oh, my goodness. I've been in JINSA's website. That's the Jewish Institute of National Security Affairs. And they had a press release welcoming John Bolton as the, they call it now, the permanent, this is the way they said it, anyway, the permanent representative of the US to the United Nations. And I recall, and the reason I recall it, is because I bolded it, when I pasted it in, that he was bringing the understanding that democracy is a higher form of government. Now, what does that mean, Alan?

Alan: Well, it does mean, it's more governed from on high, meaning the people who really run the show anyway.

Jackie: Democracy.

Alan: I mean, people in Britain have known for centuries that democracy is simply the facade for the public. And they call it the establishment, are the ones who really rule the country. And no one bucks the establishment. And these are the ones, the old aristocracies, that have always run the country. Politics and democracy are simply a pantomime for the public, to believe in and get involved in. But it's a pantomime none the less.

Jackie: Well, basically, they say that democracy is mob rule.

Alan: But it's not.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. It's elite rule, isn't it?

Alan: It's elite rule, and they simply use the majority. They use the majority to bring in new forms of whatever. They'll say, "well, what's your problem. Everyone else has accepted this."

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: That's the idea.

Jackie: They get the majority to go along with them.

Alan: Because they know that 87% of the public in all ages, in all countries, will always go along with any agenda they're told to go along with.

Jackie: 87%.

Alan: And therefore, for the ones who hold out, they'll say, "well, what's wrong with you. Everyone else have accepted their ID card, you know." That's how it works. That's why they love the term, democracy. But it's certainly not mob rule, because the mob truly have no real say in anything.

Jackie: Well, no they don't. But they think they do. That's the whole point.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: That's what's so slick about this plan, Alan. It appears that the people, it's the people who want this, and really, the people, the majority of the people, have been so mind controlled, that they want whatever they're told they want. That's it. They say whatever they're told to think.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: And they say, this is what I think.

Alan: Well, Brzezinski said in the '70s in one of his books. And he should know, since his speciality was mind control on a mass scale, with psychotronic warfare. He said, shortly the public will be unable to come to a conclusion by themselves. They'll simply come to the conclusion they're given by the media on the previous night's news. And that will be their topics of conversation at work the next day. So, they understand all of this, you know. And strangely enough, even Madame Blavatsky knew this was coming. Because she announced a way of manipulating the minds of everyone was available in the 1800s. And she was afraid this would be used for all the wrong purposes by a few of the elite.

Jackie: Well, what do you mean she was afraid that it would be misused?

Alan: Well, Blavatsky herself was a stooge. You see, all people who come out as a front are often, not that she was well meaning, but many of them are well meaning stooges, who have been told part of the plan, but not the whole thing. And they've been told there would be a utopia, etc. But she did know that there was talk in her day of using this technology on the minds of the public. Alexander Graham Bell's father was using forms of mind impulse, or vibrational impulse to get into the heads of the deaf people by bursting, very controlled bursts of sound waves, which would hit the skulls of people, and they could maybe hear the messages. You'd hear it inside your head. That technology from the 1800s is way, way so advanced now today.

Jackie: Oh, my God.

Alan: And the CIA admit they were using this stuff, back as early as the 1950s.

Jackie: Okay, I want to get back to Blavatsky. Are you saying that she saw this, she saw the potential and thought it could be good?

Alan: She saw it, but she also had, I guess, a little bit of warning that maybe the plan that she'd been told about wasn't the whole plan, and that there was more to all of this. She had to have, because the doors were opened up for her wherever she went, but she didn't know the whole plan, I'm sure. She was more of an actress than anything else, you know, who was playing a role.

Jackie: We'll take a call. You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, I was going to say, if anybody is interested, you can get H.P. Blavatsky's book from Kessingers.net. And also, there's another author too. Have you ever head of, well, I'm sure you've heard of him, Manley P. Hall, The Theosophical Research Society. But Lucifer Magazine, it's surprising. I didn't think that Kessinger still published those old magazines.

Jackie: Oh, My God. You know, I've always wanted to see those.

Caller: Oh, they do. That's what I don't understand, it's so crazy about this. If Alan is listening to me, he may answer. I don't understand. Why do they have all the stuff so open?

Jackie: It isn't open.

Caller: You know what, I don't care.

Jackie: Kessingers is not open. Thanks, Storm.

Caller: Oh, yes it is. Anybody can get it. You don't have to be a Mason or belong to secret lodges or anything to order it.

Alan: The reason it's given to the public is that they want a lot of public support. A lot of people read this stuff, and it's formulated in a way that there's a lot of things you can agree about, what they're saying.

Jackie: There are. Yes, Alan.

Alan: You just simply don't, you miss the fact though that there's little twists in it. And before you know it, they've got you where they want you. Your mind has followed their story, into their conclusion. And that's how simple it works.

Jackie: And even if it isn't their plan, that they're talking about it, like it's benevolent, and it could be, but it isn't.

Alan: It's not, no. They will never ever give the...

Jackie: Oh, thank you, oh man. You have just, you know what, that, that's the razor's edge, Alan.

Alan: It is. And also, don't forget....

Jackie: Wait a minute. We're out of time. Well, I'm not going to say that. We're out of our hour. Will you come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, I will.

Jackie: I want to pick this up right here. Okay, oh, thanks. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan Watt, and thanks for being here. I'm glad you are. And God Bless you folks

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

BOOKS "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

CDs Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)

DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 10th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie: Well, good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our broadcast week. It is the 10th of August, in the year 2005. And Alan is with us, Alan Watt is with us again this evening folks. And if you were not listening last night, there is a possibility that Alan is not going to be able to continue his work, unless there's some help coming forth, and maybe Alan, we could mention it just briefly for our listeners who weren't tuned in last night. But I, folks, I think it behooves all of us, to extremely appreciate and listen, and to what has been offered, what has been presented. Alan Watt, I said this a long, long time ago, he brought us out of the Dark Ages, and into the beginning, coming into the light, if you would, of the truth. And I would really regret if we wouldn't be able to have him on, or if you, those of you, many of you I know, who've had conversations with Alan wouldn't be able to get a hold of him.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, what I wanted to talk, remember last night, when I said there was a subject I'd like us to address, you to address. What I, and I know that we touched on it. (Phone rings) Yes.

Caller: Hello, Jackie. Yeah, this is Jim again. You're on.

Jackie: Thanks very much, Jim. Bye. Alright, we're on the air now, for our shortwave listeners. Folks, I'm sorry for that mix-up. No, I'm sure WWCR is sorry, because it wasn't us. But Alan, what I would like you to address tonight is the Israel identity, Christian identity. And I know that you've said, well, it's all part of the thing, and all that. But there are a lot of people I don't think who understand what that entails, where did it come from, and all of that. Would you be willing to kind of expand on that?

Alan: I don't really like talking about it. I'll tell you why.

Jackie: Why?

Alan: We've done it before.

Jackie: But not to any length.

Alan: And also, it's like going back to kindergarten. And if people can't understand the basics of what's happening in their lives at this precise moment, they don't stand much of a chance of what's rushing down upon them. It's almost like trying to start right back at scratch, square one, to bring them up to date, and there's no time. All we need to know is that Christian identity has royal approval. It's chartered by the British royalty. It's part of the British Empire movement to convince the public that Britain, or London, put it this way. See, we get confused with terms of nations. These aren't nations. These are capital cities with elites living in them. And so, London, really, about 200 families in London run the British Empire. And, of course, they use every psychological means to do so. And there's nothing better than appealing to people's ego, telling them they're superior or special, and using religion to back it up. That's an ancient technique that's been used for thousands and thousands of years in all empires, and all the British Israel movement is another one towards that global agenda. And the idiots that follow it I have no time for, to be honest with you. I think they're petty little elitists. Even the poor ones. There's nothing worse than looking at someone who's poor, but believing they're superior because God told them so. And looking down their noses at other people. It's a snobbish thing. It has snob appeal. And it also, as I say, furthers the whole movement of globalism, which will not end up with a utopia for the people. It's going to be hell for the people, but a utopia for a small group of elitists who've used them all. And it's chartered, as I say, all of these movements that are interlinked, even, I might even say the latter one, who was just on the show, in your time space. It's all part of the same thing, whether they try to deny it or not. They're all part of the same grouping, of elitists, you know. And that God has made them superior, and it's their right to rule the world, us against you. But it has royal charter approval, and that tells you all you really need to know.

Jackie: You're saying that British Israelism has royal charter approval.

Alan: It's registered, it's chartered by the British royalty, like the banks are chartered in Britain by the royalty.

Jackie: And this is where the whole Israel or Christian Identity movement came from?

Alan: Yeah. I mean, it started off with a nutcase, back in the 1800s, who was eventually locked up by the royalty as being insane, because, well, he thought, since we're all the children of Israel, then I've traced my lineage back to David, so I've got more right to sit on that throne than you do. So, Queen Victoria had him locked up in an insane asylum, but then her advisors thought, "you know, this is a good idea. If we can con the people of the Commonwealth to believe that they are the real people of Israel, then they'll go forward with our agenda for globalism, and say that it's God's work." And that's been used ever since. And of course, they use racism, they use everything to justify it. And they have the white Anglo-Saxons at the top, and Germanics. And then they have a category, a sliding category, right down to the dark-skinned people. And you're graded like eggs, you know. Grade A, B, C or D. And if you're a D or C, then tough luck, because you're not supposed to hang around in the near future. So, this is the whole nonsense with this movement. It's a snobbish, elitist-run, political agenda, using religion for the idiots that actually follow it. But then, followers are always pretty well idiots, and they're always used. And it's going to simply end up with globalism. And at the end, they better pray to their deity for help, being so special, because I don't think they're going to get much, when it all comes down, unless they belong to the inner circles of the elite, which very few of them do.

Jackie: I guess I always have that hope in my heart, that there will be people that will hear and suddenly see, you know, the idiocy of it, because it is idiocy. It's beyond my comprehension. And I just always think, maybe there's somebody out there or some out there who suddenly will get it, Alan.

Alan: Well, I'll tell you, as I say, we're all going round in this big whirlpool right now. And there are thousands of organizations and religions all fighting each other, all fighting petty differences, each one given to the people, each one of those religions given to the people, like tailor-made suits, and they bought them. And they're all fighting each other, as they go round and round and round in this whirlpool, and they can't even see, as they fight each other, the big drain hole at the bottom that they're all getting sucked into. And that's all intentional. When you create chaos, or an age of chaos, you use every group that you have created to fight each other and keep the confusion going. And that's where they all are right now. They're going down that big sink hole, because every day there are laws added upon laws, and Joe Public is too busy with his petty little hobby or his favorite topic, which is generally himself or his religion, to see what's really happening. And to deprogram people who've chosen this is too strenuous a task, and there's no time left. It took centuries and centuries to build up this technique of deprogramming people, and right now, we're at a stage where we don't have the time to go after individuals and do it for them. We're running out of time, very fast. You know, I was watching traffic today, as tourists were just going north, and I thought, you know, not one single one of these vehicles will have an occupant who's even aware, or is even thinking that this lifestyle will end eventually. They truly believe that this is going to go on forever.

Jackie: And they're going to be able to afford the gas to take their trips.

Alan: Even as they're scraping to do so now, yeah. That's right.

Jackie: Yeah, and you said Rumsfeld had made the statement, maybe we didn't hear it here. I've not seen it or heard it, but that, here in the States, that they're going to be actually doubling the present cost of gas.

Alan: Yes, and that was the same speech that he said that they might use tactical nuclear weapons on Iran.

Jackie: They're real crazies, aren't they?

Alan: No, they're not crazy. They planned this a long, long, probably before I was born.

Jackie: You don't think that's crazy, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it's crazy with an intellect. So, sure. They know what they're doing, because they plan it so far ahead. And I have no doubt something will happen this October, because that's when Mars will be the closest it's been for thousands of years.

Jackie: Oh, the warring planet.

Alan: And of course, the Red October was the revolution for Bolshevism. And red is their color, by the way. That's why the British army had the red headband round the officers' hats. Wherever you see the color red, that's their color.

Jackie: They had red coats too, didn't they?

Alan: Yeah, but nowadays they still have the red band around their hats. And so, by the way, do the Chinese officers, you'll notice. Because the capitalists in London created the communists. That's why. That's why you had Red Square. Gene Roddenberry is the red berry, you know, of the Star Trek episodes.

Jackie: Roddenberry. Rodden, Red.

Alan: Their color is red, and it's been red for thousands of years. The mystery religion. That's their color. And they run all religions. That's why the symbols, all of the symbols that the British Israel Movement used were all taken from the mystery religion. And the idiots that follow it, don't even know that. Even their logo, which is the Templar type cross, which means the sun, the S-U-N, is superimposed over the Saint Andrew's cross, which is the X, and of course, that's the illumined man. That's the symbol of the illumined man. They don't even know that. They're very

ignorant people. They only know what they've been told. And it doesn't occur to them to investigate it themselves.

Jackie: Oh, you know what. Some of these people have, of course somebody probably taught them, but I read a thing the other day. In fact, I put it in a file, because it was amazing how this individual went through the "scriptures" and of course, they never talk about some of those statements that don't make any sense at all, that the special and chosen people are going to loan to nations and borrow from none.

Alan: Well, the main thing that the British Israel are always quoting is that the promise given to Abraham and so on was that his seed would be as, you know, the stars of the sky, and the sands and so on. And of course, they say, "well, it can't be the Jews, because there's not enough of them, so therefore the British Empire was the biggest one in the world. So, it must be us." That's the con game that they go with. That's what they play by.

Jackie: Oh, they go through a lot more than that.

Alan: But that's what they play at. That's how they keep trying to justify this pathetic movement. And by the way, the British Israel movement is the World Federalists Association. It's one in the same thing. They're both chartered under the two names. It's the same organization. They used to call themselves the world parliamentarians. And now it's the World Federalist Association. And they get massive funding from all the foundations and Rockefellers and so on, to make everybody, all these gofers, work towards globalism. And these gofers think it's going to be a Utopia for them because they're God's chosen people, all these British people, extract, or Germanic and all this stuff, and they're all slated for extinction, once their job is over. That's the traditional way of things. Those that run this system are cost effective. They don't believe in useless eaters. So, once the job is over, there will be no North America, as you know it, or Britain. Britain has already changed so much so that you wouldn't know what country it was. You might think it was from India.

Jackie: In other words, and we were talking about that earlier, or in another conversation, that for the time being, although Canada and the US and Mexico have been merged, they're still playing the game with passports and stuff like that at the borders.

Alan: Yes, but you see, the idea of that is to bring in the universal identity card. They're already advertising on radio and television that you can get a quick pass, a quick pass, a pre-screened pass through your border with this new ID card that you apply for.

Jackie: Oh, my, you're kidding.

Alan: No.

Jackie: And it's the same one that England is putting out now.

Alan: Same company that manufacturers them. It's the same card.

Jackie: And it's the same card that will be the Real ID.

Alan: And your bank card.

Jackie: They call it here in the US; and do they have a name? Are they using it in Canada now too?

Alan: They're going to start issuing it with the next licenses I think, this coming year. So, as you get your license renewed, your driving license, you'll get the card instead. But you'll have to go in and get fingerprinted and eye-scanned.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I read the bill myself, and what they have done is they said, they laid it out, you know, what requirements are going to be, the identification requirements in order to get this ID card. But it also says that

the Secretary of Homeland Security can add any other requirements that he feels are necessary.

Alan: Yeah. It's wide open.

Jackie: So, it's a Czar. It's a Totalitarian. Yeah, and I wanted our listeners to think about this. I know that I did say it earlier when we talked about this, Alan. But it isn't just, you know one of the things that it said in the bill, is that the States are not mandated, you know, to implement it. However, any state that doesn't, nobody in that state will be able to board a commercial airliner.

Alan: That's right. The same in Canada, that was announced.

Jackie: That's right. Well that's because the federal government has control over the air transportation.

Alan: The powers of the air.

Jackie: But what I want, with the first thing that came to my mind are the federal highways, because the States have been very, very busy turning their highways over to the federal government. And I talked to a rep in Illinois about this, and he said, well, it's because that way, they have to maintain them. And I said, yeah, but they take all the taxes out of the states to "maintain them". And he admitted that they use the road taxes to blackmail the states into passing particular bills. But the point is, there are federal highways. The main thoroughfares where people do their traveling are federal highways today. And if you don't, and this, they call the Real ID, Federal Identification. And it has to meet federal specs. And, so therefore, my thought is, if you're on one of those federal highways when this thing has been fully implemented, and you don't have a Real ID, you're gone.

Alan: Yeah, or if your vehicle is not up to what they call federal standards, which are international standards.

Jackie: It will no longer be the state that makes those, well, they don't much anyway, they're all, but, I mean, at least at the present time, it's, how do you call it, if a state decided, like Alabama. It's been some time, but when the EPA mandated the MTBE to go in the gas, Alabama state legislature just passed a bill and said, no, we're not going to do it, and they didn't. But see, the other states go along. Same thing in Arizona, when they said that ozone is no longer usable. And for our listeners who may not know this, Dupont was the company that produced ozone, and about three years before their 25-year patent ran out, that's when they began to talk about global warming, folks. And the hole in the ozone layer. And that we've got to quit using this Freon, because Freon was doing it. Well, it was Dupont that patented the new coolant, which, there's reports on it, Alan, that it just tears heck out of the equipment. And it's nowhere near as effective.

Alan: It is effective. It's so much effective that it keeps breaking down. And they're guaranteed after-sales parts. That's where the big profits are.

Jackie: Yeah, exactly. And much more expensive. But, Arizona, and I've got the bill, actual bill, the state of Arizona, or Arizona state passed a law and said that we find that there is no harm from ozone from all of the, there is no hole in the ozone layer, etc, etc. And so, in Arizona, we will manufacture and we will sell and we will use ozone. Now, I don't know if they've retracted it since then, but it was a bill, and I actually saw the bill signed. I mean, I got an actual photocopy of the original bill. So, what I'm saying, long story short, is that there were certain states that did certain things at certain times, and they got away with it, because they could. But, with this real ID thing, they really got slick with it, didn't they?

Alan: Well, all must become one.

Jackie: They didn't have to, the states aren't mandated to use it. They don't have to. We can't mandate to the states.

Alan: Yeah, so all they do is the big companies say that it's impossible to make a special different gasoline for you,

so, if we do, it's going to cost you twice as much, and they cave in and they go along with it. You can't fight, you can't fight the corporations. This is the system. It's like Carroll Quigley said. The corporations will be the new feudal overlords, and that's what they are, you know. They're dictating our public policies to the people. And they're doing it via governments, which they already own, and in fact, most of the politicians have worked for these corporations, and then, when they leave politics, they go back into those corporations. So, yeah, this is the ping-pong. They used to call it fascism at one time, but that's gone out of vogue. But it's the same thing, you know. They dictate their policies to us, yeah.

Jackie: Well, like Rumsfeld was on the board of the Searle company that manufactured Aspartame.

Alan: That's right. That was me that first came out with that.

Jackie: Well, they tried forever to get it through, and they knew it just wasn't passing, it wasn't being approved, because how dangerous, and it's a killer.

Alan: And he's a director on the board of Searle. And he's the guy also, Searle is just a part of the company of Monsanto. And they are the ones, a company which is a drug manufacturer which specializes in psychotropic drugs for psychiatric illness, is hand-in-glove with your main food producer, that should ring alarms in everybody. It really should. And if it doesn't, well, I'm sorry for those people.

Jackie: Monsanto. Searle?

Alan: Searle is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Okay. And folks, in case you wanted to do some research...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with you folks, with Alan Watt. The volume was turned down a little bit, and I did not hear the warning, so we were talking into the commercial. And what I was saying, in case any of you want to do some research on this, Alan had told me about the company Searle, and I read it, and saw it, regarding aspartame, and wasn't pronouncing correctly, so I wasn't connecting the dots. But that company is spelled Searle. And as Alan just told us, it is part of the Monsanto Company. And Searle is a pharmaceutical, Alan. Well, how did a pharmaceutical produce aspartame?

Alan: Well, aspartame is a chemical. And they're all offshoots of the chemical industry, the pharmaceutical industry, in fact, the whole pharmaceutical industry is an offshoot of the chemical companies. So, sure, what they can't use as drugs they'll call something else and try and sell it for any other purpose, as they do with the aluminum oxide that they put in as fluoride, you know. That was aluminum waste. So they found a purpose for it through ALCAN, the Bronfmans in Canada, when they owned it. And that started the ball rolling for nice strong healthy teeth, you know. So, sure, aspartame was basically some byproduct of some experiments within Searle company. And, as I say, this company specializes in pharmaceutical drugs which deal with psychiatric problems. And aspartame is a very good, in fact, it's very similar to cocaine in a sense. It makes the people hyper. And it can also cause seizures in a lot of people. So, once they come off this, you'll find that the hyperness goes away and so do the seizures. It's a very potent drug.

Jackie: Oh, it causes cancer tumors, brain tumors, and all kinds of things. It's totally destructive.

Alan: But Rumsfeld, he's always been a main salesman for the big chemical companies. In fact, the CBC television after 9/11 showed when the US was selling the various chemical weaponry to Iraq, back in the 70s, it was Mr. Rumsfeld they showed you shaking hands with Saddam Hussein. He was over there to sell them all these weapons. And when he's not selling lethal weapons openly, he's flogging other weaponry through your food or your drink. This is what you have at the top of your government. We have tyrants at the moment.

Jackie: What is your prime minister's name?

Alan: Oh, at the moment, it's Mr. Martin.

Jackie: I knew, I remembered the Paul. I couldn't remember his last name.

Alan: And his father owned the main Canadian, they still call it the steamship company, that does international cargo trading. So they made their money off governmental projects where the taxpayers paid for cargoes of grain or food or whatever to other countries. All the boys at the top are interlinked through the same very, very high Masonic organizations, way above, way above your 33 degrees.

Jackie: You know, Alan, I know, because we could just keep repeating and repeating and repeating, and it's coming to the point where people hear it, and if they don't do their own research, if they don't believe it, and they don't do their own research so they can see that it's so, then it is too late. And this is way off topic, and maybe it isn't. I was talking to Amber today, and she was telling me that she made character council. This is a twelve-year-old girl, okay. I said, well, what is character council? Well, we teach character. I said, are you telling me that they have twelve-year-old children teaching character? I said, at twelve years old you're building your character. Don't you think that's a pretty big responsibility, honey? That you're going to be teaching other people character and what does it mean? And then she said, well, we just get together and we plan dances and stuff. And I said, well, like student council? Yeah, it used to be student council, and now it's character council. So, I looked it up on the internet. It's a damn international not-for-profit organization. International, and they named all the states that are character states. They named the cities within the states, the counties within the states, and they named the countries that are, that are....

Alan: Promoting it.

Jackie: Promoting it, Alan. Now, folks, let me say this. If you have children in school, by hook or by crook, any way that you can, if you, it sounds stupid to say if you love your child, but isn't that part of what loving is, or the main thing when a child is a child, Alan, is protecting those children?

Alan: It's supposed to be, yeah.

Jackie: And they have to be taken out of the schools, because, you'll lose them, unless it doesn't matter to you. You will lose them. They will lose their minds, because their minds are being stolen. And I just wanted to say this about that.

Alan: Well, see, you're not going to stop this, because this all part of a....

Jackie: I didn't say stopping it. I'm talking about people who are listening to this broadcast right now, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, but what I'm trying to say, Jackie, is that people have been saying the same thing for a hundred years. Because when Bertrand Russell brought his first book out on this very subject, he was part of the experimenters for these schools. And he brought it out in 1905. Of course, the media went into action. There were still some people who had a voice in those days, and they said the same thing, that this was an attempt, it was more than an attempt, it was a plan. And Bertrand Russell said it, he said, if we can get the children for even four hours a day, he said, away from their parents in kindergarten, he said, we can indoctrinate them with the new values for the world. And he said the parental input will be of no effect, because we are using scientific, socialistic, indoctrination techniques. So this was known for a hundred years. And people have been bashing at this for a hundred years. And then, at the same time, you know yourself that most people are so dependent on this only system that they've been given – there's no alternative to it – that they either can't afford private schooling, or they're run off their feet trying just to pay their home and their car and all the rest of it. So they're trapped within the system. And the law says you must send your child to school, one way or another.

Jackie: No, the law does not say that.

Alan: Well, teach them, regardless. But the fact is, you know that they've made it almost impossible for the average person to teach themselves, teach the children themselves. So, you're up against a monster that goes over the future like generals over a battle plan. And they look at all the possible conflicts, the repercussions, and they literally plug every hole. And that's where we are with this.

Jackie: No child left behind.

Alan: In the Communist system, in the Soviet system, the whole Soviet Bolshevik system was planned at least a hundred years before they took over, because they knew exactly how to set up the system they had in mind. There was no debating about it. They went into action immediately. And they had children in the Young Communist movement doing exactly the same thing, and that was going around the schools and so on, twelve year olds, ones who were specially hand-picked, and it was just political correctness. It was the new agenda of the day. And they were basically parroting what they'd been told. They had little gold stars or red stars for saying the right things, and of course, that was being promoted. You can call it whatever you want, it's the same program. It's the same program, under a thousand names. So, you're under attack from a thousand directions right now. And your eyes cannot be everywhere at once. And that's what I'm saying. That's where we are right now, in the whirlpool. And you can't even keep up with what's happening.

Jackie: I know.

Alan: So, the international system has been established, you know. It's actually been here for a long time. And they simply kept the borders there and the pretense of nations, so they could keep taxing you. That's basically it. And the US is simply finishing off the last vestige of a different type of system in the Middle East. And once that's done, well the British Israel and the Identity movements and all the other gofers will have no jobs to do. They'll be equal down to the peasant of China. That's where they'll be.

Jackie: Oh, the peasants of China are doing well today.

Alan: Yeah, because now the new catchphrase they're using on the media is that gee, we must compete with China. Well, that's a race to the bottom. And that's what's being promoted right now. And anybody with any part of gray matter left in their brains that still has a spark in it, must know that if we try and compete with labor in China, our standard of living is obviously going to plummet. And that's exactly what is planned. That's exactly what is planned.

Jackie: China, I read about a magnificent, whatever we would call it, where the elite go to vacation now. And when I read that, it gave me chills, because you can see how China is being promoted to be, what? I just guess the destroyer?

Alan: Well, they have to, according to the 1937 minutes of the meetings they held in Melbourne, Australia, for the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR, and I have their books. They said, in 1937, China would be the sole manufacturer of all goods for the planet. And when they said that, China was a third world nation. That's how far back they had this planned for China. They even talked about the coming war with Germany, and that they must save the Soviet system by all costs. They didn't explain why. Escott Reid from Toronto, who helped draw up the charter for the UN with Alger Hiss, the Communist, so this Canadian, Escott Reid, put his own memoirs out. And I have the book from 1937, where his kin even said, we are here to discuss a global system, a World Government. This was all discussed in 1937, in Melbourne, Australia. And I have a list of all the politicians from America, from the US, from Canada, from all over the world who attended it, because their names are all in the back of the book. We are simply living through a script written long, long ago. And in that same book, in the 1937 one, they even had the immigration quotas from China, right up until the year 2000 and just after, that they would need to be the middlemen for the trade goods, for smoothing out the trade difficulties between China and North America. They had the quotas of immigrants they would need, for the West Coast of Canada, like Vancouver. So, that's how detailed they make

their plans. And when you find this stuff, and you go through, and you check up what they've done, they tally exactly. They know exactly where. The world is just one big business program. That's all it is. It's a business agenda, and we are the business. The business means buzz. We are the bees, you know. And of course, that's what we're here for.

Jackie: We are the economic units.

Alan: Yeah. We're living a script, a business plan, and we're going through it. And, as we go through the Age of Chaos, which they said they'd bring on, there's no better way than to bring all of this, this whole brand new way of living that will emerge out of the other side. That's what they keep telling us. A completely different way of living, as they bring us into the vortex, and to bring us through it, or the ones who will come through it, they have everybody fighting everybody else on petty nonsense from a previous age. This has been done before. And they're doing exactly the same thing again. The intellects way above the politicians are way beyond people that you've met in your daily life. These are real intellects here. We can't dismiss that. These are not politicians above the ones that we generally see. These are the rulers. And these people have minds almost like computers. And they have no compassion, whatsoever. And I mean no compassion on an individual or even a national or even a global scale. They will do whatever it takes, as they keep telling us, the end justifies the means. In other words, if they need part of this agenda rushed through, they'll do whatever it takes to make it so. And the Twin Towers was nothing to them. These are the same characters that brought on Pearl Harbor and World War II.

Jackie: And sunk the Maine.

Alan: Yeah. And meanwhile, everybody is fighting everybody else over religion, or the race issue, and all the other stuff that they know so well. They're old tunes they can keep playing over and over. And everyone has been programmed to dance to these tunes when it plays, and they do. And they can't see beyond it all. And this is the time now when you must see beyond it all, if there's going to be any survival for anybody at all. Because we're going through it.

Jackie: What about people, well, look at even with yourself, Alan, as you were talking about last night. You're not sure you're even going to be able to survive the winter.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And there are people, so you're not in the city. But, of course, they're making it nearly impossible for people to live in the country, because of the increase in gas.

Alan: And taxes.

Jackie: To get you to the store. The property taxes are increasing.

Alan: Environmental laws.

Jackie: Well, yes. And it goes on and on. And then we have people who are in the cities and do not have the means to leave the cities, as much as they would desire and want to do it. So, you know, it comes back down to making the time, to be like parents with their families, Alan. With their families. They have to work. They have to work to be able to pay the bills. But, instead, maybe, of parents sloughing the children off to a babysitter, so they can go. Maybe the most important thing that people can do today is to be together, and really, just cherish the time, every precious moment, and give to your children, not \$80 tennis shoes and trips to Six Flags and Disney World, because that isn't really what children want anyway, Alan.

Alan: No, that's what the system wants.

Jackie: That isn't what they want at all. They want their parents to look at them and see them. They want their

parents to hear them when they talk. Not just listen, but really hear them.

Alan: Well, what they need is direction. And children who don't get direction from their parents will take it as they did in the Communist system, in the Young Communist movement. They'll take it from the leaders. The Hitler Youth were the same, because children need direction. And if they can't get it from their parents, the state or the system will give it to them instead. That's traditional. That's been used for thousands of years. Again, it's another tune, and they know how to play it, and we know how to dance.

Jackie: Well, you mentioned Bertrand Russell. And I've done this before, but I'll do it again. The statement that he made, he was a, maybe still is, I don't know, but at this time a UNESCO advisor. He said, "it may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything, if he can catch the patient young, and is provided by the state with money and equipment."

Alan: Well, the two main books, and anybody who wants them and can read it all today, apart from a glowing tube in front of their face, they can order them. And it's *Roads to Freedom*, is the one book, that gives you the global agenda with adults and children, and *Education and the Good Life*, is the one about the whole education program that they have used right up until the present time. And that's got it all in there. All of it.

Jackie: Well, there's one more sentence here that I want to do, for our listeners. He said, when the technique has been perfected, every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.

Alan: Yeah, once you all have a brain chip, there's no problem. I mean, that's what the function of all this is.

Jackie: *Roads to Freedom* and *Education and the Good Life*.

Alan: Yeah, the whole scientific technique. He put out another book, it was on science, basically, and he laid the whole thing down, to do with scientific techniques, including the same stuff as Aldous Huxley was on about, the brain chip and so on, and how they could use all this to control everybody. And once that happened, the people had no individuality in them, then they'd have their utopia. But they, the elite themselves, would not change themselves. That's what they said, because they must retain their survival capabilities, but the public won't need them anymore, since the state will be making all their decisions for them.

Jackie: What do you say to a person who calls you and says, I'm not sure what to do, I'm beginning to see the light and it's very frightening. What do you say to them, Alan?

Alan: It depends who they are.

Jackie: Well, okay. What would you say to me?

Alan: Again, it's not something you sum up in a couple of minutes. You go through the whole person. You've got to get the persona and the person. You've got to break down all the different parts of that person, and then give a response that's suitable to that individual person. You can't give the same talk to every individual. You must tailor-make truth to jump over the hurdles that that person has in their particular individual mind. And everyone has a different response to things, and they have different hurdles or walls in their mind, so you must literally tailor-make it for the individual, so that they can jump those walls themselves. And it must be done by themselves. You can show them how, but it must be done by them. That's why it takes a lot of work for every single one. But I should mention the three books before we go off the air. They're called Cutting Through 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient Freemasonry system, prior to the guild movements of the Middle Ages, and right up to the present day. I give you a lot of the Masonic coding that's used. It's all through your language; in fact they created your language for you. And the third one goes through the history of this, as well as the history of the money system which they brought in thousands of years ago, and how they used it to implement their system, which they call civilization. That's what they mean by it. It's their system. And how they control nations one by one, through takeovers, financial or through

using warfare. [See ordering information on transcript.] But that's what I'm saying. You can't just give a pat answer for a mass of people, because everyone has their own particular walls and variations of them, in their mind. And you have to literally go through dozens of them with each one. And you must be able to see into that person, in order to do so. And that takes a lot of work.

Jackie: And you've done that with people?

Alan: Yes, and as I say, it's a lot of work. And it can take years sometimes, on a one to one basis with many, many different people, but individually, one on one, to get them right up and out of it.

Jackie: And then what happens when they get out of it, Alan?

Alan: Then it's a whole new journey from there on. And again, you don't hand that truth to everybody either. You just don't hand out truth. Most people can't handle the truth. Some things are very, very, very precious. And most people are so stuck in what they want themselves that they can't handle *the* truth. And that's what they mean, they trample it underfoot, because they don't see it for what it is. So you don't hand it to them until they're ready for it.

Jackie: Well, we've sure been doing enough of it.

Alan: We've done an awful lot. More so, I'd say, than any other program. And we certainly don't do it as a business. That's for sure.

Jackie: That's for sure. And folks, we're out of our week.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | | |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| BOOKS | "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
(Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| CDs | Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs | "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

August 15th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Tonight is Monday, and it is the 15th of August, in the year 2005. And I'm glad that you're with us tonight. I hope you had a lovely weekend, ladies and gentlemen. Actually, it's more than a weekend now, isn't it? You get, I get, we get, from Thursday until Monday, or we have until from Thursday until Monday. So, three nights a week, and it is a possibility that we're going to be cutting back to two nights a week. I don't know if, I don't know if it is for the broadcast.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

I'll tell you what. For our internet listeners, if you would just begin, and I can take another phone line, and call WWCR and see what's up.

Alan: Oh, okay.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. This is Alan Watt, folks.

Alan: Yep, once again, we've got a mix up at the shortwave station, where they're playing another broadcaster's tape. We don't know why, maybe it's God intervening, who knows, because that's what he goes on about is Old Jehovah and how the British are really the Jews, you see. But what I should say, to start off today, is that I have three books for sale, because I'm filling in for Jackie, while she straightens out the short wave station. And these books go through Freemasonry, from ancient times, not just from the usual guilds they talk about in the Middle Ages, because the secret brotherhoods have been here as long as money has been here, in all of its different forms. And I also go through how the money boys took over even the ancient world, and how they created nations, and had wars going on between them, while they profited from loaning to all the countries, which they'd helped to create, and they

sold them all the weaponry, too. No different from today. And how they benefited from keeping the people in debt, which ensured that they kept running the system. No different at all from today. [See ordering information on transcript.] And I'll get them out to you as soon as I can.

Now, I don't know what's happening with the short wave station, but that's the second time that Pastor Pete, with his British Israel, has been on, when we should be on. And I think, yeah, he's still on the shortwave. So I guess there's a debate going on whether they should flick the switch or not, but we'll find out pretty soon.

Jackie: Nicholas, if you're available, would you please come on the line. I had a call from one of our listeners. I gave her four numbers that I have, to call, to possibly get a hold of somebody at WWCR. But if Nicholas, if you're listening, if you would please come on the line with us, if you would please get a hold of them, and let them know that they're doing it again. Alan, my, my. Well, we do have internet listeners right now, so we're not going to act like we're not on the air at all. But this appears to me to be intentional.

Alan: Well, Pastor Peters last week boasted that he now has 400 hours with WWCR, so I guess the muscle has been put into motion.

Jackie: The muscle has been put into motion. I just want you to know that I don't know how it is for our listeners, but your volume is down so low I can barely hear you. I can hear you, but I can barely hear you.

Alan: Yeah, you're down. You're down too.

Jackie: Am I? Okay. Nicholas, WFAR, Nicholas, if you're there, will you please come on the line here and let me know if you can get a hold of WWCR. One of our listeners called in, as I told you, and she's trying the numbers that I would have been trying, Alan.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Jackie: Well, there we are folks. Well, now we just talked to an engineer at WWCR, and what he's saying is, is that the satellite feed that they're getting is really great. So I'm hoping that you can hear us tonight, ladies and gentlemen. What I'm going to do, and I will do this tomorrow night, is have a number for you to call. If you're listening on shortwave, and the program before you is good, and the one after you is good, and this one is not, it would be time for you to call WWCR and see if you can find out what the problem is, because what we've discovered is that sometimes people go, if you have a shortwave radio that can go from 5.070 up to 072, 073, 074, sometimes, they catch it clearly almost at 5.075 or below. But if you're not getting it in good, then tune it down or tune it up, so that you can hear it. Because, what's happening folks, according to the letters that I get from our listeners, you can hear us. And I understand, if you can't hear the broadcast. Those of you who have hung in here, through thick and thin, you're to be so deeply commended, that you're still here, because it's a wonder, it's a miracle that we haven't lost all of our listeners. Alan, Alan Watt is with us tonight. And Melody said that your volume is very low.

Alan: So is yours. When you're on the phone here with me, I can hardly hear you at all.

Jackie: Yeah, well, evidently, the volume was low coming into WWCR, and I don't know how it is. If Eleanor is listening, Eleanor White. Eleanor is a, she monitors for us, and lets us know, because sometimes when your volume is low to me, in my headset, Eleanor calls in, and says, don't worry about it, Alan is coming in loud and clear. But Melody said tonight, from WFAR that your volume was low. (Phone rings) Oh, here we go. Hi, you're on the air. Thanks for calling.

Caller: Hey, I can hear you, and Alan sounds real good.

Jackie: Oh, thanks, Mel.

Caller: Okay, alright.

Jackie: Okay, bye, honey.

Alan: Now, we can't hear each other.

Jackie: Yeah, we can't hear each other, but they can hear us.

Alan: But I know on the shortwave, there's over-modulation there, because your voice is muffled on the shortwave.

Jackie: Right now? My voice is muffled?

Alan: Yeah, it's not as clear as it should be. In fact, I tuned up to 5074, and it was clearer there.

Jackie: At 5074. Well, then, we would ask Jason, I guess, who is our engineer tonight, to please make a check, Jason, and if we're over-modulating here, do what needs to be done. Because I'm not over-modulating, Alan. If they're getting it crisp and clear from the satellite, which is where we're broadcasting from, if the shortwave is over-modulated, once again, it's coming from WWCR.

Alan: Well, that's that old Wicker Man up to his tricks.

[Technical difficulties at radio station]

Alan: I can hear you now, you're clear on my phone.

Jackie: Okay, well, that's good. Thank you, whoever is responsible.

Alan: That's because I said we should join the British Israel Movement.

Jackie: The British Israel Movement. That would probably be our...

Alan: Then God's on our side, you see.

Jackie: That would, oh, then God's on our side. Yahweh is on our side.

Alan: The big boss.

Jackie: You know what, okay, what I was going to say, when we came on the air tonight, is that it has become more than that you're a guest on this broadcast. It's as though you've become a co-host here, Alan. And, folks, the reason, well, it's not that I have to give a reason, but I ask Alan to come on. We get into conversations. And for those of you, and I know there are many of you who so appreciate the information that we have received from Alan and the broadcasts that Alan and I have done together, because my questions, evidently, are important to you, which is what I get from my correspondence from you, that our interchange has been very much of an opening for many of you. And so, therefore, Alan is with us again, tonight. And I appreciate it very much. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure, when we can be heard.

Jackie: When we can be heard. When I can hear you.

Alan: Maybe it's a gimmick to make people listen more intently.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what. I want to say again what I said at the beginning of the broadcast. Well, you see, our

sponsorship has dropped off. However, I know that our listenership has dropped off. Because, even the people who send donations for sponsoring the broadcast tell me the frustration that they experience. I was talking to a gentleman from Michigan, recently. He said he was outside working, I think working on his boat or something. He had the broadcast on prior to Sweet Liberty. He said it was crystal clear. And then, Sweet Liberty came on, and there was very little of it that he could pick up, and right after Sweet Liberty it cleared up again. And the best suggestion that I had for him, was to call WWCR, because, I've tried. And I get angry response from management. I've had the phone hung up on my ear. In fact, one time the phone was hung up, I called back, because I thought it was rude, so rude. Sometimes I just ignore it, but I wanted to speak with him, and then I was told that he was taking a walk. And the person that I talked to, I said, I just had the phone hung up on me, and I would like to finish this conversation. And, Alan, what I'm told is this. If you don't like it, if you think that we are sabotaging the broadcast, go someplace else.

Alan: Well that's a Christian message.

Jackie: It's a Christian message, yes.

Alan: Well, sure. I mean, it's a business. And all media is propaganda, I don't care who runs it. Because an all-seeing eye did not miss a hole in its net, you know, and it never did. And the CIA started up the shortwave back in the 50s, using Christian radio, and I doubt they've ever let it go, especially nowadays, because they need it. They need the confusion, to keep this age of chaos running along, you know. Now, of course, they have their superstars, because the public have been trained to look for superstars, like the general television, your Doctor Phil or Oprah, or whatever, and Albert Pike said we always give the people their leaders, so they must present superstars, who are professional talkers. And of course, they have staff there to help them with their spiel, as they say. And of course, it's a Wizard of Oz type thing, where, behind the curtain, there's a little guy making all this noise. But behind the little guy, you've got a whole staff of people punching up things on his screens, where he sounds terribly informed.

Jackie: You know what? This is, I think, in fact, I know what I wanted us to discuss tonight, but, because you explained it, you explained it more in depth to me, because when you first mentioned it, I didn't get what you were saying, but you went through the process. Would you do that, Alan? For example, you know, we don't have to name names, but, let's say a broadcaster, when people call in, no matter what they're talking about, the broadcaster seems to have in-depth information about it, as they know everything about everything.

Alan: Well, it's history, because in every century, they give you heroes to follow. They always call them geniuses. And they give you ridiculous stories about them, be they composers or scientists or whatever. But they make up these.

Jackie: Alan, can you hold just for one moment. We have a call coming in. Hello?

Caller: Oh, hello. I just wanted to let you know that here in the upper peninsula of Michigan, I listen to you every time you're on, and it is over-modulated or something, all the time.

Jackie: All the time.

Caller: Maybe one time was very clear.

Jackie: Over-modulated, and it isn't over-modulated coming in.

Caller: It sounds like you're talking in a pillowcase.

Jackie: In other words, what, I want our listeners, if they can hear me, to hear this. Because we were told by Jason, the engineer, at WWCR, that the feed that they were getting from the satellite was very crisp and very clear. And so, what our shortwave listeners are getting, from the shortwave station, is over-modulation.

Alan: You're plus-forty here, that's the end of the scale.

Caller: And my shortwave is 5070.

Jackie: Okay, thank you so much. Please don't go away, honey, okay.

Caller: Oh, no. I love your, whatever you're talking about.

Jackie: Thank you. Who are we talking to?

Caller: Mary Jane in upper Michigan.

Jackie: Do you know that I'm a Michigander? Yes?

Caller: I do.

Jackie: Oh. From Flint, Michigan.

Caller: Oh, that's way down there. I'm way up.

Jackie: Yes. My summers were spent up at Bear Lake, near Grayling.

Caller: Oh, okay. I'm way over up, Lake Superior, up in the upper peninsula, over Lake Michigan, over the Mackinaw straits.

Jackie: Thanks for listening, honey. Thank you for calling. Bye-bye. Okay, Alan, now. You know, I'm not a, what do you call, technician, but it makes sense to me that if the satellite feed coming from WFAR is crisp and clear, and if the reception that our shortwave listeners are getting is over-modulation, it makes sense that it has to be coming from the shortwave transmitter.

Alan: Well, yeah. Sure. And plus-forty, that's the end of the scale. It's right on the right-hand side. You can't go any further with the signal strength. It's over-modulated.

Jackie: Oh, you've got. You're monitoring it there? Alright, folks.

Alan: That's as high as it goes.

Jackie: We're going to be back. Alan, we're at the half hour here. We'll be back right after this. Folks, don't go away. Alan, maybe they can hear you. If they can't understand. Why would I be over-modulated and not you?

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alan is with us, Alan Watt, and from what I'm gathering, our listeners, Alan, would you explain once again what you said, why it is that you wouldn't be over-modulated, but I am? And I want our listeners to know, by the way, that you and I are, what should I say, we're both on the same phone line. Folks, Alan calls me. And then I conference us in together. So, he's not calling from another phone. He's not calling from a separate phone line into the station. And if it is coming in loud and clear from the satellite, it would follow that our shortwave listeners should be getting loud and clear from both Alan and I. And would you explain what you said, how that could happen, Alan?

Alan: Yes. Every studio, whether it's a radio or a music studio, has graphic equalizers.

Jackie: And you were in the music industry or business.

Alan: Yeah, years ago.

Jackie: So, you know what you're talking about.

Alan: And when you want to phase out a particular tone, or a pitch, say, or bring it up, even, you can do either, just by adjusting the slides, and you have a whole battery of slides, sometimes 48 of them, and you can literally phase out any instrument or vocal sound, or any singer in a choir, with a different voice. You can phase them in, or phase them out. And of course, male and female being different, it's much easier to adjust that way.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. It doesn't mean that there's somebody sitting there working at these slides, but if they just get their frequencies or whatever tuned into my voice, they can literally obliterate it.

Alan: Or, once again, boost it to such an extent that it would become muffled. They can boost it. They can actually bring it up, as well, and make it muffled. You know, any sound can be distorted by over-amplification or modulation. So you can do the same thing with a graphic equalizer. You can literally bring any sound up, as well as down, you can bring it up and over-modulate it, until it's distorted.

Jackie: So, let me ask you this. If I could talk higher or lower, would that foil the?

Alan: No, because you're still within a certain frequency range, as opposed to me. Mine would be different. I mean, I've seen it done with orchestras, where you can bring in a violin, just by sliding the switch, or you can phase it out, or you can bring up, say a trombone, even. So you can, there's a whole range of spectrum with sound. So they also do that. They use similar equipment for spying on people at long ranges with boom microphones. And they can literally phase out the surrounding noise from cars and automobiles and buses and things.

Jackie: I've seen that on movies a long time ago.

Alan: Yeah. This is old technology.

Jackie: We have a caller here. Hi, you're on the air.

Caller: Hi Jackie. This is Kate. I called WWCR and talked to Jason. And I said, are you trying to sabotage Jackie? And he said, oh, no, we wouldn't do that. But, as I've been listening to you, week after week, you are very muffled. And I think Alan has a point there. And I don't know what the reason is, other than Alan brought out another good point, that we have superstars on the shortwave, that to me have taken over, and I feel like I have no free speech.

Jackie: And you have no free listening, Kate.

Caller: No, but all of a sudden, we are religious? Is this the main theme of the shortwave, to lead you into the abyss of religious propaganda?

Alan: That's pretty well it.

Caller: I resent that. There's too many horrible things out there, that we should have freedom of speech. And I've noticed that on other programs, certain people are jammed constantly until the King comes on. So, I don't know where we go from here.

Jackie: Well, who is the king, honey?

Caller: You don't know who the king of shortwave is? We've got a king and queen.

Jackie: Well, I don't know who you're talking about, would you tell me?

Caller: Well, we have Miss Nightingale, right?

Jackie: I don't know who Miss Nightingale is.

Caller: Florence Nightingale.

Jackie: It's okay, Kate. Until we're off the air, we have freedom of speech here, so just say what you're...

Alan: Well, the listeners do.

Caller: Well, you know, the continuation of Joyce Reilly....Pastor Stair, and Mr. Pete Peters. You see?

Jackie: And they all come in very clear?

Caller: Oh, yes.

Jackie: Alright, thank you.

Caller: If we can't express what we feel, we the people, and we have to adhere to the kings, and especially Georgina, you know, Bush.

Jackie: Thanks, Kate.

Alan: Well that's how it is. They know, you see, they've trained the public. And let's be honest. Everybody has been brought up in an artificial system, and yet, we've taken it all for granted as being normal, simply because everyone else thinks it's normal. But there's nothing normal in it. It's a designed system, scientifically designed, as Charles Galton Darwin said, in *The Next Million Years*, he said, we're just creating a more sophisticated form of slavery. And they've trained the public since television was invented, to go for the superstars. You follow your stars, the wandering stars. They've used the same expression back in ancient Greece, when they brought in the traveling players that gave them their culture, and changed their culture, with the authority, of course, of the elite. And it hasn't changed until today. So they bring out these people in every, every generation to lead the people around in circles and take over as the main voice, and say that they're fighting the New World Order on their own, single handed, in between making movies and going to the gym and being on countless radio stations and television stations every day, I mean, "that's a super-man, and I want to follow him," you see, "and I couldn't do that."

Jackie: I was looking at a bio of one of the kings that Kate was talking about. He's been evidently mentioned in the *Wall Street Journal*. He's been on CNBC or ABC, it's what you're saying, Alan, is when we see these people mentioned on mainstream.

Alan: It makes it more legitimate in our minds.

Jackie: We had better damn know that they're part of the program.

Alan: Well, of course, absolutely. That's why they were thrust out in front for the people to follow. And they've done this over and over. They always give us the superstars, whether it's Oprah Winfrey on regular media or Dr. Phil that tells us how to behave, or one on shortwave. It's the same technique. It's by the same people at the top. And, as I say, they always give you someone who's been trained to do exactly what they're doing, and I should also say, that the purpose of psychological warfare, which is counter-intelligence, by the way. Psychological warfare has an intent, and the intent is to overwhelm the public, or the enemy – and which the public, they are the enemy, you see – with so much negative, terrifying information, in a machine-gun fashion, or a shotgun fashion, they scatter it at you, until you can't duck out of the way anymore. And when that's all you see coming at you, all you do eventually is mentally collapse, because, what they're telling you is, this system is so awesome and powerful, and King Kong is growing

three miles a day above you, that there's nothing you can do about it. And that's the purpose of psychological warfare.

Jackie: Alan, would you compare that, to what you just said, to what you and I have discussed on the air? Because sometimes...

Alan: I'll cut to the chase here.

Jackie: Please do, please do.

Alan: Because, what it is, the difference is, that you see, people go into shortwave looking for an alternate view on things, alternate information. And so they tune out the regular media. Now, when you start to get people reading the AP Wires, and what's on the regular media, and even giving you more than you get on the regular media, they're doing a better job than the regular media. So, rather than get away from it, they're actually giving you more of it. It's a day-by-day blow of what's been done to you. And that's its purpose. That is its technique. They read the AP Wires and Reuters stuff, and international stuff. And now, people obviously in the staff are pushing this up on his boards, so he can parrot it off.

Jackie: You know what. You were talking about that, and we had to take our break. But you took me behind the scenes in a conversation that we had. And then I saw it. Would you continue what you were explaining. Explain this to our listeners. In other words, well, what I remembered you saying, is that somebody calls in, and they say, okay, what are you calling about, and the people say what they're calling about. Or there's a particular conversation going on, and there are people, a team, that do a search, bring up information, put it on the screen for the broadcaster, and that broadcaster....

Alan: Sounds like a genius. He's got all facts and figures. He can throw dates, names, times out at you. And of course, the person, the people who are listening say, "my God, I couldn't keep up with all this. This guy is a genius." And what we do, you see, if we think someone is a genius, is we put our own discernment to the side and we parrot them, we follow them. That's how you create a leader, you see, behind the scenes. That's how you do it. This is an old technique. And it's being used today.

Jackie: Isn't Noel, you know, he's very, because he's got that different accent, but doesn't he do kind of the same thing?

Alan: Well, his whole business is selling gold and silver and so on. Now, from Rhodesia, who created Rhodesia? Cecil Rhodes created Rhodesia. And he was sent there by the Rothschilds, to take over the diamonds and the gold and silver of Africa. And who comes out of Rhodesia, amongst all the real, genuine people, who got thrown out of there, were the gold merchants. And here they are flogging the same stuff here, under the pretense that you'll need this to survive. And I can tell you, if you have to try and trade gold, even today, in a hurry, go and try it, and see how fast you can sell your gold or silver. Because you'll have a hard time doing it. It's a con game. And their technique is always to throw all the fear at you, of what's coming. I noticed too, there's a doctor going all around the place, all the shortwave stations, giving this spiel about the coming avian flu. And after terrifying the listeners for half an hour, then they come out with the solution. And the solution is, the doctor has all these antidotes and herbs and stuff that you can take for it, so if you send to his company, he'll send them to you. And they split the loot. That's how the whole thing works. It's fear-based techniques selling. You see, every ad is fear based. Every single ad. They couldn't make a market outside of the shortwave fear-based radio, because the people are all asleep. So, what do you do? You make the market. You go where the market is, and people are terrified on shortwave because of the traditional hype, and they sell all the products they can't sell anywhere else. That's how it's done. It's like the back pages of magazines, you know, where they sell all this stuff about your balding hair and just splash this stuff on and it grows back, and you don't need Viagra anymore, you know. It's the same rubbish, that stays always hidden in the back pages of cheap magazines. It's the same stuff that's sold on the shortwave. It's the same old. It's all fear-based selling, and you're listening to an hour of advertising, and you think it's a show. You think it's a show.

Jackie: It is a show, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. They think it's informative.

Jackie: It is a show. That's why we don't call Sweet Liberty a show.

Alan: I mean, if I wanted to and I was a real crook, I could do the same as certain; yeah, Miss Nightingale is a good term. Mind you, old Flo Nightingale in the history books was labeled as a psychopath. The real Florence Nightingale was labeled as a hysterical psychopath, you know. Because she used to get hysterical blindness and have tantrums and seizures if she didn't get her way.

Jackie: And who was Florence Nightingale? Was she the nurse?

Alan: No, she wasn't a nurse. No. She was from an aristocratic family.

Jackie: But who were we told she was?

Alan: Oh, the lady with the lamp, you know, on the occasional visit round the hospitals, which they had to set up, because all these British were coming back from all these wars with no limbs. And they were dumped on the street where they died with infections and so on. So, it was a sort of cover, where the British government put out a pittance to set up field hospitals for the first time. Before that they didn't bother because you could always recruit more peasants. But it was becoming so highly visible with the British Empire taking all the countries over, that there was a massive fallout dumped on the streets of Bristol and all the other ports where they were discarded. And there was no pension, either, for these soldiers, so they just lay there and rotted and died. So they brought up a few hospitals, stuck old Flo at the top of it, and made up a myth about her being so compassionate and all the rest of it, you know. That's the reality. But getting back to what I'm saying. The one on the shortwave. If I wanted to be like that, and make a killing on money, I've got lots of clay around here. I've got lakes all over the place. And you could probably eat this clay as well, because they're selling it on that show, you know. And this thing will literally, will literally cure you of every disease, you know. It will suck every toxin out of your body. It will grow your hair back. And men will get erections, and women will get back their monthly cycle. So, I mean, it's just a wonderful thing. So, I could do all that rubbish if I was a con man, but I'm not, you see. I'm not. But that's what feeds, unfortunately, the shortwave business.

Jackie: Well, obviously, I'm not either, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. It's a business.

Jackie: You should say, we're not.

Alan: I mean, what person, apart from psychopathic people, can take advantage of terror and fear, use it for their spiel before they go and sell you their stuff, after terrifying the life out of you? "Oh, but here's the antidote." But they do it every day. Every day. And because the public think they're being informed a little bit, no you're not, you're being conned. You're being conned all the time, over and over. And, you see, there's so much money to be made in misery. That's the health profession....

Jackie: Misery and fear.

Alan: Especially misery. Because people in pain, and I know what I'm talking about, because I'm in it. But they'll generally spend their last penny, that they don't even have, on some bag of grass or something that they chew, that's supposed to have miracle cures, simply because the propaganda says so, you know. You'll do anything to get rid of pain, and when traditional medicine fails you, yeah, you'll go through all this massive array of shark cartilage and all the rest of the rubbish they sell out there. And there's been millionaires made off the shortwave from selling all this stuff. And for five years they'll try the shark cartilage, and then they'll jump to the next thing, and then the

next thing, and then the next thing, because every five years they've got a whole bunch of new listeners.

Jackie: Yeah, you don't hear anything about shark cartilage anymore.

Alan: No. Well, you know the reason why they were flogging the shark cartilage for arthritis? Do you know the reason for it?

Jackie: Because they found that sharks never got arthritis?

Alan: Sharks don't have skeletons.

Jackie: No, but is that why they were saying it?

Alan: They said they don't get arthritis, because they don't have any skeletons. They have no bones. They're all cartilage. That's why they don't get arthritis, but they didn't tell the public that. And they took millions from the suckers who fed into all this stuff.

Jackie: Well, and to call them suckers.

Alan: It's suckers, because....

Jackie: I know, Alan, but...

Alan: And you have to admit when you've been one. If you don't admit it, you'll do it again with the next con that comes along. And there's lots of them out there. There's lots and lots and lots of these cons out there. And these people make a fortune. We're a world of schmucks, you see. We've all been trained to be schmucks, and listen to the professional people. I've had two professions, and qualified in one, and that was medicine, and I walked out of it, when I saw the corruption in it. I would not do it. I will not do anything that's corrupt. But if I was, you know, a man of the world, or joined the Freemasons, and they would say, well, look, you've got to take advantage of the profane, those that are unenlightened. Yeah, I could have done that, but it's not my nature.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

[BOOKS](#) "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3 Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....."
([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))

Ancient Religions and
[CDs](#) History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 & Hours per Disc)
(1998-2000)

[DVDs](#) "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

August 16th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie: ... I wanted to let our listeners know, Alan, I don't know if you've been hearing this or not, but that Bush and Cheney and his gang have been indicted by a grand jury in Chicago. Well, that's not the truth.

Alan: No. I'm not surprised. All these rumors that go around all the time, it's just distraction.

Jackie: Right, well, this, I believe there is a grand jury sitting in Chicago, and it has something to do with Daly, the Mayor. But I've gotten two or three or four of them on the internet, and I received one today, and this woman said, this is a hoax. It isn't true. Because she had called, and wanted to know when they were going to make the announcement, and they said, there has been no indictment, because there's been no grand jury sitting for that purpose. And I got one just before we went on air, and evidently, one of the superstars interviewed, oh, I know who it was, Tom Flocko, today. And they said it was confirmed, that you could take it to the bank, basically, that this grand jury in Chicago had indicted Bush and Cheney and the gang. And so, I wanted our listeners to know, that the information I've got, is that that is not true. So, don't take it to the bank, folks.

Alan: There is no complaint department for any of this.

Jackie: No, there isn't. We were talking about that, yesterday, with the gas prices. Now, I got an email today, and evidently, there's a group of truckers that are protesting the high gas prices. Of course, it will, any independent truckers that are left.

Alan: Yes, there's very few.

Jackie: Will be, yes, will be going down the tubes on this one. And that was a comment that I made to you. I said,

my God, everybody is complaining, but we complain to each other. Because, what do you do about it, who do you talk to? And like you said, in this system, there is no complaint department. You've got the corporations, that are controlling, and you've got bureaucrats that are not answerable to the public.

Alan: Yes. And that's what Carroll Quigley said, in Tragedy and Hope, that the new system would be basically a new feudal system, run by international corporations, with members jumping in and out of governments and back to the corporations. Which is exactly what we've had for many years. So, yeah, there's no complaint department for the spraying in the skies, or for anything else that's happened. There truly is no complaint department here.

Jackie: Well, as far as those chemtrails, I've talked to several people, who when the planes are flying in their area, they'll call the airport, or they'll call if there's a military base close by, an air force base, or whatever. And there the planes are, spreading their joy around the sky, and they're just told, that according to our radars there's no air traffic out there.

Alan: Well, you're seeing things. That's it. They're all told the same stories, and fob the public off with silly answers, because they can't admit. See, they've gone too far now that they can't trace back their steps. They're into the killing phase. That's what's happening. And they can't go back and say, yeah, we have been hitting you hard with this stuff, and it will increase the death rate. Definitely with the very young and the elderly, especially. That's what generally happens, with anything foreign to the body. And so they can't go back and tell the public that now, that they've gone too far. They've gone too far.

Jackie: I was talking to my friend Mel, today, from North Carolina. And they had a storm there. He said, it was straight-line winds, that's what they called them.

Alan: Yes. There's another term they used in Canada, when it started 3 years ago, and the announcer said the brand new phrase they were using. I can't remember what it was. But he said, it's a strange phenomena, that we have these straight winds cutting swathes right through forests in a straight line, and it was as though the loggers had been through. It literally is a straight line, going on for maybe half a mile and then just stops. And nothing in nature happens in a straight line, you see.

Jackie: Well, this of course isn't in nature, but now with saying that they had almost hurricane type winds, and it was one of those 20 minute, 30 minute ones. And he was telling me that the rain was actually coming sideways. Remember when we had those storms, I told you, and the wind was, okay, this was the day before yesterday, we had two of them. And they come right out of nowhere. Now, the Weather Channel is calling them pop-up storms. And your weather, your sun will be bright, and suddenly the cloud is, the sky is overcast, it's cloudy, and there it comes. And I was in the family room, had the hallway windows open. I was a good, at least 8, maybe 10 feet, away from the windows, and when that rain hit, it was landing on me. And by the time I got the windows closed in that direction, I had water everywhere. And then by the time I got the windows closed, it was done. The sky, the sun came out, and about two hours later, we had another one, just like it.

Alan: They're using advanced science on the public, and of course, they never write about these sciences in the Popular Science magazines, or anything. And so, Joe Average will think, if you mention this stuff, well, that's impossible, we don't have the technology. But yeah, they do have the technology. The real technology is never given to the public. And whenever they write that they're working on something, that's old news, they've had it. It's probably obsolete by now, really. That's how they keep us in one reality, while they have the toys in another, you know. So they're very, very advanced with the science. They're also coupling HAARP with arrays of satellites and boosting the signal. And they can actually bring it right down on anywhere on the planet.

Jackie: In other words, pinpoint it.

Alan: Yes. It can be done to an individual or to a whole state.

Jackie: I wanted to thank my new friend, Tim Thomas. He's a radio broadcaster, in Cornell, a morning show. And Tim has offered, he's got all the radio equipment, for me to give him a call, and Tim, if you're listening, I will be

calling, and thank you so much for your offer. Because, what he wants to do is some testing on my radio equipment, to see if there's anything that can be done to tweak it or whatever; but meantime, he had mentioned in his email, that they had a tornado there. He's around Corning area, and I read the newspaper article, and they were talking about the strange phenomena. And I think, if I'm not mistaken, they mentioned the rain coming in sideways.

Alan: Yeah, I had that today, too.

Jackie: That's the way it's coming in. It's coming in sideways, Alan.

Alan: I had that today, it was a sudden storm. It started very quickly, and I had to run and close the windows, and when I was, oh, twelve feet from them, the rain was hitting me. A very strong wind. And it only lasted maybe ten minutes, and the heavy downpour.

Jackie: Just in time to get all the windows closed.

Alan: That's right. I think they're trying to frustrate us all. That's it. They are using all this technology. And they're going through their long agenda, their planned agenda for an age of chaos, and it has to take in everything, everything that they can possibly manage and bring the chaos about.

Jackie: You know, I remember, when I first started getting involved in waking up, getting politically involved at that time, back in 1992, late 1991, but it was probably about 1993 and I lived in Illinois at the time, and every time that I drove into Saint Louis, there was roadwork at this one particular place, and it went on forever. I mean, it just, month after month after month after month after month, and I mentioned it to Nicole, and she says, "Ma, I don't understand what takes them so long. Why?" I said, "Nicole, actually it's intentional, honey." I said, "They're doing it to frustrate people, in heavy traffic and drive time. Traffic is piled up for miles, even in non drive time, you're a mile back, because of the road work there." And she says, "Oh, get real." Well, a few years ago, she said, "Mom, I believe you now. I believe you now." Because, she said, that they're constantly, you know, doing road work and blocking traffic, and closing lanes off, and they hang out in the same place for a long time. And folks, if this sounds, if you happen, to be a new listener, and this sounds out of this world to you, it's because it is. And if you continue to listen, I believe that you will realize that what we're saying is not paranoia, or right wing wacko, radical wacko, but it is exactly what it is for, to cause frustration and stress, and...

Alan: It's also to create – I mean, Sudbury is the nearest town to me, and since I've been here for the last almost three years come winter, there's been one stretch of road that they've dug up and then re-surfaced, and dug up and re-surfaced, and they keep going every year with the same stretch, and what it is, Sudbury is very, very Masonic. The lodges, all kinds of lodges are everywhere, and what they do is dish out the tax money to the high guys who own all the construction companies. It's a job creation scheme for high Masons. And it goes on and on and on. Just dig it up and fill it in, dig it up and fill it in. And the public are just used to it, you know. That's how it goes. You know, that happens in every city too. And then they'll dig it up, and say, oh we have to put another pipe underneath there, that we missed the last time. And then they pull out these brand new pipes and stack them all, they're spanking new. They're only a year old, and then they put another bunch in. And this con game goes on forever.

Jackie: Probably fiber optics, though. I think they've been replacing. They started this a long time ago on the main highways.

Alan: And along the railroad lines. I saw them doing it. They're actually burying them alongside the railroad tracks. So, yeah, they are doing that. There's a lot that goes on that the public are totally unaware of. But I was going to mention that there was a caller last night that talked about October. October is a very popular month for the ones who rule the planet, the money boys, and their minions of very high Masons, down to the humble low ones. And Red October, of course, was the Bolshevik Revolution in Russia. And Red is the color of the active principle, as they call it, the regenerative power, the flame, the fire.

Jackie: Because it's the color of blood?

Alan: Blood and fire, you know. If you're staring at a fire, in the middle of the yellow flame, you'll find the Red, you know. So, Red is their color. It always has been. And Red October is extremely important to them, and this time of course, you have the Red Planet, in its closest conjunction for I think one and a half thousand years coming up, and they love these dates to cause some kind of mayhem. So, I wouldn't be surprised if they do something in October.

Jackie: Mars? Are we talking about Mars?

Alan: Yeah, that's the God of War.

Jackie: The God of War. I haven't been out to look, but I had read this, that you'll be able to see it very, very clearly, and it will look very large. Is that going on right now, Alan?

Alan: Not just yet, no, but apparently it will. It's not going to be huge, but it's going to be a lot brighter than it usually is.

Jackie: And it's closest to the Earth than it has been in thousands of years?

Alan: I think one and a half, they said. So, they couldn't miss an opportunity like that.

Jackie: Wow, that's why you have a hunch that something is going to pop in October.

Alan: Yeah, they have all these dates, April 19 is another popular one.

Jackie: Well, then there's hallowed evening in October.

Alan: Yes, and Ides of March, the Ides of September, which is September the eleventh.

Jackie: We have to take a break here...

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, folks, we're back on with you. I don't know if we're back on the shortwave or not, yet, and I don't even know if you got my address or heard anything I said. Alan is going to tell you, how you can get his books. And so, Alan, I'll be back, okay. You go right ahead.

Alan: Yes, I have three books, it's a series, really, called Cutting Through. And I just number them 1, 2, & 3. And I go through the ancient societies, right up to the present time, how they still run the world, of the profane, as they call the mass of the people, those in the darkness, in other words, and I go through a lot of Masonic coding, which isn't mentioned in regular Masonic books, in the language itself. The English language was updated and created by them, really, in the 1500s, and within the English language, they encoded a whole bunch of ciphers, which they themselves use all the time. And they use it in newspapers, and they speak it too, on the main news, and if you understand it, you get the other meanings that you're being told, but it's really meant for higher Masons, not for the guys below 33 degrees. And I also give you photographs of the rituals and things like that. I also tie it in to the money system, from the earliest of times, going back from the days of Sumer. And I know there were civilizations prior to Sumer that also used gold and silver; and they weighed it then, before coin came in, around 800 BC. So, I pack these things with information. And One and Two are written in a sort of Gestalt manner, because, as you read it, you'll have to start thinking, your mind will do it automatically, and things will suddenly come clear to you, that before you simply glossed over. And you'll wonder why on Earth you never saw all this before. Number Three is written more in a normal format, with the history of the banking tied in with the merchants of ancient times, and how they created wars and manipulated nations, and installed their own tyrants, who then began to tax the people. Taxation is very important to their rulership and it dominates the countries forever.

So, these books are [see ordering information on transcript]. And I'll get them out to you, as soon as I can.

And you certainly will not only enjoy them, but it really will show you things that you should have seen all your life, but you've been blinded by the indoctrination of the system. And the history, again, is taken from ancient philosophers, who occasionally mentioned money, the secret societies, which they all belonged to. They admitted that back in ancient Greece, that they'd all gone to Egypt to study and join the societies of priests. Every single philosopher did that. And Plato, being from the aristocracy, also trained in Egypt, and then, he went to India, for another higher degree, and then to the so-called Holy Land for another higher degree, and then went back to his home town. So, this is a regular route that these guys took, and they seldom mention the money, just once in a while. Which is rather odd, since the whole money system ran the ancient world, just as it does today. It wasn't food and carrots that ran the world, it was the money. And that is the artificial system in which we live. It would be very, very hard for them to build cities, where they can then create the artificial system of taxation, if you paid them in food; they wouldn't be able to do it. And neither could they get a standing army together to go and conquer other countries, unless you get the city first, and then use the money, train soldiers and pay them, and that's the beginnings of mayhem.

We take these things for granted, simply because we're born into a system where these things all exist. And Lenin himself, who was trained by the best bankers on the planet, wrote about it, and he said that the public must never realize that there is a thousand directions that humankind could go, and societies could go, but they must never know this. They must think that the one they're born in must be natural, because it seemed to have evolved that way. That's the trick. And of course, if your parents don't know it was all fake – and since all mammals learn from their parents – if your parents don't know and they can't tell you, then you'll fall into the same trap. You're then trained, in school, to go out and run after this thing called money. They pour out movies, rags to riches movies, which condition us to believe that you just work hard and you get there.

Jackie: Well, that's the American Dream, Alan.

Alan: It's the American Dream. And of course, they're all snoring, but that's what the dream is for. It's not reality. And you don't get up into the upper ranks unless they open and bring you up. Not allow you up, but actually bring you up.

Jackie: What I did, while I was gone. I wanted you to hear this. This is what Tim sent me about the tornado, and it's Canisteo. I think I'm pronouncing it correctly. It's around, somewhere around, Corning, NY, which is just above us. Reports of a tornado touched down, Friday afternoon, that would have been last Friday. It was about 2:30 according to Jim Brewster, Binghamton based meteorologist. Most of the damage was confined to wooded areas, and a cornfield, and then there was some damage, I'm not going to read this whole thing. They said the couple was sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit. They had a pole sheared, and it snapped a 60 foot tall pine tree, and embedded two pine trees into a camper. It was a tornado. But they were sitting on their enclosed sun porch when the storm hit, they saw the beginning of the wind damage, before deciding to move further inside their home. She said it started to rain. There was a little hail, and all of the sudden, there was a roaring wind. We saw the pine trees start to fold down, and headed inside for cover, because it was really severe. It was unbelievable, she said. The whole thing only took about 60 seconds before it was over. This is why I wanted you and our listeners to hear this. And then they talked about the damage to their property, and that the cows weren't hurt. Okay, let me go down here. There was power outage. Okay, listen to this now. "The tornado was confirmed by the national weather service, Saturday, as an F1, meaning, winds range between 73 to 112 miles per hour. Brewster said the winds for the Canisteo tornado were likely between 75 and 80." And I think Mel told me that the winds that they had there in North Carolina with their storm, were around, they were close to hurricane force winds. But listen to this, Alan, "Brewster said, I saw enough evidence to confirm an F1 tornado. It appears as if it was a tightly wound, brief tornado, that was about a hundred to a hundred and fifty yards in width, and ran about a mile." It basically ran right along state route 36, over Bush Hill, dropped down behind a residence. And see, Tim was right next door to the residence that got hit. It was pretty much confined in the area between Gravel Run Road and Rock Run Road. Stewart said, listen to this, "The damage to the corn field looked like crop circles. Which Brewster said looked very unusual. That was very unique, Brewster said. There was definitive damage in the storm track and then they had these other strange circular damages to the corn field." This is the newspaper article. Crop circles. But you know what I thought about, we've talked about this before, I don't know if we've talked about it on the air or not, but the fact that they can pinpoint. I think that's probably what they're doing, is practicing, their little mini tornadoes. So they

could hit a particular property, and just take it out.

Alan: They can do it.

Jackie: I think so, because back about 19, I think it was '98, it was in the summer. In fact, I was doing, no, yes, well, I was doing 6pm at the time. And so, it would have been that summer. The children were visiting, Jodie was here. And I was in the studio here, around 5 o'clock and Ashley came running in and said mama, come and help us, it's raining and the rain is coming in every window. And I ran out of the room, and by then they had shut all the windows, but, now this is not a tornado. We're up 1800 feet, okay, Alan. We always keep all the windows in the house open in the summertime. And it's good that we did, because Jodie was in the kitchen, which is a wide entrance to the dining area, the dining room. And when I got out there, she said mom, you wouldn't believe this, she said, that wind came in here, and you could actually feel it swirling around. She said it was just like a tornado was inside the house. Well, it was over in a matter of minutes, same thing. However, we didn't know this. There's some very huge, it's a poplar tree, a hybrid poplar. They're probably about 90 foot tall out there, or 80. They're very tall, big. They're not the kind of poplars that are tall and skinny. They've got great big spreading branches. And so, anyway, the people that owned the place, before we bought here, stopped by, after dinner. And John came in, and he said, "I see you, I see you took down one of the big poplars." I said, "What?" He said, well, one of the big poplars is down out there. And Alan, the top of that tree came off. If it had come to the house. It was actually not in center of the house, but to the left of the house, a little. But it went over to the left, and took half of a little crab apple tree out. That would have totally come through the roof. Huge trees. I've had them topped by the way, since then, so that that can't happen. But it was, I know it was a mini tornado. And we were the only one that got hit. There was no damage anywhere else around. And it took a tree right out.

Alan: It's micro-management of the weather. They admitted that in the newspapers, that the US would shortly own the weather. And that was about four years ago.

Jackie: Well, there's a website. It's an air force website. Basically, it says the air force owns the weather.

Alan: And they do. And of course, NASA controls the satellites, which can also be used in conjunction with all the various HAARP technologies that they have, and beam it exactly back down on earth, wherever they want it. Four years ago, I was working under a truck, and in broad daylight, it was in the middle of summer. And I heard this voh-voh-voh sound, and I looked to my left and I saw what was like a stroboscopic light, like a flashgun going off, in a strobe fashion. I thought, my, I've been under here a long time, I better stand up and see if I'm okay. So, I stood up, and I felt fine. And yet, everything was still flashing. I went inside the house, turned on the radio, and I could hear the same zap, zap, zap in time with the strobe. I turned on the television, which had rabbit-ear antennas on it. And it was picking up the signal on the picture, in conjunction with the radio sound, going across there. And that night, I had three or four calls from different people in different parts of the States, and a couple in Canada, who said, this might sound really weird to you, but I thought I saw like flash guns going off, strobe lights, in the middle of the sunlight. And I said, yeah, I experienced it, and they're using some sort of new satellite technology. But that meant they were basking Ontario, and who knows where else up this way, right down into Carolina and different parts. That's a huge area.

So, they do have different technologies they have been testing on the public. And I have no doubt that they'll keep records of different kinds of sicknesses, through their doctors records, and hospital visits and so on, and police reports to see how psychological changes occur with violence or depression or whatever, and cede it all back to them; but it was definitely some big experiment. And it went on and off, over a three week period, maybe three times. So, they are using amazing technologies, which they'll never tell the public about. And of course, in the high noble Masonry, I've been told from three separate sources in these organizations, that there are three levels of science, and from professorship down is the lowest level. So everything that the public are informed about is the lowest level of science. CIA and so on, they get to use the middle level for their gimmicks that they use. But there's a higher level above them, that belong to the Guardians, who run the whole show for the planet. And that's how this system works. And that's why those at the bottom say, "well that's impossible, I read all the magazines, and scientific journals, and they would've told us." Well, that's the con game, "they would've told us." No, that keeps you in the dark.

Jackie: Right. You know, Alan, I don't know if you recall this or not, it was in the summertime, and I have no idea what the year was. Maybe '99? The children were here, it was summertime. And it was in the evening. We were out in the garden, in the big garden, the children and I. Chuck was up closer to the house. And suddenly, there was an explosion. And I stood there. And it was so intense. And my first thought was, oh, my God, they've done it. I was thinking of a nuclear explosion. And the children and I looked at each other, and we took off running for the house. And Chuck came out, and he said, don't go in the house, don't go in the house. It could have been a gas explosion. We have natural gas here. And so, we walked out to the road, you know, to look down, because it sounded so close. And it was real hazy out that night. And when I looked down the road to where the neighbor is, I thought, oh my God, I wonder if Sharon's house blew up, because it looked so hazy. Well, then, the next thing you know, a car is coming up the road, one of the emergency, you know, volunteers. And they said, do you know, do you know where that occurred? We said, no, it sounded like it was down there. Well, we got in the car and started driving around, and as far as we went, even up into the state line, people were talking about it, and everybody you talked to, they thought it was right near their home. Okay, well, there were newspaper reports, the next day. We were told that an airplane crashed, someplace, I forget what. But in the newspaper colored photographs of corn plants, that had these little perforations, perfect perforations across the leaves of what do you call them, the fronds, the stems. We never, ever found out what the heck happened. But the perforations in the corn plants, and it happened in many of the areas.

Alan: This was when? When was this?

Jackie: I've got the newspaper articles in there, in my file. Isn't it interesting how something like that happens. It's so intense. And then, it's like, gone. Like you said.

Alan: Well, I think it was last year the major news up here reported that something was exploding in the air, over from British Columbia, at least, it said British Columbia, all the way down into the U.S. states. And it had set off car alarms in the middle of the night, all the way down. And then of course, the speculation came out, they brought out, oh, it might be some kind of strange meteor, and so on and so on.

Jackie: Right. Well, see, we were also told that, that they thought a meteor hit some place, but nothing.

Alan: Well, the odd thing was, a week later, Australia had the same thing happen. And what they're doing is using, again, the Tesla technology. They're superheating parts of the atmosphere, and they're literally exploding. That's what it does.

Jackie: Wow. That's probably what happened here. We're out of our hour. And ladies and gentlemen, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here tonight. And I hope you were able to hear the broadcast, and not have to pick pieces out of our conversation.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

August 17th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is the 17th of August. Is that right, Alan?

Alan: It is.

Jackie: It is August the 17th, folks, in the year 2005. And it is, of course, the end of our broadcast week. We're here Monday through Wednesday, and WFAR has a new satellite, and I was going to get it, and I am so sorry that I just now thought about it. For those of you, I guess people who are listening on satellite know it then, because I know that it's been announced. But I will get it, and I will share it with you, for those of you who prefer, if you have a CBAND satellite, who prefer to do that. Alan is back with us tonight. Actually, I had told Alan this afternoon that it was going to be you and me tonight, folks, because I had stuff I wanted to share with you, and I canned today. I haven't canned in three years, because, for the last two years, the garden has just been totally drowned out. And I got 17 pints of delicious pickle relish today, from my homegrown cucumbers. And it was a thrill, but I had forgotten how long a process it is and all the steps that we have to go through to get that done. And it was about 5 minutes till the hour of nine, before I filled that last jar. So, Alan graciously, when I called him, said, of course, he will be on with us, and here he is. And Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, and I didn't want to forget this, and I did. This would be from Psalm 139, folks. "Search me father, and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting." That's from Psalm 139, verses 23 and 24. Know thyself. Jesus said there is nothing more to know. And maybe that's our whole mission here in a sense, Alan.

Alan: I think it is, because, I mean even though a lot of the Psalms were taken from the Egypt wisdom writings, there's a lot of truth in there. But when you were saying, search me father, I was seeing in my mind, search me government, because you see these black-clad guys searching people all over the place now.

Jackie: I know. You said that the last time I did this.

Alan: And of course, they're looking for anything they can find as well that's out of the ordinary, even your opinions. So, we're certainly going through the opposite side you might say of what was given thousands of years ago. They've reversed it, and now the government, or the state, or the world state is really in charge. And we're seeing the misery that it can produce. But we're just at the beginning, at least in the Western countries, of the beginning of misery.

Jackie: You know, Alan, the one thing I keep in mind, and you've said this before, that this plan is millennia old. It's been forever going on. And they've never been totally successful. And it doesn't mean just because of what it looks like to us right now, I just, it can't. I mean, I'm not saying that we should just sit back and say, oh, it ain't going to happen, but to be aware of what they have in store, what their intentions are. We see what's happening. I mean, it's like the price of gas right now. And it just keeps going up and up and up, and as you said, you know, when I mentioned, well, you know, everybody is complaining, but, we only complain to each other, because where do you go? And in this system.

Alan: There's no complaints department.

Jackie: There's no complaint department in this system. So, I am not trying to make light of what we see, and what we've learned, that their intention for us and for this world is. And yet, things happen. For example, I don't know if you've heard this. Maybe it's been talked about on other broadcasts. The lady, who went to Texas, who's in Crawford, Texas, camping out, protesting the death of her son, in Iraq, because she knows that her son died for nothing. He died because of lies. And now hundreds, and hundreds, and hundreds of people, parents of these soldiers that have been killed are coming to support this cause. And there evidently is a group in California, that had started what they called Arlington West, Arlington Cemetery West. And what they did, is they made wooden crosses, and they've made a graveyard of all the names that they know of the soldiers that have been killed. There's about 2,000 of them now, I guess, and Alan, I think probably that count is probably half of, and of course, it doesn't even bring in all of the ones that come back missing limbs, legs, and arms, and half of a face, and etc. But anyway, because of what this lady is doing, and she's just sitting there very peaceably, well, the people in California, moved their Arlington West cemetery to Texas. And they've got, there's a website I was reading it today, in fact, I'm going to send it to Darren to ask him to post it on Sweetliberty.org. But what they did, is they put all of these crosses down the road, in a ditch, and you know, one by one by one by one by one, and there are more and more people coming all the time. And those are the kinds of things, people that are not just sitting back. People, maybe this woman doesn't know diddly-squat about a long-range plan, but what she's doing from her heart is protesting the sin, the crime, of what is happening to the young men and women that are killing and dying for the New World Order. And that kind of stuff is uplifting.

Alan: Yeah, I think that's one of the reasons they're going to rush forward with their plans for Iran, and try and get it over and done with before anything else happens back home, you know.

Jackie: Well, and then there was that email I got that Governor Bill Richardson of New Mexico, and I went to the website of the state government of New Mexico, and it's there. When I first read it, I wondered if somebody just made it up. He issued an executive order, calling an emergency to protect their borders there, I think four counties there at the line, the Mexican border. And one of the statements he made in the press release was that the federal government is doing little or nothing, and that something has to be done. Now, they're still trying to work with the federal government, but they mentioned, you know, besides the illegal aliens that are swarming across our borders, stolen and killed cattle, and drug running, and this type of a thing. Now, I don't know if there's more to that. I'm sorry to say this. Maybe I'm becoming jaded, but I think there's more to it just than this guy, because I don't know any governors that aren't in the pockets of, you know, the controllers.

Alan: Well, it isn't as though they've just noticed. This has been going on for years. And I'm sure there will be some other government rule, or law, ready to get it put into place; it was probably all drawn up long before he came up with this. And it will effect probably everybody in the US, rather than just the ones who are coming across the border into the US. There's got to be something else behind it.

Jackie: There probably is, but for right now, it looks good. Let's put it that way. And we'll watch it. We'll watch to see.

Alan: Because George Bush has already signed the unification of the Americas, back in March, with the two prime ministers, one from Mexico and one from Canada. So, we know the federal scheme. And this guy has to be in on it, you know.

Jackie: Or he wouldn't be alive today, Alan.

Alan: He wouldn't be alive. And he had to have known when they signed the unification. Well, it happened, you know, down his way, when they went down and signed it anyway. He'd have to have known about it. They wouldn't leave him out of it. So, there's another reason behind it, for sure.

Jackie: I think there probably is. In fact, as I said earlier today, it could even be something as simple as a close friend of his owned a ranch that got raided or something. Well maybe not.

Alan: Either that, or the drug drops didn't work out properly, and they're peeved.

Jackie: You know, his name is Bill Richardson. Well, I just noticed this. And what I want to look into, it probably isn't the same person, but there was a Senator, Bill Richardson, from California, and he was the same one that wrote the book when he was a state Senator, titled, "So You Think We Read the Laws", "You Think We Read the Bills" it was supposed to be, it was supposed to be humorous. But it really basically told about, you know, how the state legislatures, they don't know what the heck they're doing, and they just rubber-stamp everything. He was also the one that started, the other Bill Richardson, and I don't know if this is the same guy, but seems like I saw a picture of that Bill Richardson, and this guy looked like him, to me, from my memory. He started gun owners of America. And of course, that's another shill organization, phony conservative, Larry Pratt, who heads it up, of course, is a long-time member of the Council for National Policy.

Alan: And also the big family that started up the CFR in the US for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, was the Pratt family.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding.

Alan: I wonder if he's related.

Jackie: Oh, now wouldn't that be interesting to check out.

Alan: In fact, their main record house in New York is actually called the Pratt House.

Jackie: Pratt House, yes, it is.

Alan: You always find the same family names cropping up down through history, over and over and over. So, I wouldn't be surprised. The thing is, I mean, there's nothing hidden about the agenda, because it's all been well documented by many of the people involved, who were all for it. H.G. Wells back in the early 1900s called it *The Open Conspiracy*, because anybody could get the material and the future by simply reading the books that they put out themselves. And he went through the entire agenda, leading to the air police, he called them, where the air police would simply bomb all those countries or gas them, actually, or spray them from the skies, until they conformed to world government. And it's to be a world government run by scientists and experts. And everybody

would be subject to them. So, this is well documented, there's nothing....

Jackie: Who was this, Alan?

Alan: H.G. Wells. And he worked for MI5. He was a spokesman for the British government. He was a propagandist actually. And, of course, most people know him for his science fiction writings, and even those were actually, it was a form of predictive programming, they called it, to program the public, through novels, of what was to come. That way, when it really does happen, you're sort of familiar with the ideas, and you accept them more readily as being inevitable. But he wrote an awful lot of books, which were non-fiction, and he was getting all the material for both of those types of books, from professors at Oxford University and Cambridge, and he just had to write a sort of story around them, to get them over to the public. But he was the main propagandist for World War I for Britain. And he coined the phrase, because they were running short of troops. They couldn't get enough cannon fodder, with the heavy machine guns, which, Maxim, Henry Maxim sold to the German side and it was Lord Vicars, went in partnership with the same guy, who sold them to the British and the French.

Jackie: Now who was he? Was he an American or what?

Alan: Vicars was English.

Jackie: He was British.

Alan: So, Vicars and Maxim formed a company based in Switzerland, a neutral country. And they knew the war was coming up, because their peer group had told them so. And so, they sold these heavy machine guns to all sides, and made a massive profit. You might say they made a killing, you know. And, of course, they weren't prosecuted for it. And Vicars was promoted from being a Sir to a Lord, for his part in it. But anyway, H.G. Wells coined the term, because they were running short of men, the War to End All Wars. That was to get the young idealists to join up.

Jackie: In other words, we'll go fight for this, and then we'll have World Peace from now on.

Alan: That's Utopia. So, he wrote a book called *The Open Conspiracy*, and goes through the whole agenda.

Jackie: I read a piece today, when I pulled up my email. Somebody wrote, I didn't read the whole thing, I do a lot of skimming, scanning, whatever, but, it was somebody who had mentioned. Oh, I know, it was a website. I tried to go there too, and wasn't able to get into it. But, whoever wrote it, mentioned that the wars, that mentioned the Christians, that all the versions that there are of the Bible, every single one of them is the word of God, and not to be questioned. And made that point, and that all of these wars are right out of the Old Testament. Because the Old Testament is full of nothing but wars, Alan.

Alan: Oh, of course it's all wars, because that's the system. See, this is a system that was developed thousands of years ago, based on money, not food or anything else. Money controls everything. And we're all trained to work for money, not to work for food or clothing, or whatever. We're self-maintained slaves. We buy all our own stuff, and the rest of it goes to our betters in taxes. So, it's a system, but the Bible has been tampered with, heavily. Old Testament is OT which is also the Order of Templars. We should remember that to begin with. And it's the Black Book. Black is law in the Talmud. And Black is also law in the Kabbala.

Jackie: Well, and Moses Mendelssohn was quoted as saying that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: Well, all of them are. All of them end up in laws, based on it, and really whether they call it religion or whatever. If you go to the 46th psalm, see the number 10....

Jackie: And folks, when Alan says Sam, we pronounce it Salm. I just, that confused me when you were talking about that before.

Alan: Okay. Yeah, if you get six and four, or four and six, you get ten. So, all combinations that work out to ten are the binary code, which is very high in High Masonic Coding. You get the 46th one, and you count from the first word forward and you'll find the word, "shake". Then, forget "selah" at the bottom, which just means, make it so. That's put on to all of them. Forget that one, and count backwards, 46, and you'll find spear, Shakespeare, in there.

Jackie: Say, okay, would you repeat that one more time? I'm making notes, but I didn't get it all. 46 psalm.

Alan: Count forward, 46 words.

Jackie: 46 words forward.

Alan: You'll get Shake. Then you take, from the bottom, the end, forget selah, which is like amen, added on to it. And count 46 back, and you'll get spear.

Jackie: Okay, you go to the end of the 46 psalm. So you start from the front, go 46 forward, you get Shake. Go all the way to the back, count 46 back, and you get spear.

Alan: And that's a little Masonic joke, right in there you see.

Jackie: No, but you know what. There have been books written about Bible Code, and what they do is show that this could not have been done by man.

Alan: That's nonsense.

Jackie: No, I know that. Excuse me. I shouldn't have said show. They use it as proof.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: That this could not have been done by man, because there's too many of these types of codes in the Old Testament, because, I'll tell you, when I read this, it was very astounding to me. And now, it makes sense.

Alan: It was a joke. I mean, Bacon, Francis Bacon is claimed by the High Masons, was also Shakespeare, which makes a lot of sense, because the history of Shakespeare, who basically, with all of the 180,000 words he came out with in his plays, that were new words, he created the English language. That's how they put it over. And then the Bible, the King James Bible, reinforced that, because prior to those days, people were speaking, in England, they were speaking Old Saxon German. That was the language. So they created a new language and Bacon wrote about it in his own memoirs. He said, we are creating the international language of the future, to be called English.

Jackie: Francis Bacon, does his name have anything to do with Ham?

Alan: Actually, it's a play. Frank is Red, like Franklin, Benjamin Franklin. The term even in medicine for bright red blood is called frank. Frank blood, you see. And so, you have Ben, which is son, Jamin, which is I am in high Masonic coding.

Jackie: Benjamin?

Alan: I am the son of the red. That's what it means, the red way.

Jackie: But what about Francis Bacon, that word Bacon?

Alan: Well, he's the same red, and there's two ways there. You've got a beacon, which is like a lighthouse, you might say, Illuminati. And Illuminati did not begin with Weishaupt, because even the old Oxford dictionaries say it's a movement which first began to be noticed, or put its head above water around the 13th Century AD in England.

Jackie: Douglas Reed suggested that possibly, that Weishaupt received it from the Knights Templars.

Alan: Weishaupt got it from the Royalty of Europe. When he was, it's in the official history books, when he was chased out of Bavaria, he sought refuge and was granted refuge in the House of Saxe-Gotha. The present Queen of England, her full name is Saxe-Coburg-Gotha. So, they gave him a pension, in Saxe-Gotha, which was a part of Germany. And they gave him a life-long pension to live there, and he lived there till he died. So why would royalty grant Weishaupt, who was supposed to overthrow everybody, why would they grant him refuge there and a pension to live on, unless they had put him up there in the first place, to cause the revolution. That's the key to it. These particular royal families eventually came over to England, and they took over England as well. They all traced their roots back to Prussia. But that's the official history, you know. And Weishaupt is a pseudonym for Wise Leader, that's what it means.

Jackie: Wise Leader. ...The way that he explained it, he didn't say that Weishaupt got it from the Templars. He just suggested that possibly. But he explained how it's set up in cells, and that the people on one level, they just take orders from the person just above them. And they don't know anything else that's going on.

Alan: It's still part of Freemasonry's oaths today. It's said that you must obey immediately an order by a superior degree, and put your own moral judgment and opinions in reserve. You must carry out the order, regardless.

Jackie: And when you take a look at it, kind of from above, like a bird's eye view of it, first of all, it does make sense. You know, the fact that so many of their minions that are carrying out the plan, they're only given like an Nth degree. They have no idea. They may be given an ostensible reason why they're doing a particular job or something. And they could be working alongside of other agents, that are doing their own part of it, and neither of them know that they're agents.

Alan: Very often that's the case.

Jackie: Okay. And then, when you look at the whole thing, and you have the CIA and CSIS and the Mossad, and you know, all of the Secret Services in every country, then you see that it's all, I see it like a puppet master up there. That's what I see in my mind's eye, just pulling the strings on all of them. It is a global spy network.

Alan: Oh, it is, it is.

Jackie: It's a global spy network.

Alan: Every part is compartmentalized from the department above it. And that's why they're all kept in the dark, except for their own little role or mission, and as you say, you can work, you could actually be working and there's guys above you sabotaging your work, you know. And you'd never know. And those guys would have higher clearances than you, and all you would be told is the word would come down to leave it alone, don't go any further.

Jackie: And not only that, but they actually kill each other, thinking that they're killing an enemy. So, talk about minions, Alan. Pawns in a game.

Alan: Sure, and that's the whole thing with secrecy of any kind. Secrecy always is used for subterfuge and power. That's the reason for secrecy. And Secret Services are at the top of the whole list. And as I said before, Peter Wright, who was in MI5 and MI6, in his own book said that when he joined MI5 as a specialist, they took it for granted that he was a Freemason, and the woman who basically was stamping his cards for him, his IDs said, you must be a Freemason. He says, oh, no. She says, well, that's impossible, everybody that works here is a Freemason. So, he said it in his own book. And that's the same in Russia. Trotsky said in his own memoirs, My Life, he said, I was initiated into Freemasonry while in prison. And when he died, or was assassinated, he was writing what he called, he said it would be the greatest volume on Freemasonry ever written. So he was going to, probably through his own ego, start to expose some things which he shouldn't expose. And he said, when he was escorted from Russia, because he was ordered out, his guards crossed different borders by giving Masonic signs to the opposing guards in different countries. So, there's the brotherhood at work, even at all the different guard posts.

No questions were asked.

Jackie: Do you think it's true – I've heard this and read it – that if a person goes into court, that if they have some of the Masonic positions and etc, that if they can project that to the judge, that the judge will be lenient with them.

Alan: Yes. It's their law.

Jackie: Their law.

Alan: They cannot deny a fellow Freemason in distress.

Jackie: Well that would be, then it would behoove us to get some of their little, well, not a handshake, because you're not going to be shaking hands with the judge, but some of their little sayings and phrases and positions. Like Jack Benny. Remember how. We have to take a break right now. Folks, we're going to be back right after this, with Alan Watt. Stay with us.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Alright, we're back with Alan Watt. Alan, you and I were going to on the break monitor our shortwave radios, and I forgot to do that. Did you happen to flip yours on?

Alan: I didn't; I didn't plug it in, even.

Jackie: You didn't even plug it. Yeah, okay. Maybe we're losing our memories, Alan.

Alan: Could be, yeah.

Jackie: Anyway, folks, I wanted to remind you. I mentioned this last night. I don't know how we're coming in. The one big one that I get constantly is that I am overmodulated. My voice is overmodulated, which I don't understand, because I understood the engineer, Jason, at WWCR, to say that they were getting a beautiful clear, crisp signal, from the satellite. And if it's going in that way, it should be coming out that way.

...Alright. We were talking about the Masonic hand symbols or signals and stuff. And I mentioned Jack Benny. And remember how he used to stand with his arm crossed over his chest, and then his elbow on his hand, and then he'd hit the side of his face. I was told that that's the Masonic symbol of the square.

Alan: It is. You'll see a lot of people, famous people, including Stalin and Napoleon, with their hand across the chest and the right angle.

Jackie: No, but I mean, do you remember, did you ever see Jack Benny on TV?

Alan: Oh, yeah.

Jackie: Okay. It wasn't, it didn't have like the right hand up across, but it was like really a square, because his hand, his arm, the forearm went across the chest. And then his elbow was rested on that hand, and then his other hand was against his face. But I was told that that's a Masonic....

Alan: You see it every time world leaders meet on television. You'll see Mr. Bush greet Tony Blair, or whoever. They did it with Arafat too, so they're all Masons. And it's toe to toe, knee to knee. And of course, it's hand to hand, then your left hand goes to the elbow, then behind the back, hand to back, and they hug each other, and then they whisper in each other's ear. And that's the five physical points of Freemasonry. So, you see it all the time, with all the world leaders. They're all Masons.

Jackie: What if somebody was standing before a judge in a court room? What could they do or say?

Alan: As a real last resort, if you really are in the wrong, and you want mercy....

Jackie: I'm not saying, no, forget it. Very few people that go into court are in the wrong.

Alan: You're talking about Masons.

Jackie: I'm talking Freemasonry.

Alan: And I'm just telling you that that's what you do as a last resort as a Freemason, apart from having a word with the Sheriff's Clerk, he's more important than the judge.

Jackie: The Sheriff's Clerk?

Alan: That's right. And then you go before the Judge. And if the Judge still didn't quite clue in, as a last resort, you try your Joseph Smith thing, of the Mormons, because you throw your hands up in the air, as a Y, the letter Y, and you say is there no one here to help a widow's son. And that's the final plea for mercy, and he must grant you it.

Jackie: What about just a person that's in court, and shouldn't be there, but is? That would be a final plea. But is there anything that can be done or said, that would let the judge know?

Alan: It all goes through the Sheriff, beforehand. That's traditional, in every country. In every single country, you have a word with the Sheriff, and you tell him, and he'll say, I'll see what I can do. That's why you'll see some cases drag on, petty little cases. And other ones, the same type of thing is dismissed right away. That's been going on for hundreds of years. And it's no different today. And so many of the public who are....

Jackie: And the Judge has to give you leniency?

Alan: Yeah, once you're a brother, and you let them know you're a brother, and you're in bad straits, etc, and this will upset your reputation, or whatever, or your job. They must grant you mercy, and it will be dismissed. And men, of course... see, the only thing that you can do wrong as a Mason, is to break a Masonic rule against your fellow brother Masons. What you do to the public is almost irrelevant. And you're allowed to have intercourse with anybody's wife, as long as it's not a Freemason's. That's in their rules.

Jackie: Even the judge's wife?

Alan: No, not with a fellow mason's.

Jackie: Oh, that would be wrong. Oh, yeah.

Alan: Then you wouldn't be tried in a court for it, you'd be tried on the square, inside the Masonic lodge. So, they have their own little courts for their own rules and laws.

Jackie: How does one get a hold of the Clerk?

Alan: Oh, you just go in and see them. You just ask to see them. And they'll give you little clues.

Jackie: What about a woman? I mean, does a woman count too?

Alan: Well, if she's in the Eastern Star, although they're all side degrees, that counts as well. Especially if they're at the heads of different charitable organizations, which they're encouraged to do. So, sure. It counts for them, as well. And that's why the public are so confused when they see the same types of cases, same supposed charges, and five of them are dismissed as soon as the person's name is read out and the charge, and other ones with the same charge go through two or three hours, and then get a fine or imprisonment. It's because ones are Masons and

others are not. That's traditional. The court is a Masonic Lodge. It's set out that way. And the bar is your bar between the peasantry and the man who sits as god. He presides over the court. He wears the Saturn, the black Saturn gown. He is a god, you know. So that's how it is. Now, getting back to Bacon though, I meant to mention too, that Bacon, when you break it down, is also B A Con. You know, Con is a priest, a Cohen. And so you have all that in the name.

Jackie: Well, I thought of ham, because you've mentioned the name Ham before. And when you mentioned, brought up Francis Bacon, the first thing I thought of was ham.

Alan: Oh, as ham and bacon. (Chuckle) But that's how they hide their names and so on. And William Shakespeare, the High Masons all claim, and Francis Bacon were one and the same person. And of course, Bacon did help to write the King James Version. King James was a High Mason himself.

Jackie: And a pervert. A big-time pervert.

Alan: Yeah. He chased the page boys all over the place. That was his hobby.

Jackie: Well, the stuff I've read about him, it was even worse than that.

Alan: Oh, it was worse, all right.

Jackie: He rolled in the blood of dead animals, and had sex with cadavers.

Alan: Well, I don't know if it was that bad, but he certainly chased the boys, and that's the official Scottish history records. They called him Shamey Jamie.

Jackie: Well, you know I think maybe I saw a movie one time, and I think it was one of those old movies that they show sometimes. It seems it was in black and white. And if I'm not mistaken, they showed him as a real mincing, feminine male.

Alan: He also had a bad limp too. And he was kind of deformed. But, yeah, he was definitely homosexual. There was nothing hidden about that. He was married, but that was for offspring only, and that is not unusual.

Jackie: And that is the accepted and treasured and idolized and worshiped version of the Bible by many people.

Alan: Well, that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: Oh, okay. It seems to me, and I don't think that people think about it. Or maybe they don't. Maybe they do, but I don't think they do. That they worship that book, a book, more than Creator.

Alan: That's why it's called The Holy Bible. It is a book, but they've made it a sacred object.

Jackie: Well, Bible means book, doesn't it?

Alan: Yeah, but holy, holy. I mean holy means it's sacred. Now it's been deified as the book being sacred. So you're not supposed to worship any image. And of course, how did they get the print onto those pages? It's called engraving. It's a graven image. So, I mean, it's such a joke, you see.

Jackie: Well, you know what. It might seem like a joke to you. I find it, Alan, I mean, it's a joke on us. And I don't think it's a joke to you. I think it's much more serious than that. Because, I find it so, I don't know, just so deep, sad, that it's so easy to mold people's minds.

Alan: It always has been, and if they leave us unchanged, unmodified, it always will be. Like Gorbachev, when he said, he said that the world has always been ruled by religion to keep the people obeying the governments. And he

said We, and he's an atheist, in the same book he admitted that....

Jackie: Gorbachev?

Alan: Yeah, Mikhail Gorbachev. *Towards a New Civilization* was his book. And in it, he says, we are now creating the new world religion, which will be based on Earth Worship. So, here's a guy who tells you he's an atheist, who's in the business now of helping to create a world religion, to keep the public in check. So they understand this.

Jackie: He has offices in the Presidio in California.

Alan: Yes. And he had that, if you check into the official license to operate, Mikhail Gorbachev was granted the license in the US, before he left Russia, and while he was still President of the Soviet Union. So, there you go, everything is a farce, as it's presented to the public. So, here he is, who was the head of the KGB, and the President of the Soviet Union, who was granted by the US government a license to reside in the US and operate this global governance little depot. And they granted it to him while he was still the President of Russia.

Jackie: And he came over here, and people cheered him.

Alan: Well, actually, it was the greatest PR move ever done. Maggie Thatcher was the first one to bring him over to Britain, Gorbachev and his wife. And the press, years later, the press admitted that they had all agreed, your free press now, that's there to inform you, all agreed not to ask any pertinent questions concerning Communism or the true state of the Soviets, but only to ask about his wife's lipstick, her hairdo, what kind of hair salons they had in Russia, and where Mikhail Gorbachev had his nice light flashy looking suit, you know. So that was a PR stunt. And then, when they brought him over to the US, they did, after the same kind of publicity stunt, because the press in the US did exactly the same, they kept to their lines, they didn't ask any nasty questions. And they did a poll survey, and they found that over 75% of the people in Britain and the US wouldn't mind if Gorbachev was their president one day.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in the books.

Jackie: You know what, we're almost out of our hour. And we're, of course, out of our week, here. One of the things that we've discussed, and I would like you to take a few minutes to talk about it. On Sweet Liberty we don't talk about the, oh, what Senator did this, and what, all of the little, you know, everyday things, because, basically, I mean, you could literally be broadcasting eight hours a day.

Alan: Or more, if you could stay awake.

Jackie: If you could stay awake. And, will you comment on that, Alan.

Alan: Yeah, I mean, the nitty-gritty of who says what today and so on, I tend to ignore, because I've got an overview of the whole agenda, and that's all anyone really needs. I don't need to have the confirmation of the blow-by-blow daily stuff that the mainstream gives you, or certain shortwave broadcasters give you, because I tend to avoid the mainstream media, which is there simply to put you into a state of panic and subservience. And when the shortwave picks up on the same daily themes of what they're doing to you today, and going to do to you tomorrow, it becomes overwhelming, which is it's object. It's meant to render you incapacitated basically through fear.

Jackie: And it does.

Alan: And it does. Yeah, I mean, some people have phoned me up and they're immobilized. And I've told some of them to slow down. One I told to shut up. I had to, because he was almost screaming with neurosis. And I said, who do you listen to? He told me who he listened to, on the shortwave. And I said, you know, this is what psychological warfare is intended to do. It's meant to give you a nervous breakdown, so as you cannot function.

And I said, look, has anything nasty really happened to you yet? He said, no. I said, well, what's your problem? So, that is how panic and fear and terror, can incapacitate someone, if you get hooked on some of these superstars.

Jackie: Well, and this is why I wanted to bring it up, because we don't do that type of broadcasting. And I wanted our listeners to understand, hopefully, the value of the information that they're getting. It is more of an overview. It isn't all the nitty-gritty, but see, I can attest to what you're saying, because back in 1992, somebody gave me a copy of the Machelvani Intelligence Advisor. I think it was about 12 pages, Alan. I was in my office. I owned my business at the time, and I was working late. And so, I opened it up and read it, and I sat there paralyzed. And then I subscribed to it, got my first one, and went out and sat on the deck at home and read it, and I couldn't do anything for the rest of the day, because I thought, 'Oh my God. What the heck do we think we're doing? It's hopeless. It's gone too far.' And folks, that's what I wanted to bring up before the end of this broadcast, just so you know, why we don't, because it's all symptoms of the whole bigger picture. We'll be back with you, Monday. And I hope you have a lovely next four days. And I hope you will join us on Monday next.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- [BOOKS](#)

"Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3

& "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- [CDs](#)

Ancient Religions and
History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000)

& Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc)
- [DVDs](#)

"Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 22, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. You didn't hear me when I first came on because I didn't have one of my on buttons pushed. Today is Tuesday the 22nd of February in the year 2005. I'm glad you've joined us this evening. I tried to get a hold of Alan Watt. Alan and I talked and I told him yesterday that if I wasn't able to finish what I wanted to do last night that I would finish today and I would get in touch with him. I was thinking all day that he was coming on with us and then I realized about 40 minutes ago that oh, my, I need to call him and his line has been busy and I cannot reach him. So I'm going to take the calls tonight if you would like to call in folks.

Let me share with you our spiritual message. This is the prayer of St. Francis of Assisi.

"Father, make me an instrument of your peace. Where there is hatred, let me sow love; Where there is injury, let me so pardon; Where there is doubt, faith; Where there is despair let me so hope; Where there is darkness, let me sow light; And where there is sadness, joy. Dear Father, Grant that I may not so much seek to be consoled as to console; To be understood as to understand; To be loved as to love; For it is in giving that we receive; It is in pardoning that we are pardoned; And it is in dying that we are born into eternal life."

There is no death. There is no death. That wasn't part of the prayer, of course, that's my comment, folks.

Jackie: Hello, Alan. All right, folks, we're back on here and I hope that we didn't lose anybody. I think that was pretty fast work switching phone lines around et cetera. Alan Watt is with us. Alan, I apologize for not calling you earlier today. I was thinking all day long that we had already set it up. You were coming on tonight and I got company this afternoon and some more company tonight and it occurred to me at about 20 after 8 then your dog-gone line was busy, so thanks for calling in.

Alan: It's no problem. I got a barrage of calls.

Jackie: You got a barrage of callers. Well all right, thanks. What are we going to talk about? You were telling me about meetings that you had seen – was it a CFR meeting, Alan? You were telling me about it recently.

Alan: They called it the Trilateral Meeting. It was held in Montreal last week and it was sponsored by the CFR, the New York branch. They paid for that I guess and it was about the integration of the America, Canada and the states.

Jackie: Would you mind sharing that with our listeners? Now where did you see this, Alan?

Alan: It was on the regular news.

Jackie: In Canada? Now they're talking about Canada too when they're talking about the Americas.

Alan: Oh yes. It's been on the table for a long time and it's been denied of course for a long time as well. They give you both messages simultaneously down through the years. Yes, we're talking about joining. No, we're not talking about joining and then eventually of course they become more open with it and since the Free Trade negotiations in reality that's when it was first discussed that Canada, the U.S., Mexico and then others, especially Chile, would unite to form a form of the United States of Americas to compete with Europe. At this meeting last week they talked about the desired currency of this merger and a new currency to speed it along too and a single government.

Jackie: A single government. I wonder what they'll call the American dollar? The Amero dollar or the Amero?

Alan: In fact I think I read in the papers a while ago that they had tossed different names around for a common currency. I can't remember what it was.

Jackie: I have a book here from this place down in Quakertown, Pennsylvania, and it's an illuminati – Kleimer is the name of the founder of this place I think and this was called the 34th Convocation. This was a message from this Sweinberg-Kleimer and it was a long time ago back in the '20's or '30's and the saying that the capstone on the pyramid – and on their property, by the way, is a smaller version of the big pyramid without the capstone. He said that the reason that the capstone has not been put on yet is that it won't happen until America is once again joined with Mexico. That's how he put it and it's been in the plan. He said something about Egypt, but it's been in the plan for all these millennia and so that when they have it all – and he hoped that would happen without bloodshed.

Alan: I know that during the Free Trade negotiations the top Canadian bureaucrat or civil servant was called Shelley Ann Clark and she typed up all of the negotiation books for the main negotiations and afterwards she came out publicly and tried to tell the people of Canada that, look, it's a sellout, we're merging with them around the year 2005. That was the initial date they planned on, so who knows. They certainly still want it, now they're public about it. I think what they were doing too is testing the reaction of the people by announcing that they had a meeting to see what would happen.

Jackie: I doubt we'll see anything like that in the near future here in the states.

Alan: I think with this Middle Eastern fracas they'll have to keep the taxpayers in the states quite happy until that's completed and maybe then they'll pull the plug and then use that for an economic disaster as a reason for merging. However, I think they want it to join by 2005, 2006, but I cannot see it in the immediate future, unless they do collapse the economy very quickly.

Jackie: We know they can do that anytime they want.

Alan: Yes they can.

Jackie: I remember back in probably '93 when I was very new to this and you read these financial forecasts. Alan, I was convinced that by October of '93 it was all going to be all over.

Alan: Well, it doesn't take much and I know that Shelley Ann Clark when she tried to get the word out to the Canadian people, she said that that would be the reason that would be given at the time would be we're in trouble financially, so is the U.S., and it's too cumbersome to have so many governments with its separate bureaucracies trying to compete with a United Europe and the Pacific Rim conglomeration.

Jackie: It occurs to me that that's going to fall perfectly in their plan of Trilateral Commission. Like in George Orwell's "1984," they had their three large regions would you call them?

Alan: That's right. They had East Asia and West Asia and Oceania. Karl Marx wrote about this in the 1840's.

Jackie: And the wars, when we go back to George Orwell's "1984," how two of them would be against one and then suddenly they were the allies of their enemies and they acted like and the people accepted it like, oh, okay, so it's been this way and this exactly what's happening today. We had a caller just before you called in and we were talking about France and how America has been really biting France and of course now we're hearing that Russia had supplied Iran with nuclear warheads. They're pulling it off already and getting people to believe that oh well Germany is no longer our ally. France is no longer our ally.

Alan: Just on tonight's news they have tentatively announced that Canada is joining the U.S. with this new anti-missile defense system that they're going to set up in the north of Canada.

Jackie: Another merger?

Alan: Supposedly in case of Russia, I guess. Who's left? The Eskimos? Who's going to attack you? Once again, they're setting up Russia as possibly the bad guy, but really this goes back for thousands of years, the necessity of government that really is an elite with a bureaucracy running over the people under the pretense of protecting them from those guys over there – when those guys over there are often their own kin who are running those countries. That was the farce of the European wars for centuries, was that the British king would send these guys off to fight the French king and when they weren't fighting the French king, who was a cousin of his, he was off fighting the King of Holland who was also his cousin.

Jackie: Of course the kings never fought.

Alan: No, but they all borrowed heavily from the bankers to support these wars and then they tax the people to pay it all back, so they lived very comfortably on war.

Jackie: This is for our listeners who may not be aware of this or who have not heard it when I mentioned it. I have read this in three different books or publications or speeches, that when they were planning World War I more overtly, because I know that in 1906, Norman Dodd had mentioned reading about it in the archives of the – what was it? The Carnegie Foundation and they had a question that they asked: "Is there any way better than war or other than war or is there a way to make a change in a nation or culture that it can never change back again?" They formed the commission and they came up with the answer and they said "no, war is the way to make the change" and they started planning World War I and even the fact that it would take place or be started in the Balkans. Then they decided that they would wait until the U.S. Congress passed the Federal Reserve Act so that the American people could pay for it and in 1913 the Federal Reserve Act was passed and in 1914 World War I was begun. If anybody doubts what you're saying or how long this plan and how well planned it is, we only need to find these little bits and pieces for the conformation, Alan.

Alan: I know that after they fought Napoleon they had a big meeting with the elite of Europe and the Vatican and they basically divvied up tracts of land to each other and discussed the future wars, where they would be, who would benefit and who the winners would be, et cetera, and they planned the future even back then.

Jackie: When was this?

Alan: That was in the late 1800's, The Concert of Europe and another one before it, the Council of Vienna. They actually divvied up the land between the conquerors to pay off all the loans et cetera and the interest rates that would be paid by each nation and even the possibility of new wars and a United Europe. It's never ending. It's never ending and I think one of the best books to read on that is the "*Autobiography of Bertrand Russell*" because he worked for the British Intelligence Service. He was also a British Lord and his job was to set up a protest movement against nuclear war, and again with the Hegelian Dialectic--

Jackie: Set up a protest.

Alan: Yes. He formed what was the *Committee of 100* and they got 100 leaders of large anti-nuclear weapon protest groups, but they were the active branch. They were the ones who'd go in and knock down the fences around American airports and storm over the airports et cetera. He said by using this technique of the dialectic (he's talking about the Hegelian method of opposites), he said we can create global governments. When the people are terrified enough they will ask for global governments.

Jackie: I've got a quote here by him. He was a UNESCO adviser and of course UNESCO is labeled, if you would, "The Global School Board." He said, "*It may be hoped that in time anybody will be able to persuade anybody of anything if he can catch the patient young and is provided by the state with money and equipment. When the technique has been perfected every government that has been in control of education for a generation will be able to control its subjects securely without the need of armies or policemen.*"

Alan: That's right. That was in the "*Impact of Science on Society*." He went right through it and he quoted Euclid and

some of the ancient Greek philosophers because they did experimentation on mind control back in ancient Greece.

Jackie: Okay, look, we have to take our 60-second break. We'll talk about that when we get back. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had to go out and find the shortwave radio for Steve so he could listen. You had said that in Greece they were practicing mind control and now give us a timeline here.

Alan: 2,400 years ago. One of the big philosophers there at the time, because they all had their little schools, their followings of students, and he tried with very young children.

Jackie: Now who are we talking about?

Alan: Euclid or one of Euclid's students. He did say that he taught them that the color of snow was black, and things along that line, and so that when they grew a few years from then they let them out to meet other children and they would say the snow was black. Of course when other children from outside heard that they'd laugh and mock them and these young students didn't know what was wrong with them because they'd been taught logically that that's what you call the color of snow. Bertrand Russell used that as an example in his book "*The Impact of Science on Society*."

Jackie: Is religion a science?

Alan: Oh yes, absolutely. Everything was tried through religion. Russell said that if you can get a child, preferably under the age of two, which would mean bringing in kindergarten specially sponsored by the state, which we have now in Canada, he said any input from the parents value system--

Jackie: In Canada is it a free babysitting thing for parents?

Alan: They just passed a law about a month ago to extend it across the whole of Canada, so I don't know how far it's going.

Jackie: In other words, working parents would find that a wonderful opportunity for their children and for them because if it is a public government funded project then they wouldn't have to paying babysitters or daycare centers, so that I would imagine that those people who are financially depressed or oppressed, whatever we would call it, would jump at the opportunity.

Alan: Actually the parents themselves, who are around 25 years of age or so, are one step beyond their parents towards accepting this as normal because many of them went to kindergarten and so on.

Jackie: And preschool?

Alan: Yes, that's right, preschool.

Jackie: I can remember when the U.S. Congress was having hearings on Goals 2000. One of the big things, I kept hearing it over and over and over again, that all children will enter school ready to learn.

Alan: Yes, that's right. In fact, when they go to kindergarten they start them off right there. Most kindergarten schools have symbols of the images of the world, "we are a global village," you'll see that slogan everywhere, "we are one family," and so they're being prepared already for that. This has been an ongoing intergenerational change towards this agenda or the progression of this agenda for a long time but speeding up in the last 100 years.

Jackie: What occurred to me when you were talking about this and I was thinking about the people who are financially strapped jumping at it, they time everything at the perfect time for them, don't they?

Alan: Yes. When you look at the school buses that go around even rural areas and they stop door to door for the children, you see, so no child is left behind as they say. They make sure that everyone gets the same indoctrination and just like in ancient Greece, if they're taught that snow is black they'll all say the same thing and they'll think well we must be normal because we all agree.

Jackie: Well, you know the thing is when you think about it, we're a global village, we are all one and all that, on a spiritual level we are one and I think that plays to people who don't realize the insidious outcome of what they plan for everybody. It pulls their heartstrings, Alan.

Alan: I know but I can understand that sometimes it's best not to tell everybody everything that's happening because it's so bad most people couldn't handle it and that's the truth. We're living in a fantasia that we call normal and it's really masterful mind control and our parents have been under it too and this has been going on for a long time, this whole technique of mind control. Very few people question the system that they live in as they go through it. They see things that aren't quite right so they think, "I'll vote somebody else in and things will change for the better," but in reality this is an agenda and the best of it is you don't have to go into conspiracy books to find it. It's in old history books prior to 1900, regular old history books.

Jackie: You mean people in history books that students were getting?

Alan: Yes, because prior to 1900, most people who could read and write were part of the wealthier class so they were writing for themselves to themselves and they wouldn't upset the apple cart themselves since they were being rewarded by it. They could quite more openly discuss things and there were more outlets for individual publishers who didn't at that time really need a license in some countries.

Jackie: Do you think that within these families every now and then there's a black sheep? The reason I'm asking I remember quite a few years ago reading about a Rothschild that was found hung in a hotel room or something.

Alan: Yes he was.

Jackie: It makes you wonder if maybe he was slipping out of the grips of the family. I don't even remember where I read this. I don't know if there's any truth in it at all, but that some son of a Rockefeller family somewhere was in Africa and wound up dead.

Alan: That was Israel.

Jackie: Was it Israel?

Alan: Yes. He'd been in a whorehouse and he died. He was high on cocaine and other drugs. He had a heart attack so the Mossad pulled him out into the street and put him in a car to avoid the scandal of where he died. Eventually it blew out into the press what had happened.

Jackie: Okay. The way I read it was that he was on some junket or something over in Africa.

Alan: He was on a junket all right, a different type.

Jackie: Do you think that ever though that somehow they slip out of the grasp of their indoctrination, their mind control?

Alan: I don't think so much they slip out as slip up with arrogance or maybe too many drugs and they get loose-lipped and boastful, or they could have a weakness. I think the one that was found hung in the bathroom, the Rothschild, was homosexual--

Jackie: Well I thought they all were.

Alan: He had a lover--

Jackie: Blatant in other words.

Alan: Yes, but not so much the fact that he had one. I think he was starting to disclose things he shouldn't tell him, so secrecy is very important and they're monitored as well in case they ever do slip up, or they can find out what has been said and they can try and remedy it before it hits the papers. They are monitored.

Jackie: The situation over there in England like with Princess Di and that, what do you think was behind all that?

Alan: Everyone knows the only reason that she was chosen to marry Charles was simply for the offspring.

Jackie: Because of the royal blood.

Alan: For the royal blood and the fact that just looking at Charles you can tell that they're too inbred. They had to branch out a little bit.

Jackie: Okay, because she was pretty.

Alan: Yes and Charles is an odd looking guy and his sister Ann, who liked horses, kind of looks like one too.

Jackie: And the Queen is not such a--

Alan: No. They're so inbred and it was in the papers at the time all of these reasons, it was more open at that time as to why they'd chosen someone slightly outside the usual coterie. However, once he performed his "duty," you might say, and she had the offspring, Charles was off with the boys, as usual, all the time, playing polo across the world and he was never – I even think they're lining him up now with this woman he's going to marry as just another publicity stunt.

Jackie: Who is this?

Alan: Camilla Parker Bowles.

Jackie: Okay. Is that the one that he was allegedly in a romance with during their marriage?

Alan: Yes, but I really think it's more of a mother figure, a confidant to him, because he was never interested in women, but it's good PR for the public who must believe he's straight and all the rest of it. At one time his Uncle Mountbatten, tricky Dickey they called him, he was a blatant homosexual. It was no secret. He was worried that Charles was also homosexual that he would never produce offspring and so Mountbatten hired or rented an apartment in London and put some really high class whores in there to try and interest Charles but it didn't work. They went to quite a lot of lengths to try to get him interested in women and then they did PR shots to convince the public that he was straight.

Jackie: So are the boys his?

Alan: Who knows? It may have been done artificially for all we know.

Jackie: There you go. Very possibly.

Alan: They did a PR campaign that cost millions of pounds at that time and they were taking Charles across the globe and they were hiring dozens of models in Australia and elsewhere who would run towards him on the beach as though he was a really attractive fellow. That's how far they were going to convince the public that he was a real ladies man, but that was so far from the truth. That's the world that we live in and that's always been their world though. They're matched up simply for their genetic lineages and once they have performed their "duty," as they call it, the husband can do what he wants and so can the wife. That's always been the way of the aristocracy.

Jackie: And so can the wife?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Well that's amazing.

Alan: As long as she doesn't give birth to a child outside of the marriage. They used to have their own personal royal abortionists hired full-time just going around the aristocratic families.

Jackie: Do you believe that it's true that Diana was pregnant by the--

Alan: I don't know. We'll never know.

Jackie: You don't know, because there has been reserved speculation of course that the fact that she was engaged to this Arab, I guess, that they just couldn't abide by that.

Alan: I can see that for sure but also she was becoming too popular. She'd gone on BBC and asked to go on BBC and started to explain some of the problems she had in the marriage and she'd done part one of that and she was going to do part two and I think she was going to go a lot further and tell the British people too much. That's why I think she was killed, because she was too popular and people were listening. If she had done the second part of that BBC documentary, who knows what she might have said?

Jackie: Why do you think they keep the royal family in England? I mean it is just a figurehead.

Alan: They're figureheads and it's also a symbol of the system and the system is based on eugenics. It's paradise for the elite there. It is eugenics. That's the only reason that they are royalty is because of their bloodline, which they believe are superior to the ordinary people, and the British Royal family remember is related to all the other royal families across Europe. They intermarry with each other and have done for centuries and centuries but they are a symbol of the system.

Jackie: Now they called hemophilia the "royal disease," didn't they?

Alan: Yes. That was one of the royal diseases.

Jackie: And it's carried by the mother, right?

Alan: Yes, passed on. They also had madness too. King George went nuts at one point, sort of manic depression. That was common in them too. They are a symbol of superior genes supposedly.

Jackie: In the protocols they talk about getting rid of the monarchies. Why was the plan for that?

Alan: It wasn't for all the monarchies. That was the thing too. Eventually what I think they wanted was to phase out their status in the public eye but those same families would still be up there holding the wealth. They do hold an incredible amount of wealth and they have incredible investments in some of the largest multinational corporations on the planet. It wouldn't matter if they eventually stepped down from the limelight. It would make no difference in this day and age because technically they're not ruling anything anymore, technically. Sometimes I wonder if they are though, because I know that the Bilderbergers meeting the Queen goes there with a few other ones from the royal family. They are in on a lot of what's going on, but I think one day they might just step down but still retaining this incredible wealth that they have and they'll still continue to inbreed amongst themselves anyway. There's a whole aristocracy that just simply inbreeds. In fact this Parker Bowles that Charles is going to marry, her ancestor was one of the mistresses of Henry VIII.

Jackie: My, my, who would that be? Do you know?

Alan: I can't remember which one, but that shows you how close all these people are right down to the present. She was the mistress of Charles and her ancestor was a mistress for Henry VIII. These people are so close. They're almost a separate race.

Jackie: Except for their little bastards running around, huh?

Alan: Yes, but they generally know who they are. See, they have legalized bastards who also have rights to titles and so on if they get authorized by the father and that's where the term in Ireland comes from, FITZ, like Fitzsimmons or Fitzgerald. FITZ means that you were born outside of the royal wedlock but you have a claim to title. They were very promiscuous. That's for the ones that were straight, that is. It's a complex history of aristocracy and of course the Catholic Church for 1,500 years maintained this particular system. They were right behind it.

Jackie: Yes they were, weren't they?

Alan: Yes, they call that "the natural order" and of course that's why religion itself, which comes from the lunar, stellar and the solar mystic religions, that's where it comes into play because technically the kings and queens were the gods on earth which were also represented in the sky in the zodiac. Of course the Vatican was symbolic of the deity that ruled the universe and that's what they called "the natural order" – as above, so below. This was a traditional system that had been in play even before they changed their hats in the Roman Church and stopped worshipping Jupiter and changed it to Jesus, but it's the same religion, same technique, the same system and the sciences of mind control were perfected long, long before Christianity ever got on the go.

Jackie: Any of the religions, regardless what the religion was, the people totally believed in it and in the gods, whether the god was in a tree or there where multiple gods. When I asked you that question when you were talking about how they could take a child and actually have them see that snow is black and believe it, and I thought about how deep and strong the religious beliefs run in people, that it is like it's in the cells and no amount of reasoning or anything. If there's a question that they can't answer, they just say I don't understand that yet. And discrepancies, they see the discrepancies, they say, yes, that is a contradiction but it can't be because God doesn't contradict himself. So they look at a contradiction and say that it isn't one.

Alan: You must always bridge the gap or jump over it. This technique of making people believe whatever is not too difficult if you have all media, all written works, all novels, all movies, all saying the same thing. That's how sanity is compared. You compare your sanity by your opinions and bouncing them off those around you and if you all agree on the same topics, same things, even though none of it's true, if you all believe the same thing then you say well I must be sane because they all say the same thing. Therefore if you're taught as a group that snow is black and you all say that, you say well of course I'm sane and snow is black and they all agree and that's the simplicity of mind control. It's mainly repetition on controlled groups and as long as all seemingly unrelated media or material comes your way and confirms that and you don't catch on that they're all part of that, then you'll think you're normal and so will everyone else around you.

Jackie: You know it's like the god Jehovah in the Old Testament. There are people who say, okay, well you're wrong because his name wasn't Jehovah, his name was Yahweh; and so that makes all the difference in the world, Alan?

Alan: I know, but you see that's magical thinking. Magical thinking was always based in ancient times that if you get the god's name or the deity's name or the genie's name then you had control and authority over the deity.

Jackie: Is that why it says in the Old Testament it says "if my people repent and call me by my name?"

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Because that's a big one for people who are steeped into the Jehovah / "Yahweh" doctrine.

Alan: That's the exoteric meaning of Jehovah. There's an esoteric meaning for Jehovah too.

Jackie: What is the esoteric meaning?

Alan: Actually it's four words: Yod-He-Vav-He. It's earth, air, fire and water.

Jackie: Yahaveh is what?

Alan: Earth, air, fire and water, which is behind all of the mystery groups right down to the present.

Jackie: Yahaveh means earth, air, fire and water. Do the Jews know this?

Alan: The rabbis do.

Jackie: What do the Jewish people think it is? It's Hebrew.

Alan: Well, they think what they're told to think and there're content with very little really, but most of them aren't terribly religious. They're quite content what they're given.

Jackie: So that is very materialistic when you think about it.

Alan: It is.

Jackie: The god of this world, of this world, the third dimensional material world.

Alan: It's a ball of mud. However, religion as I say has been perfected long, long before even the Greeks ruled the world; it was all known by the ancient Egyptians and they'd already run that ancient world for 5,000 years before the Greeks came along and I've no doubt actually the pyramids are a lot older than they claim. They base it all on Cheops or Chufu as the Egyptians called them and the Greeks called them Cheops. One dedication inside the pyramid and so they say that must have been built during Chufu's reign, but the Egyptian kings commonly rededicated their name to all monuments, so I've no doubt it's far, far older. Of course, the three pyramids are the three wise men. They are the belt of Orion.

Jackie: Alan, we're out of our hour. Is there more that you could do on this if we did this tomorrow?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: I mean can we start right here?

Alan: Yes, as long as you remember where we are.

Jackie: I've got notes. Thank you. We're out of our hour. Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us. Thank you very much for joining us tonight.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
February 23, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the last day of our week. For those of you who may be listeners from time to time we've been broadcasting three nights a week now since December and today is Wednesday the 23rd of February in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight and I'm glad you've joined us folks.

I want to begin here with our spiritual message. Alan came on with us last night at about 10 after, 12 after the hour and we got into a conversation just at the end of that hour that was very intriguing so I asked him to please come back this evening so that we could pick it up where we left off and we're going to do that.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 12 and this begins with verse 44:

"Jesus cried and said, he that believes in me believe not in me but in Him that sent me and he that sees me sees Him that sent me. I come as light into the world that whosoever believe in me should not abide in darkness."

He also said, *"If any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not for I came not to judge the world but to save the world."* He also said in John 18 that he came into this world to bear witness unto the truth.

Alan, thanks for being with us here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Oh you're so nice and clear there. What occurred to me as I was reading this is that many people take this literally and say well that proves that Jesus was God because he said that, *"When a man sees me that he sees Him who sent me,"* and would you comment on that please.

Alan: He's talking about a different deity. He's talking about the Creator, as opposed to the man-made lawgiver.

Jackie: Yes and the fact that he said when you see me you see the Father or you see him who sent me, to me the interpretation well that proves that he was saying I am God I believe what he was saying here is that I am representative of that which is true and that which is light et cetera. He who sent me has given me these words.

Alan: He also said that the Father was in him and that those who understood him, who tuned into the same wavelength, then he was also in them; and so it was a raising of consciousness as well to truth as they say in an era where their whole lives up until then had been run by tyrannical laws and law givers, and he was giving the truth out you see.

Jackie: Right. The Pharisaical doctrine, is that what you mean?

Alan: There were so many laws that you couldn't help but break a few before you got out of your house in the morning.

Jackie: And then you got to be a sinner.

Alan: Yes and of course as long as you paid money for something to be sacrificed, then it was okay. It was a good cash going business.

Jackie: We are going to get back to what you were talking about last night, but you had made a statement, dog gone it. Sometimes my thoughts are so fleeting, Alan. Okay, I'm going to have to let that go because it was there and then it's gone. Last night, we were talking about the name of "God" of the Old Testament and in the Old Testament of course he said to his chosen people that when I made my covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob they knew me only as Lord God Almighty but I'm going to take you to be my people. I will be to you a god in my name or you will know me as Jehovah. What I mentioned last night is I get letters from people and emails and say his name was Yahweh and so in other words evidently the difference in the name takes away from everything that this god "Jehovah" of the Old Testament did and said.

What you mentioned is the fact that the belief was that if you had the name of the god – how did you express that, Alan?

Alan: It was traditional in the entire Middle East that if you had the name of a god, a demon or genii, the genie in the bottle, then you had power over that entity to command that entity and that was the little game supposedly Moses was playing with the deity when he appeared as a burning bush. It's all allegory you see but he wanted to know the deity's name so he could have control over the deity and so the deity answered, "I am that I am." That's all he would say at that particular point. The Jehovah of Yahweh thing came in much later. Of course it's nothing to do with an actual single entity as such, except in a very obscure form. See, the deity that they worshipped initially was the volcano god.

Jackie: Did he have a name?

Alan: The Greeks called it Vulcanos--

Jackie: Would that be Vulcan?

Alan: Mr. Spock, yes, pure logic, and of course if you came down a mountain you wouldn't be surprised to see bushes burning if it was a volcano and that's why they said they were led by a pillar of smoke by day and fire by night. It was a volcano you see and it was a much earlier story that the priests had adopted into this.

Jackie: But that doesn't really make sense that they were led by a volcano because the volcano is there static and supposedly--

Alan: No. What it means is they were led by a pillar of smoke. In other words, all they saw was the pillar of smoke. That was their landmark.

Jackie: Oh, a landmark. Oh, the fire by night and the smoke by day.

Alan: That's what it means.

Jackie: And that's like the three wise guys following the stars.

Alan: That's the same thing, yes. It's mystical language which paints a picture and if it's instilled early enough in a child's mind they will always remember that exoteric picture which seems real to them and they'll never figure out the esoteric story behind it. It's a clever technique which was deliberate. Language and the way it's used is very deliberate in these instances. Anyway, he started off as the Volcano God and he was also known in the Old Testament as the God of Thunder. Volcanoes also boom and bang and of course that's also associated with the thunder so he was the Sky God.

Jackie: Wasn't Thor the God of Thunder?

Alan: That's right. All these ancient religions were connected at one time and what they said was that eventually that God was in command of the earth, everything on the earth, all the species that walked the earth, the air itself and the rain itself and so that's where they came with earth, fire, wind and water. What that also means is opposites, because behind the religion is an esoteric religion behind the story form that you're told. This comes down through all Freemasonry and all religions, even Hinduism has it incorporated into it, that the world is run by opposing forces and so the simplest form is your seasons. You have your summer and your winter and your fall and your spring, and they also say that for every

action there's an equal and opposite reaction. Then if you delve back into the religion of the Babylonians where all this stems from, and Egypt and the Greeks in fact, they believed that there had to be a balance, always, between the forces of this or that – not necessarily good or evil because those are subjective terms according to the appropriation of it. Therefore, if it was out of balance one way, things could never be placid in the world and therefore they always had to keep this balance you might say between authority and freedom. The very same thing we're hearing from the Bush Administration today.

Jackie: Like what?

Alan: How much freedom are you willing to give up for security? It's a balance you see and if you read the books that many of the elite have written and the planners have written themselves, like those of Bertrand Russell, they go through this whole process of saying—and they knew their histories since they were historians and philosophers—they said the problem the elites have always had was deciding how much freedom to give the general common people and maintain authority over them at the same time. Of course, as they came up towards the 20th century, they got more in detail with the fact you'd have to lose freedom for the masses and the masses would definitely have more control over them as they came into this technological society. Then, for the 21st century, it was to be a century of increasing encroachment of bureaucracies to cover every facet of life and living for the general common people.

Jackie: Yes, that's right out of the Talmud, isn't it?

Alan: It's Talmudic too because the Talmud is a just a book of the same stuff.

Jackie: That's what the thought that I lost there for a minute is that I recall you saying that the Talmudic laws, actually, if you really read it all or get into it, when they say that they intend to have total dominion over this physical world including the inhabitants here, that even the most personal functions let's say of the body et cetera, they have laws governing it. You did say that, yes?

Alan: Well, I don't know if I said it but I know it's true. They do have all these laws of hygiene, laws of virginity, laws of pre-marriage examinations for virginity and so on and so on. Everything is law, laws. It's legalized and of course you probably read in the Masonic books they talk about "as above so below." Thousands of years ago when they gave birth to the Great Plan or the Great Work they used the stars and drew their plan you might say into the stars and of course each constellation has a period of rulership, so these were time periods as each constellation took its lead to rule. They worked out what would be done during those 2,000-odd year periods and for the time of Jesus, the fish, Pisces, and that was the earliest symbol of Christianity was the fish. Wherever they went in Europe these monks always drew in stone the fish and that was their symbol that they'd been there, so they were the Age of Pisces and that's why Jesus says, "I'll make you a fisher of men," you see. It's all allegory of a plan you might say.

Jackie: What did he mean when he said that or do you think that was something they said he said?

Alan: No. It was a preexisting religion which everyone knew it was partly Gnostic, which preexisted that period and co-existed with it. The Greeks talked about it. Plato talked about the fishermen of men. These would be people who were specially trained in the mysteries who would be sent out to gain discipleship and who would then spread this technique, which was actually to end up ruling the world in a perfect system. They believed that these disciples would pick leaders as children, train them to be philosopher kings. In fact, Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle who was a pupil of Plato; Plato was a pupil of Socrates who had to drink the Hemlock as a punishment for trying to corrupt the youth, so they were using the youth, training them to go out into the world and create revolution. Alexander the Great was trained by Aristotle for the role that he was to take, so these were called "the fisher kings," that's what the term means.

Jackie: Is that anything to do with the miter that the Pope wears?

Alan: It does. Oannes was the fish-god as they say.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: Oannes was the name of that deity. Anyway, the fisher king was a principle where they would literally bring up a youth for a leadership role, indoctrinate him in philosophy and logic and his role would be to lead the world into the perfect "*Republic*" as Plato called it, which was a world which would be run by a guardian class. The guardian class were to be the elite aristocracies of the world and below them they would have the helping class, which would be the army, the military eventually incorporating females into those militaries. They hoped to then breed the female soldiers with the male soldiers and they would become the offspring that would obviously take the same roles. Below them, there were the working classes who would be specially bred for the tasks that they had to perform through selective breeding. If you wanted an apple picker, as Plato said, you would pick a tall thin guy and breed him with a tall thin female. If you want a miner, you breed a small squat guy with a small squat woman; and this was talked about 2,400 years ago. Anyway, they sent out these fisher kings to create revolution and also each revolution was to create a larger and larger empire and ultimately they would end up with a world empire. That was the whole agenda and of course Plato himself had been taught in Egypt, as all the aristocracy of Greece was, they were taught the mystery religions in Egypt, but everything that came out of Egypt always led to revolution in those countries that those students went back to. That's the key to it and of course revolution is a circle, you see. To revolve is to draw a circle. That's why they use the word revolution. That's why the term "revelation" is just vowel away from "revolution," just the alteration of a vowel.

This was planned a long, long time ago. Jehovah, which basically is the balancing of opposites, and if you've got a bit of paper there I can show you how to draw it.

Jackie: I'm taking notes right now.

Alan: Okay. You draw the letter X and on the bottom right-hand side put down YOD or YH.

Jackie: How do I spell that?

Alan: You can spell it anyway you want, that's why they left the vowels out of those. There were no vowels in fact in the early Hebrew.

Jackie: That would be the "Y" for Yahweh, Yahvey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And the bottom right-hand corner YOD.

Alan: Put down YOD and then next to that you put down fire, and then you follow that line up to the top left and you put HAY and next to that you put AIR. Then you go to the next line, top right, and you put HAY, which is water.

Jackie: Well how can HAY be water and air?

Alan: VAY is AIR so put a "V" for air. Then for the water you put HH. You can say HEY if you want and then follow that down to the bottom left and you've got VAH, which is EARTH.

Jackie: Well Yahweh I thought was YHVH so we have right now YVVH.

Alan: You've got Y, then you've got H, then you've got the V--

Jackie: For air?

Alan: Yes and a W, which is a V again, isn't it? Because they pronounce it V. What it's showing you is the opposites. Fire is opposite air and water is opposite earth. Water is a feminine symbol. Earth again is a feminine symbol. It's all to do basically with the balance of nature you might say and the control of nature. Even the name wasn't allowed to be pronounced except once a year by the high priests on pain of death and all the rest of the time they could call the deity

Adonai, but they were not allowed to use that word--

Jackie: Did they know that this was all allegory?

Alan: No, the general public wouldn't know.

Jackie: When you said that they were only allowed to say the name once a year, that would have been the general public?

Alan: Yes. The high priests, even they didn't say it in public except on that one day of the year on some big service, but the general public wouldn't know what the inner meanings were – just like you accept the name of Jesus as Jesus and don't say: what does it mean?

Jackie: But the insiders are the priests?

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: They knew that it was allegory. In other words did they know that Jehovah or YHVH was an allegory and it was not a "God," it was not an entity?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or a spiritual being but it was just an allegory. So in other words it kind of comes back to the fact that the religion had everything to do with this physical world and nothing to do with the spiritual or the dimensions let's say beyond the third dimension?

Alan: No. In fact in the early Old Testament you'll see that there's nothing spiritual in it.

Jackie: No, there isn't. You're right.

Alan: There's no afterlife. You're dead, you're dead. You go and lay with your father and that's the end of it. The whole goal was to obtain wealth and happiness in this life.

Jackie: That's right and I do recall because I really paid attention to it when Jehovah was handing down the mandate that if you do my statutes you will be blessed and then he gave all the blessings. Well, all the blessings were earthly. It was wealth and everything earthly and then of course if you didn't follow the statutes, well then the curses were just unbelievable. It went on for a page and a half including cannibalism. The parents would eat their own children. Those were the curses but I recall nothing that was ever said – for example, when Jesus said store up not your treasures here on earth because where your treasure is your heart is.

Alan: That's right. Really, any idea of any spiritual nature was a much later edition to it basically for Hebrewism and even then, at the time of Jesus, there were many debates about even that. In fact the main difference with the Sadducees, apart from the fact that they were the nobility, they were the aristocracy that came out of Babylon with the Pharisees, the Sadducees did not believe in an afterlife. That was how they differed from the Pharisees.

Jackie: Why in the Old Testament, because I don't have it memorized, but I just don't recall Jesus mentioning the Sadducees but it was the Pharisees that were getting his wrath.

Alan: Yes, because they were the religious rulers you might say and they were becoming more aggressive for power, more determined to get power for themselves, but because they also had an inner religion for themselves, they were a brotherhood you see.

Jackie: The Pharisees and the Sadducees too?

Alan: Yes. They still had their differences though, a power struggle. You find that the Pharisees were definitely looking to take over the reigns of complete power and they also believed that no one could really know the Creator deity. That's what they believed, that no one could know. They could say through debating and logic what the Creator was not, but they could not say what the Creator was.

Jackie: So they actually believed in a Creator?

Alan: They believed there was a Creator but it was remote.

Jackie: Not within us?

Alan: Not within us.

Jackie: Not in this physical world at all?

Alan: Basically. However, they did believe that they had a duty – because Judaism is an active religion, it's not passive, and any rabbi will tell you, it's in a lot of their books, it works towards a goal. The purpose of Judaism is to work a goal into the world and to complete a mission you might say and of course the mission ultimately is global government under God's rule and that's when the Creator will come back they claim.

Jackie: So they do speak of a creator but the "Creator" is not present?

Alan: That's basically it. What they were left with was a lot of rules and laws and regulations, but within their own religion is a mystery religion to do with the Great Work of working towards this particular goal so they bring everything they claim into balance and magically I guess their Creator just pops back and says well done.

Jackie: When they say the Creator is coming back are they talking about Lucifer?

Alan: Well, that's it. Albert Pike himself who was called "The Pope of Freemasonry," which is one of the esoteric sects using all the rites supposedly of Judaism, but they actually go through Judaism all the way to Babylon and Egypt, he said himself that, "*make no mistake our God is Lucifer. He is the light bringer,*" and of course they equate intellect and intelligence with light.

Jackie: Right and Jesus was talking about light as spiritual, yes?

Alan: It's almost the same thing because it's truth and so that's how easy it is for two people to say the same thing but both mean different things. The truth that Jesus was saying was basically the individual could literally through austere practices you might say and truthfulness with themselves connect themselves to the Creator.

Jackie: Become aware of the connection, consciously aware of our oneness with our Creator?

Alan: Yes and also that you didn't need intermediary; any priests between you and the Creator, which of course would have destroyed the whole control system.

Jackie: What do you think how it would have turned out because it's very difficult for me to be able imagine this, but if the Old Testament had not been connected to the "New Testament," the gospels et cetera, the confusion wouldn't be quite as great.

Alan: It wouldn't have been quite as great. However, we must remember that Christianity from Constantine onwards was basically warped and twisted into the same religion for control purposes. Constantine did not make Christianity the main religion of his day. That's a fable. What he did was stopped all the persecution against Christians. Having an empire, he had many religions underneath him and he himself was a member of them all because he took out insurance policies on every sect that there was. After 325 AD, a few years later, he actually erected a temple to himself as a Son of Mithra, Mithraism, and also allowed himself to be worshipped as a god. He was a shrewd guy. He was a politician and

the whole idea was to bring this new up-and-coming religion that grabbed the minds of many common people.

Jackie: Exactly and combining them. Like in Mystery Babylon religion it explains how the gods of old, the gods and goddesses under Christianity under the Catholic Church became the saints.

Alan: That's right. It was the same ones the pagans could understand because they had been worshipping the same deities forever and so Hermes became St. Christopher and so on.

Jackie: And so when people are praying to the saints they're praying to the gods of old?

Alan: It's the same thing. Psychologically it can give you a certain boost if you believe in it and it makes you feel a bit indestructible if you're getting a hand from somewhere, but this was traditional. These people, remember, the Romans inherited their empire from much older empires, the Greeks and the Egyptians, so they had thousands of years of watching new religions begin, taking them over and using them for their own purposes. They never let anything become independent of its own which would become a problem to the state.

Jackie: I recall in the book "*Mystery Babylon Religion*", this by the way, Alan, even though I knew that there were many discrepancies and et cetera in the Bible, I've come a long ways to understand of course, many of us have, but I was in shock as I was ready "*Mystery Babylon Religion*", it was written by Ralph Woodrow I believe his name was and most of the information was taken from what was his name that wrote "*The Two Babylons*"?

Alan: Hislop.

Jackie: Thank you, but I remember Isis the Queen of Heaven and the way they pictured Isis is exactly the way Mary is pictured as the Queen of Heaven.

Alan: Well, she always will be. Always was. That's the secret of the sphinx. That is the secret of the sphinx.

Jackie: What is?

Alan: The sphinx has the face of a woman and the body of a lion because the solar year or the Great Year in astronomy leads off with Virgo the Virgin and ends with Leo the Lion. That's the whole plan in a circle. That's what the sphinx stands for and the Egyptian year began with Virgo, ends with Leo the Lion, the progression of the equinoxes.

Jackie: What does that got to do with Mary and Isis?

Alan: Because it's the same thing. Mary is mother. Mary is also the sea in Latin, water, The Great Mother. In fact once you put it into German it's more like matter, *Mutter*, which means matter really, so she produces matter, the world of matter, mother. That's why you have Mother Earth. That's from Mary. It's the same thing.

Jackie: You know the thing is when you think about it, it's so close that it almost merges. I thought at one time I was trying to explain to Chuck the way I was seeing it and I said it was like the razor's edge, the truth and the lie is so close. Then somebody said that it was actually in a sense merging, melding into where there wasn't really an edge at all and when we think about it in real life that in this physical world there is a consciousness in all things. The book that really fascinated me was the "*Secret Life of Plants*" and I've had my own experiences with plants and realized that they certainly respond. They do respond not just to watering but to care, to love and it isn't like – people who accept and recognize the consciousness they call them tree huggers, I guess, or God is in the tree, but that creative substance within all that is here in the physical world, that the earth itself would have a form of consciousness of type. I'm talking about awareness – well, like a plant. The experiments that they have done with plants where if a plant has been in room where another plant has been torn up by somebody, when that person walks into the room the plant that was there actually registers on their diodes, their instruments register some type of emotion and so there is a consciousness there, but a very low form of consciousness maybe, but the point I'm making is that it doesn't mean that you worship it. You just accept and understand that that creative substance, that energy or spark or whatever we would call it is within all things.

Alan: That was the Gnostic concept that preexisted Jesus and was also parallel with the time of Jesus. In fact many of the Gnostics complained to Constantine that he was stealing their religion that had always been there and they claimed that the real Jesus of course in Gnosticism could not be killed because he was pure spirit and that he was not born of a woman because he was pure spirit in fact. There was a tremendous debate in 325 AD to decide as to whether Jesus was pure spirit or was he spirit inside matter that had been born here. I mean they literally debated all this and of course all the Gnostic guys who came up were basically assassinated at the time of the meeting.

Jackie: Would Arius been one of them in a sense?

Alan: He was one of many.

Jackie: According to Will Durant in his fourth volume of Jesus and Caesar, or whatever the title of that is is close. He said that by the 6th century BC if the church was not of the Arius teachings the church was literally empty, so whether that was true or not, that was the way it was presented. The fact that allegedly after the Council of Nicaea, that first council, that many of them who had voted said okay we'll agree that this will be the doctrine of the church. This will be the belief and anybody that doesn't believe it is anathemized and that many of them rescinded their agreeance to that later. Have you read anything that confirms that?

Alan: There's no doubt that this was to be not just a state religion. It was to be the empire's religion because they themselves knew that they had so many countries under the Roman Empire with so many religions and since they were a secret brotherhood working towards a bigger empire of the future, they knew that they couldn't allow so many religions to exist so they decided to basically create the one. They did a lot of alteration because they had to stamp out the possibility of the Gnostic religion taking over.

Jackie: The awareness that we are spiritual beings?

Alan: Yes, that's absolutely right because right from the word go the bishops of Rome were taking upon themselves God's representative on earth. That's it basically.

Jackie: Like the Pope does?

Alan: Yes and that came later when they took absolute power and became God's authority on earth. You see the Catholic Church itself was a continuation of rulership and from an empire that existed for a long time, which had taken over from a previous empire which had lasted much longer, so they knew what they were doing. They knew that religion had to be used always as a tool to control the minds of the public. If the public were free from all this mind control they wouldn't be working happily as slaves you might say to keep a small elite in power. They wouldn't be happy with that. In fact if they followed the teachings of Jesus they'd have no money in circulation and if you can't have money in circulation you can't tax it back from the public. That's why the Catholic Church, although they made a big to-do about they wouldn't allow usury, they made an exception for these Jewish bankers. Well, why would they do that unless they were in cahoots from the very beginning? What you'll find it was simply a continuation of what had already gone on before.

Jackie: I had a call from a listener after the broadcast a couple of nights ago and he was talking about a broadcast that is on the air once a week and I do not recall the name of the person, but what he was saying is that everybody who is "blaming the Jews for everything have got it all wrong because it's the Jesuits." My understanding is that all of it, the Catholic Church, the Jesuits, Illuminati, Freemasonry, it's all part of the same controlling factor.

Alan: They're all faces of the same thing. You see that's what they always couched in Babylon and Egypt. They said that Isis, because these brotherhoods refer to the mother more than the father amongst themselves, but they said Isis had a thousand faces and that's what they mean by that. Every church you can look at, whether it's Moslem, Catholic, Protestant, whatever, or even the temples of the Shinto, you will see the same hidden architecture, not so hidden actually, in them all and that's the big secret of course. They always put because they are the builders of society as well as the builders of the building and they put the structure of society in the architecture itself and they also give you all the symbology of the inner religion in all of the temples that they give the public. Things are always hidden out there in

plain sight. In fact there was a man recently who came out in Manitoba who is at the University of Manitoba who's done a four year study on the government main parliament building there for the province. His specialty is studying old architecture and so on and after studying the parliament building for the province, which is the government building, he came to the conclusion and he's got it all worked out perfectly they used the Egyptian Cubit, the Sacred Cubit, to build this thing right down to the last fraction of an inch. They have all the symbols of the outer portico temple and the inner temple in there. I mean the whole structure is a Masonic temple and the big joke of course that they've always known is that all parliament buildings are Masonic temples. All churches are Masonic temples.

As Pike said himself, *"everyone who has been trained in the system is simply a Mason who hasn't gone through the degrees."* We've all been trained through the school system. We've all gone to their churches regardless of what country we're in. We're all pre-Masonic you might say because we've gone through rituals without even knowing it. When you walk through that oval door into the church you've walked through the female. That's what it means. The spire is the phallus. The box is the female and the opening is the female. It's the mystery religion, we live it, we go through it every day and most people don't even know it.

Jackie: Of course we wouldn't know it.

Alan: That's the big secret. Isis has a thousand faces.

Jackie: I would like to go back – I made a note here when you said revolution completes a circle and what it means is revolve. Would you expand on that because I'm not getting it?

Alan: That's why they used the term revelation.

Jackie: No, but revolution you said. Revolution is to revolve in a circle. What do you mean? That it always comes back to the same thing?

Alan: It means a new beginning. You go back to the beginning and then you start the next phase.

Jackie: And revelation is to reveal?

Alan: To reveal and that's why I'm sure they even created the term revelation.

Jackie: And revelation reveals their plans.

Alan: In mystical language.

Jackie: In mystical language and then Christians are taught to believe it is the prophecy of the time to come, it is God's plan.

Alan: That's right and it's been drummed into people and people forget that Revelations wasn't taught in Christianity for hundreds of years.

Jackie: No, I didn't know that.

Alan: It wasn't until they decided that it would become handy if they put it in there.

Jackie: You're saying the Book of Revelations was added later?

Alan: Yes. When they got together at Nicaea they also debated what books or writings that would be put in and what ones would be left out.

Jackie: Yes and every time they had a new council they made changes, but wasn't it under the Second Council of Constantinople under Justinian where they had taken so many of the writings out and all of the references to

reincarnation?

Alan: Yes, that was done then because that's still the traditional belief of mainstream Judaism, reincarnation, and of course non-Jews are totally ignorant of that fact. That's always been the inner belief of the average you know--

Jackie: Well, the ancient eastern religions too.

Alan: All the way from Egypt and so in the Old Testament--

Jackie: Didn't you say that has now been admitted and it was fairly recently that the Vatican had apologized?

Alan: They did admit it in one of their own publications.

Jackie: And you said there's a Vatican website?

Alan: Yes and I know they also had their own radio.

Jackie: Yes, but I'd like to see if there is a publication. Where did you hear that?

Alan: It was on the Catholic radio. It's WEWN I think they call it. They're always revising things you see and of course the Catholic Church now is in the process really and have been for a while of altering so much within Catholicism to bring it up for the New Age. We forget that the term the New Age was used first by Freemasons in the 1800's and right up until about 1950 or 1960 that was the name of the Freemasonic magazine, "*The New Age*." That's where it comes from.

Jackie: My wondering is that is there an evolutionary process so to speak and I don't mean that like Darwin or something, but where there is like each revolution a revolution of the astrological wheel when you go from the Age of Pisces to the Age of Aquarius then that would be termed a New Age. I mean what is it, every 2,400 years or so?

Alan: 25-1/2.

Jackie: So the word new age really doesn't mean anything evil but yet it appears to me – there's a book that I've got here and I don't remember which one it was but it was about the Knights Templar and towards the end of the book they were talking about the New Age and it was so clear to me that what they have done is taken a natural occurrence if you would and just gained control of it and warp and twist anything, truth that could come out of it.

Alan: The New Age to them is utopia. You have to see it from their point of view as controllers and from the ones who follow it. The followers never know what's going on. They think they do. In fact they often are brainwashed into wanting it to come on, but for the controllers it's their age of peace and tranquility because they plan to alter man or humankind so much that no one will be able to cause trouble of any kind by having independent thought; and that's what they mean. They'll have a perfect peace when everyone is chipped and cloned and all the rest of it.

Jackie: Total absence of resistance to their plan.

Alan: Absolutely. When individual consciousness in the masses has been eliminated then they will have succeeded – even that meeting they had at Loyola University two years ago with the geneticists funded by the U.S. government and they talked about that, that once this chip is implanted, which they have, into the human brain it will be the end of individual consciousness. Each person will be unable to perceive themselves as a distinct individual.

Jackie: In that that chip actually has part of the human DNA in it?

Alan: Basically, it's a combination of silicon and human protoplasm.

Jackie: So it merges with the brain cells itself?

Alan: It literally will bind itself to the nervous tissue right into the path of the brain.

Jackie: And you said that they had said they will hear the whispering of the thoughts of so many other people.

Alan: Who are all linked to central computers; and I thought this is the Borg of Star Trek. They showed us the Borg, but they plan on doing this and they say their only problem now is convince the public to accept it. They said all media, entertainment, cartoons et cetera will promote this as a positive thing and sure enough now there's movies out and science fiction like the "*Mosaic*," a terrible movie, but two dumb guys who probably left school at 15 going nowhere get chipped and can speak 20 languages, know kung fu, karate, et cetera and become super-spies. They're already doing it. The U.S. Department of Commerce sponsored and paid for that world meeting.

Jackie: That's not surprising, is it, Alan?

Alan: No, because we are the commerce.

Jackie: We're out of our hour and the sad thing is that if you try to explain to a parent why cartoons are dangerous it's almost impossible to do. It just doesn't sink in because it keeps the children occupied. Alan, thank you so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 17, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 17th of January in the year 2005 and our guest this evening, ladies and gentlemen, is Alan Watt. He was with us last week Monday and Tuesday and we were in the middle as always of a very interesting – last Wednesday we opened the phone lines for questions and actually he didn't get a chance to really address one of them and then I had a call from a listener today with a request, so maybe tonight that's what we'll be doing.

Our spiritual message, as we do this so often when I'm not prepared otherwise, it's hanging on the wall in front of me from Psalm 139 versus 23-24. *"Search me Father and know my heart. Test me and know my anxious thoughts. See if there is any offensive way in me and lead me in the way everlasting."*

Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You've been waiting patiently while I got through those thoughts that were flashing through my mind. Do you have anything to comment or add to what I was saying?

Alan: No, but when you were reading that Psalm I had a picture of someone getting searched at the airport. Search me father and then the mind control part to see if you've got any nasty thoughts in there.

Jackie: So search me father and you pictured people getting searched at the airport? All right. Do you remember last Wednesday, Janet called in. She was our last caller, I believe, and she had a three-part question and the third part of her question was what is our destination and our mission here in this physical realm for what we should be doing? I think she mentioned something about what would we be sharing with or relating to our loved ones and friends, but I might be interpreting that. Maybe that isn't exactly how she said it.

Alan: The only thing you can relate to them is knowledge. It's what they do with their own mission is up to themselves with that knowledge. As far as the mission goes, it's to ultimately break through all of the barriers and all of the masses of indoctrination we've been brought up with to become a complete individual and take that spirit that you have as far as it can possibly go. The whole structure here in the world is meant to create the mass man, the mass mind and to stifle all individuality, ultimately to snuff out the individual spirit, so it's a battle here between two different ways, you might say, of the way of the mass which is planned for them and the way of the individual. In the New Testament of course the way it was phrased there was that my kingdom is not of this world. Those of the world, they belong to the world and they think earthly things and what he's referring to there is the mass man and that same statement was written – in fact all of the statements in the New Testament have been said long, long before Jesus Christ and Egypt as well.

Jackie: Would you just repeat that?

Alan: The statements in the New Testament – the main prime statements are eternal truths, which mean that they always were true, they are true and they always will be true.

Jackie: Some of the statements?

Alan: That's right. The ones that stand out are forever; they're eternal in other words. There's no beginning and no end

to them.

Jackie: Because truth is?

Alan: Truth is, yes. Yet if you go into New Age psychology, which is the current trend with the new morality, the new maturity and all these phrases we're hearing coming out of the media, where they're going with it all is the opposite of that. They're trying to say the truth is variable at different times.

Jackie: The New Age movement says that?

Alan: No, the New Age psychology. All psychology today is a mixture of the New Age, which is the occult religion basically.

Jackie: Yes, and there's a lot of truth in there hidden in all the lies, isn't there Alan?

Alan: Sure there is, but that's the problem is they're so good at telling you the parts of the truth which were hidden and then putting their spin on it and bringing you into the way they want you to think.

Jackie: That's where the discernment comes in.

Alan: That's the hard part because it's very easy to trap people with truth when they've never been given it before and manipulate them with that truth and so those who've always kept the truth to themselves down through the ages dish it out at certain times and then they put the spin on it. Then they give you the mission, which is their mission, which is a world government, a world society, a political correct society where you could go to Beijing, to Britain, to Canada and you'll get the same opinions expressed on every topic. That's what they want.

Jackie: Yes and the same British accent or whatever it's going to be.

Alan: It will be English because that was decided in the 1500's that the international language of the future would be English. As far as the personal mission goes, the person has to – all they can do is express truth wherever they see it and when they do see whatever the topic happens to be, that the king has no clothes, they have to say so.

Jackie: You know I've had our listeners when I have spoken in the past about Jehovah and there have been listeners who have contacted me and said you know I wondered about a lot of these things and now it's beginning to make sense and what I see is that people really know. There is that knowing, Alan, and they squash it because it's like oh we're not supposed to question because this is the word of God. One of the important things I know for me is really paying attention to I guess you just sometimes call it intuition that something is there and if you don't listen to it, it's like it isn't there anymore. I mean now that we're here, I do wonder a lot why the heck we ever got here in the first place, but that makes sense now that we're here. Our mission is to find our way home.

Alan: It really is an individual way because you're either a leader or a follower and again it's so easy to set up a way for the followers to go and obviously since a person could truly know any kind of truth they must experience it for themselves. They never truly do experience it by following someone else's experience. You must find it yourself. You can go along certain ways towards it, but it's up to the person to truly find it for themselves.

Jackie: I was 15 years old when I started reading the Old Testament and at first it was frightening to me, very frightening in that God in there scared the hell out of me, to be honest with you, but I suddenly realized that it wasn't true. I knew it wasn't true, Alan. I knew that I didn't know what was the truth, but I knew that was not, because there in me from as long as I can remember I knew that God is love and we do know the difference.

Alan: There's no doubt about it, if you took a Jehovah character or figure you have a mafia godfather basically who demands sacrifice and kickbacks and praise and he makes a bunch of rules for you and at the same time he's allowed to break them. Of course, even in the New Testament, Jehovah is a newcomer in a bunch of different gods. It begins with Elohim, which is the plural for gods, and Jehovah doesn't appear until later on the scene. I guess he must have knocked

off all the competition. However, if you look at even the religion itself of a priesthood keeping knowledge to themselves and being well paid, well funded from the fears of the people and you see even the way it's based, which is to break a law, you don't – like a Protestant religion for instance or Catholic religion, you don't sit and beat your breasts and tear your hair out for doing something wrong. You don't sit and analyze yourself and wonder why you did it and rebuke yourself. You simply pay money and something else is killed to repay what you've done. Vicarious sacrifice they call it, so basically there's no breast beating. You just pay the money, buy an animal and it gets slaughtered in your place. I mean this is a weird sort of religion here.

Jackie: That was the thing that got me when he said to Abraham, well you don't have to kill your son. Just go get that ram that's caught in the bush and my thought was why would God want innocent little animals killed and let alone test to see if you're going to obey me – you take your son up there and kill him.

Alan: But it's nothing to do with real people.

Jackie: I know that.

Alan: What you're seeing is a system and this system is a wise-guy system. It's a streetwise person system where the elite and the cunning and the true predators are allowed to feed off the innocent. All the sacrifices you notice must be innocent.

Jackie: I hadn't thought about that, but it's true, isn't it?

Alan: It's a streetwise thing because this system creates an innocent gullible public, or it did in the past at least, in order to feed off of them and that's what your peasant class did for thousands of years was to be fed on by this small elite. It's a man-made system. There's no doubt about it. You have a Jehovah who wasn't on Prozac then. He had no love in him. I mean if you got in his bad books or he had a bad day he would just kill you and this again is all allegory. It's telling you a godfather system or a mafia type system, what you can get away with and what you can get away with is what Jacob got away with or the symbolism of Jacob. You can lie and steal and even cheat your father for your brother's birthright and the godfather will bless you for doing it because you were very clever the way you did it, you see, and it's a mafia system. It truly is and it's a complete system. That's what it's all about and even the high priests who set up the Catholic Church were well aware of the same system, even though they pretended it was different. It was the same system and of course you see it in all of their archaeology of the church. The church itself has the box and that's the female womb and they always have a spire, which you walk through at the base, and that's the male phallic symbol. That's how most British parliaments across the world, the Commonwealth parliaments, are made the same way. The parliament in England has the congressmen you might say, the MPs inside the box but they enter through the penis because all life for the future begins with the male, the phallic symbol, so they walk through the base of the penis.

Jackie: Of course that's purely in the material plane.

Alan: That's right and then in Egypt the obelisk or phallic was called "the Ben-Ben". You have two B's. Ben-Ben and of course Shakespeare puts it in his play, *"To be, or not to be."* It's another pun on the same thing and then of course in Parliament in England you have Big Ben. Why would they call it Big Ben? This big spire that you have to walk through and has a clock on it which tells you the time because it's planning the destiny of the world. That's what it meant.

Jackie: Oh wow and I remember reading about the big obelisk in front of the Vatican and they moved that from was it Egypt, Alan?

Alan: Constantine's son moved it initially from Egypt and that was a mammoth task in those days.

Jackie: I know it and anybody that made a mistake was killed on the spot.

Alan: That was later the second time. The first time they got it and they put it up in the circus where they had the games and it was about 300 years ago the Pope had it moved from there in Rome to St. Peter's Square. Everywhere they've gone they've set up an obelisk and there's one in that park in New York there. That was brought from Egypt as well and

there's the obelisk outside the four banks of London and one outside the French Parliament.

Jackie: And a great big one in Washington, D.C.

Alan: Well, that was Washington's greatest erection and that's a new one. In other words, that wasn't brought from Egypt and that symbolizes the birth of the New World Order. That was the only new one they built. The rest of them were imported from Egypt, which is highly symbolic. Washington really was meant to symbolize the New World Order, Novus Ordo Seclorum.

Jackie: Yes. You made a statement back there and I made a little note here and I'd like to go back to it just as a question that I have for clarification when you were talking about the fact that their plan is to eliminate the individual spirit or kill the individual spirit. My concept of spirit of Creator would be the eternal, that what the Creator creates is eternal, but would the word soul of the individual, would that--

Alan: That's closer.

Jackie: Because they say that the mind is the gateway to the soul?

Alan: Yes, the eye.

Jackie: The mind?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: The eyes are the window but the mind is the gateway to the soul and if that is true and it never occurred to me ever until we began our conversation that an individual could "lose his soul," but I can see that these insane creatures actually and they can trap people in this physical plane.

Alan: There's no doubt about it. They've been at this for a long, long time and in their religion of course they say that the complete person is someone who has body, spirit and soul. That goes all the way back to Babylon and Egypt and of course they say that the ordinary people, the commoners you might say, are born with soul, which is the animating force, but the destiny of the soul is to find its own spirit and merge with it. If they can keep the person from doing that then they have succeeded because the soul itself according to their religion and it goes all the way back through the ancient religions, all the way back to India even, the soul only lasts 10 lifetimes and then it goes back into this "soup," this "sea" they call it.

Jackie: You mean if we haven't made it in 10 lifetimes?

Alan: If they haven't merged with spirit, and that was the whole mystery behind the explanation that makes no sense to most people the way it's told and that's intentional of the journey of the KA as they call it in Egypt and the BA. What they claim was – and they do it in such beautiful roundabout ways so that the people would see it exoterically, but the initiates knew what they meant. What it meant was once they had died the KA, because they had already obtained spirithood, stayed with the body. The BA went into the underworld, being the journeys and had to go through all these perils and so on to find its own spirit and once it came back in the circle met the KA, then they could go up to this heaven.

Jackie: Or go up to heaven.

Alan: Up to or wherever because they always said you rode with RA in his boat, his ark.

Jackie: Maybe the reason they used the word up is that it's a higher frequency?

Alan: They also used it to symbolize an otherness, otherness from here, and since they used astronomy big time and astrology and stellar movements, they always said it in astronomical terms. When you achieved your destiny,

exoterically, you rode the Ark across the sky. The Ark was a boat and that was the boat of RA and of course once you'd made it you rode in that ark. That was the Ark of the Covenant, as you rode across the sky, you see, and that was for the elite and for the elite only.

Jackie: Because they would keep the truth from the masses.

Alan: Always, yes.

Jackie: That would never be able to make that journey?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. Here's a thought. You said that it is said that after 10 times if we haven't made it then it's dissipated back into the ethers, right?

Alan: That's what they claimed.

Jackie: Well, I wonder, let's say that a person is in their eighth lifetime and they begin on that journey, it just doesn't make sense to me that they might only have two lifetimes to get it all together, but maybe at least that they have begun and maybe the first of course part of it is coming out of the lies, being able to literally let go. I received a donation and there was a card in it and the note said that it's okay to say I don't understand the bible, but when I say we've been lied to it makes it very difficult to support this broadcast and I really don't know how to respond to that.

Alan: That's a choice.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Well, I don't mean whether somebody's going to support the broadcast or not, but that requirement. It's okay to say I don't understand. Yes, I know how to respond. I don't understand the esoteric, I know that. But I do, I can read and I know what is not love. I may not have the full meaning or capacity of love at this point in my journey but I know what isn't love and I know what I'm leaving and I know that Jehovah of the Old Testament is not love and so I could not say I don't understand that. I do understand it, Alan. I understand it, at least well for where I'm at right now.

Alan: That's right. Jehovah again is a mafia figure. There's no doubt about it. It's a kickback system we're talking about here and of course Masonry came from it too in all of its forms, no matter what sect they call themselves, which is again a kick back system. As they say, the workman is worthy of his wages, but what that also means is that the workman who's helped up the ladder in promotions and so on must also kick money upstairs. This whole system is a kickback system. It's a degreed kickback system including even the Catholic Church that came out of it. It incorporated all the mystery religions, which really were all one, but they seemed different because they were given to different countries and they just changed the names of the deities and so on. Look at the Pope who's white, he's the sun, and you look at the Cardinals who are red and black, so they have spirit. Spirit and the force – the life force is always red. The black is law and so they are law under the guidance of spirit, so it's a degreed system; even the color-coding goes back all the way to Pythagoras. He was taught this stuff in Egypt.

Jackie: Okay, let's pick this up on the other side of this break. Alan Watt is our guest and as always, the conversation is very moving. I don't know what to say. I had a couple of examples I'd like to use because it is maybe confusing to people. We were talking about discernment and the gentleman who wrote and said it's okay to say I don't understand but when we say we've been lied to, but I'm talking just the Old Testament and here's one that catches me. This is in Matthew 18 in verse 6. Jesus is talking about the little children and he said, "*who ever shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it would be better for him that a millstone was hanged around his neck.*" Well, to me, I don't think he said one of these little ones that believe on me, because all children were precious. All children are precious and basically what I see this doing is any little child who doesn't know about Jesus is doomed. That's the way that appears to me and for example in the Lord's Prayer when we're taught to say "*lead us not into temptation but deliver us from evil,*" I remember that catching in my throat when I used to go to the Lutheran Church because what we are doing is asking our loving Father, please don't lead me into temptation and I knew that it couldn't have been said that way.

Lead me out of temptation or away but not ask because a loving father – we wouldn't lead our children into temptation and why would we think that our Creator would ever do that. When you were mentioning the Catholic Church, well all of that BS got brought down into the so-called Protestant churches--

Alan: Sure it did.

Jackie: And in the Lutheran Church this came into my mind the other day. It's that song we used to sing. "*Create in me a clean heart oh God and renew a right spirit within me.*" The next line, listen to this. "*Cast me not away from your presence and take not your holy spirit from me.*" There we are begging again and folks, this is what I'm saying and these are a few things and maybe Alan because he understands a lot deeper than I do the exoteric message in these things, but for the untrained eye these are the things that pop out at you and it doesn't mean that there isn't truth but this is what they've done. They've made us just absolutely – we're supposed to love our God with all our heart, mind and soul and to love a creature that is so hateful; a father, so to speak, that we have to beg him? It doesn't make sense, does it, Alan?

Alan: No. As I say, it's the old unstable deity that's made in the image of man and it's the image of the typical Middle Eastern despot of ancient times because that's how he was. He might give a present to a servant one day and have his head cut off the next. That's the unstable temperament that kept everybody on their toes and they never knew what mood he would be in the following day. That's what Jehovah is. If man was made in the shape of a triangle they'd make God the same way. So that's what they gave you was a Middle Eastern despot who could do whatever he wanted to.

Jackie: Yes and that's what people will say if they can't explain it. He can do anything he wants.

Alan: It's always amazing that they give an Old Testament version to the general public but they don't give you the rest of it. They don't give you the accompanying Talmud or the Mishnah and all the other stuff that explains the Old Testament in a more esoteric fashion. The only reason I can come to that they did not give that to the general public is they wanted a dumb, stupid, subservient, obedient, slaving public and that's what they had for an awful long time. Religion was always used against people to keep them in servitude for a small ruling elite.

Jackie: And to do wars and to enslave others because that was all done under the auspices of Jehovah.

Alan: They play games all the time. There is no media. There's no news but it's just news. It's either indoctrination or mocking the victim as they say and the public are the victims. Now you heard about that nonsense with Prince Harry. It's been all over the news about, oh dear, my goodness, Prince Harry turned up at a ball and it was a fancy dress ball somewhere in England, private too, and it was supposed to be commonwealth and natives basically and he turned up as a member of the Hitler youth with a Nazi armband and all the rest of it and of course the media goes to town over this. This happens two weeks prior to the Queen going to the National Holocaust Museum in Europe to give a speech and opening up the International Holocaust Day. It's a bit coincidental but at the same time – so it brings to public awareness of the holocaust industry but at the same time they missed what Prince William was wearing, because Prince William as the papers said was dressed like a leopard, but that's only part of the story. If you saw him on the TV in the brief flashes that they gave you, he had the feet of a bear, the body of a leopard and the head of a lion – and that's the description of the beast in Revelations, so why was he wearing that to a fancy dress-do which would do with the dominion and natives? They mock us all the time with their little messages even in this type of thing. There's nothing on the media that doesn't have double meanings and a lot of jokes, inside jokes by the elite that rule this world and the public respond to the exoteric the way it's intended that they respond, through guilt, shame or whatever, and the elite laugh up their sleeves all the time. Nothing is done on the media without having a very esoteric purpose and it always ends up with indoctrination and swaying the public one way or another. It's all mind control, all of it.

Jackie: I'm back. Were you complete with that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I had a call from Gary this evening and he was a little confused. You had mentioned Revelations. We were talking about it last week the fact that if you're writing it you would be able to write about what they're plan is.

Alan: You reveal it, revelation.

Jackie: Reveal it. Oh, that's right. That's what you said. The Revelation is a revealing but I guess he's wondering – I've got books here on Revelations. I've got a three-volume set of books here that's supposed to interpret what Revelations means. I've read probably two dozen or more interpretations of Revelations and every single one of them is different. I don't understand it but I guess he's wondering does this lay out the play as it's playing out today?

Alan: Absolutely. It's all astronomy. Every creature mentioned in Revelations is a zodiacal sign which appears at a certain time and it's a time clock of the heavens basically and so they're following it right to the letter. The beast is in the heavens.

Jackie: Who's the beast?

Alan: The beast again – I should do a show on the whole thing.

Jackie: You know what? You just took the thought right out of my mind. You know what? You're coming back tomorrow, aren't you?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Would you like to start now or would you like to get it and get prepared a little bit?

Alan: I should try and think it out to put it over simply to people because there's a lot of astronomy involved in it.

Jackie: Okay and we can have our Bibles open and as you're going through it and explaining your understanding of it we could be reading along there.

Alan: Maybe I could do that next week. I'll have to put it in very simple terms. I'll have to go into the signs that we'll have. It's all astronomy and even though in ancient times they have changed one or two of the characters in the zodiac. I mean the Egyptians had a crocodile in there at one point and that was the beast of that time. They alter it every so often and Draco was the Northern Constellation of the Northern Star before the earth tilted, which is historical, and Draco was the flying serpent or dragon you might say.

Jackie: No, I don't know because I am not familiar with Revelations. I know I know some verses from it that are used a lot, but when you do this you'll start right from the beginning?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That is cool.

Alan: Every character even in the New Testament including Caiaphas who was the head of the Nasi party, the Sanhedrin, the Sanhedrin that condemned Jesus, he was a Nasi as they called it in Hebrew. He was head of the Nasi party.

Jackie: They called the Sanhedrin the Nasi, didn't they?

Alan: The head is called the Nasi and actually it's the new moon. The splinter or the finger, the sliver of the new moon is also called the Nasi in Hebrew.

Jackie: And the Sanhedrin sat that way and also so does the U.N.

Alan: That's right and the head man was Caiaphas, which means head in a sense, and he's also an astrological sign, so he's also in the heavens. If you understand how the zodiac all comes around--

Jackie: Is this from the Kabbalah?

Alan: It's pre-Kabbalah.

Jackie: Astrology is an ancient, ancient science, isn't it?

Alan: It goes way back to even pre-Egypt.

Jackie: It's interesting you brought this up. I was browsing through an astrology book today and it's a book that I've had and I don't think I've ever read it but I was reading the introduction and explanation and this author which I think the book was written around in the '70's. He was saying that astrology today is being understood, surely not in the way that you do, but he said that even the U.S. government – he was saying that businesses et cetera have charts done and he said that the U.S. government and Israel use astrology but he said he didn't have any information as to whether any other governments did or not. I found that very intriguing.

Alan: As I say, they wrote their plan--

Jackie: The U.S. and Israel, the twins you know?

Alan: They wrote their plans and they have long, long range plans in the zodiac and it's all becoming fulfilled because they knew where they wanted to get to and where they're coming from. If you look at the constellations and you know what they're supposed to be, there's no way you'd figure that out unless you saw it drawn out. These high priests long, long ago sat and said we'll make this Pegasus and we'll make this so and so.

Jackie: Now is it true, I may have read this in Zecharia Sitchin's book and I am clear that he matriculated at the London School of Economics and when I found that out I knew there had to be hooks, but I don't remember where I read it but the fact that the Pleiades, I think. Is it called the "Seven Sisters" and that from where we are you can actually only see six of them because one is behind the other and that in Sumerian, back that long ago, and you said that was, what, about 12,000 years actually, that they knew that there were seven stars in that star system.

Alan: Actually they knew there were more. You can see seven with the naked eye.

Jackie: You can see seven?

Alan: If your eyes are good and there's actually more. However, there were nine at one point about 5,000 BC and one of them went supernova, I guess, because it disappeared and that was recorded by the Greeks.

Jackie: Why do they call it the Seven Sisters then?

Alan: Again, it's another part of their mythology as they hide a truth within a story. All of the main characters end up getting put up in the sky as a god basically, although they began as human kings and that's what it's all about. It's a pun on their system of becoming gods and as they say, *as above, so below* and they would bring the New Jerusalem to earth. They're talking about the whole plan which they wrote in the heavens would be applied all across the world on the earth.

Jackie: So when we hear the elite and I know Rockefeller at least on a couple of occasions and I've heard this and read it. "*Our window of opportunity is now*" and they're using the astrological timeframe, aren't they?

Alan: Yes they are. These guys literally go by this and they must stick to it and they do stick to it.

Jackie: And they believe in it?

Alan: Yes, because their ancestors wrote it a long time ago.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about 9/11. Would you explain it to us?

Alan: 9/11, I mean even the fact that they give you your emergency number as 911 and just the very fact you end up with it happening on that date and it's supposed to be all coincidence. Then again I think it was the Chicago Stock Exchange that day finished at 911000 and then I think it was the New York Lottery also came out 911. I mean who's kidding who here? This is constant mockery.

Jackie: But that date September 11th was very relevant. You told us about that and I think we have time.

Alan: It's to do again with a mythological character that came from Zeus who created more gods and the female goddess, which became Britannia on the old British coin, who's a queen of the heavens, she's also a warrior, burst forth from his head on the Ides of September.

Jackie: Was that Minerva?

Alan: That's right, the warrior queen like Zena and what it signifies is something which could not have happened by itself. It took supernatural coincidences to bring it all together. It was not a natural phenomenon. In other words, what was going to come out of 9/11 had been planned that way and what was coming out of it was not a normal thing. It was not a normal event. It was a super-planned event. That's what it's really telling you.

Jackie: Remember you told us about the rituals that they did.

Alan: They had high, high rituals to do with the ides and the bringing forth and all the rest of it of Minerva, but what really is significant is what Minerva signifies, which is a new way. It's a new way that could not have come into existence by itself, by nature.

Jackie: So he burst her out of his head.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: I remember you telling us something about an ancient ritual that they used to do involved around that date and that it was a very important date and it had to do with horses and the colors of the robes or something?

Alan: They definitely portrayed Jupiter riding the horses around the city and whoever portrayed the part of Jupiter was painted red driving his white horses.

Jackie: That would be the blood.

Alan: That's right and they also have a similar thing in again the Talmud to do with Solomon, which is the sun. Sol-om-on is the sun in three different languages because that's what it really represents is the illumined man. The illuminati, the illumined man and he also rode his six white steeds around the city.

Jackie: It was this particular event at that particular date in September and I remember doing research on the Internet and I found it and you had mentioned I think it was between the 11th and 13th and that if they hadn't accomplished what they wanted to with 9/11, something else was going to happen to make sure that what they planned.

You know it's getting late here. We've got about three or four minutes left I guess but I was reading today about and I wanted to share it with our listeners. I couldn't find the bill but it's a draft bill and it includes all children 18 to 26. They're working on that and it's passed one of the chambers in the U.S. Congress and I'm going to hopefully have it tomorrow night. You know when you and I talk, Alan, it's like my mind starts exploding and I can't grab my thoughts or my questions fast enough to hang on to them.

Alan: As I say, that was the Sol-om-on.

Jackie: Oh, I know what it was. I'm sorry. Okay. You know how Kerry during the campaign? Well I don't know if you

know but he said there will be no draft and then of course he added, "unless we're attacked" and it occurred to me today if they're having a big uproar and opposition they'll see to it that we get attacked so they can initiate. I'm sorry to say that but it's like a given. You get to see the pattern when we begin to understand past history. They just keep repeating it because it works.

Alan: It's works and the public think they could never do that because it's so horrific.

Jackie: Probably what was said in the email that I got, probably they'll go ahead and pass it right around the time of the inauguration while people's minds are on the inauguration.

Alan: Yes, plus on the news here in Canada I think it was Wolfowitz that came out now pressing for war on Iran and Syria and of course that's all part of the New American Century plan that they wrote back in the '90's, so they're going to that plan and how fortunate for them 9/11 came along.

Jackie: We're out of our hour with you and you'll be back tomorrow night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
January 18, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday the 18th of January in the year 2005. Alan Watt is again with us tonight.

Our spiritual message this evening is from John 18. This is the conversation that Jesus was having with Pontius Pilate and Pontius Pilate asked him if he was a king. Wait, let me back up here. This is what I wanted to get first. Pontius Pilate asked him what he'd done because his chief priest. Those were the Pharisees, folks. Those are the rabbis of today by the way. Those are the priests of Jehovah that delivered thee unto me. Pontius Pilate said, "*What have you done?*" and Jesus said, "*My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence*" and then Pontius Pilate said, "*Well are you a king then?*" Jesus said, "*You say that I am a king. To this end was I born and for this cause came I into the world that I should bear witness unto the truth. Everyone that is of the truth hears my voice.*"

I want to go back if we could to the verse before there where Jesus said, "my kingdom is not of this world and if my kingdom were of this world then would my servants fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews but now is my kingdom not from hence." I can't imagine Jesus referring to any of his followers or disciples as servants and that they should fight that I should not be delivered to the Jews. I don't think the word Jew existed back in those days, did it?

Alan: No.

Jackie: At that time?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Then he says "*but now is my kingdom not from hence*" and one of the things that people who are very much believing in oh there is going to be a second coming and that when Jesus gets here his throne will be in Jerusalem and there will be a thousand years of peace. The way they justify this one or understand, I should say, is he said "*now is my kingdom not from hence.*" In other words, it will be later. Would you comment on that?

Alan: Again it's --

Jackie: Putting words in his mouth?

Alan: Sort of, but it's also tacking on the age. Every age is given a god figure and of course that was the beginning of the Age of Pisces and that's why in the New Testament when he's going to ride into glory on a donkey he tells them to go and find a young colt tied and his master will be carrying a picture of water, which is Aquarius. That's why that's written like that, so his time of glory would last from then until Aquarius.

Jackie: Until the Age of Aquarius?

Alan: Yes. The priesthoods have always used somebody or as a martyr figure but always used the story for every age in a disguised form. Of course in Egypt you had Osiris and Isis the mother and Horus the son and eventually they had the Greeks made into Adonis, which is the same thing as Horus, and then that became Adonai of the Jews. They call god generally Adonai.

Jackie: This deal about my servants, if my kingdom was of this world then my servants would fight. That sounds like a made-up thing.

Alan: Yes it is. I think you'd find that rulers again who created the Christian movement long after that period had to put in their own spin on things obviously, but there in that particular instance Jesus is symbolizing pure spirit and of course a battle in the physical realm again is the physical realm. It's the two worlds. The one of matter and the one of spirit and he is showing the way to fulfill the spiritual quest in other words. That's what the whole story is about. It's a spiritual quest and the world in other words would always be base because it always was base and it's still base under all the polish and so on, it's still a very base planet. Therefore the spiritual quest has succumbed you might say to the quest in the world of matter for the ownership of more matter and that's the way it's always been here.

Jackie: Cycle after cycle after cycle.

Alan: The first fall of man was into matter. That's what they said in ancient times.

Jackie: That makes sense to me and I truly wonder, truly wonder as spiritual beings why we ever came here in the first place unless it was to experiment. Now I don't know if this is so, but I have read and it makes sense, but there are spiritual being that never actually take physical flesh.

Alan: Again, the only you can prove something--

Jackie: I know, seeing it or be there.

Alan: Until you have the proof and the proof can never be because someone said so. That's how they create their religions that end up lording over us you might say.

Jackie: Let me ask you this. I know that there are a lot of charlatans. Do you believe that it is possible for people to channel disincarnated entities?

Alan: Oh yes, I believe that, but I don't say these entities are generally what they claim that they are.

Jackie: Or maybe have anymore. I don't know. For example the Seth material is very – have you ever read that Alan?

Alan: What's it called?

Jackie: The Seth material.

Alan: I don't think so.

Jackie: The information that – well, never mind. We won't go into it. I've read a lot of books and you've said this yourself. If you read enough books from different sources and there is a thread that there's probably truth to it and maybe the possibility is that there are disincarnated entities that mean no harm and that are bringing some information to help mankind. Why couldn't that be a possibility?

Alan: Generally you'll find it's the same messages though, and of course in the '60's there was a whole myriad of groups came out of the human potential movement. It was pushed by the Rockefellers and all the big boys.

Jackie: Were they doing some harmful work?

Alan: What it was to do was to actually get people into this whole thing of channeling basically.

Jackie: I would think that would be very, very dangerous.

Alan: Oh yes. I mean if you're bringing something into you and you're taking its word that it is what it says it is and

you're opening up a doorway which it then can then come in any time it wishes to. I've no doubt on that because that's something I don't believe, It's something I've experienced in other people which I couldn't deny. There is no scientific explanation but I've seen people you might say "possessed."

Jackie: That you could actually see that it wasn't them when they were talking?

Alan: Yes. I couldn't contradict it, couldn't deny it and there's no scientific explanation for it. When you study Masonry and all of the groups including the higher Wiccanism, all the groups that are running the show today basically in religion, they're all into channeling entities and the higher Masons do this. They channel entities.

Jackie: We talked about this on the air, didn't we, about the high Masons who actually receive an entity to share their physical body.

Alan: In the very high degrees they do.

Jackie: I'll bet there are some that don't have to be in high degrees of Masonry.

Alan: You'll see it in some of the lower people too and you'll find that people who are not as well in Masonry, but Masonry in its higher levels actually encourages it.

Jackie: You had told us and I think you touched on it one night but it's been quite a while ago and maybe you could address this again that we're kind of on this track. The pyramid that they have set up where they're doing – do you know what I'm talking about?

Alan: The triangle.

Jackie: The triangle, thank you. Talk about that again, would you? Explain it again.

Alan: One of the biggest groups that led this movement, the Masonic group again promoted by the Rockefeller Foundation heavily, was theosophy and they set up triangles, large ones and smaller ones within where they will meet in certain lodges on different parts of the map and form these triangles and literally meditate their will upon all the inhabitants contained therein.

Jackie: I think it's important hopefully for our listeners, folks, think about this what Alan is telling us and realize that these people at the top have the secrets of the ages you might say and they're very well aware of the power that resides. It isn't just they who have this power. It is each and every one of us if we access it and so not seeming so far out of bounds because Jesus said it in many ways, Alan. He said it in many ways. Number One: "*The kingdom of God is within you. Ye are the light of the world*" and so therefore it brings back to mind the importance for us to the way we be. You said this several years ago that it's up to each and every individual because everything we do, everything we say, everything we think is impacting not just this physical realm but every dimension.

Alan: That's right. The higher Masons when they're talking about changes in society, major changes, they'll call it "The Spirit of the Age" and "The Spirit of the Age" is basically the form that this sort of mental psychic form they create, also through propaganda and TV and media and so on, to promote these things. In other words, they give you the 'in thing' to do, the trendy the way to be for this particular period, The Spirit of the Age, and they claim that they force their will to do so. I've actually got a tape where Rockefeller talks about this. All of the parts of the changes of society and the directions that we're going into are all calculated prior to the public ever hearing of them or seeing them implemented and they're willed into existence basically.

Jackie: Yes, of course they have a little help don't they, Alan, with all their technology – all their control of education, entertainment, the media, governments, the monetary economic system. They've got a little bit of – well, but it's all on the material level.

Alan: That's right and think tanks. Lots of think tanks.

Jackie: Their think tanks yes and the one thing I do know is that there is no power in this world greater than the power of Creator, so it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful. It appears right now that they're on the road to success.

Alan: They get to the brink of dominance, but there's a truth here within even the ancient mysteries that contained all of this information long, long ago that the world is in a balance. It's like the balance of nature. Things have to be in balance and when evil tips the scales so much then something has to give. It cannot simply be successful and stay that way. Eventually the good has to overtake it and destroy it and it's something of course that man or base man you might say never learns. The people you're taught to respect in high positions are corrupt people. These are the only people who climb and claw their way up to the high positions because they have a lust for power which ordinary people cannot fathom. They cannot understand it and so it's presented to the public that they are just there as good public servants et cetera, but there's not one case on TV in the line of politics that didn't crave that position and they'd do anything and say anything to get there. That's the problem. In every age you're top-heavy with dynasties you might say, ruling dynasties and oligarchies and families, very wealthy, who crave total power and it literally goes to their heads and they bring chaos upon the world in the process.

Jackie: A question here or a thought. You mentioned last night that the ancient mysteries or truths that we get 10 times around here and if we aren't in our spiritual consciousness by then, then the energy that is in our maybe personality, soul that it just dissipates back into the ethers.

Alan: That's a belief that the Hindus have and that's very, very old because so much of all religions come from – there's no doubt there's a connection with India.

Jackie: What about these creatures? They don't understand that the laws of creation are immutable. That as we sow, so shall we reap. They don't understand this?

Alan: They understand this very well. It's their arrogance. You see, they're so arrogant and sure of themselves and the more they get away with, the more sure of themselves they are and it's their nature. It's in their nature. It's like the old story of crossing the water on the back of scorpion and it promises not to sting you and you're halfway across and it stings you. When you ask why did it do it, it says, it's my nature; and that's the nature of these creatures. They really believe that through science and planning and cunningness they can actually avoid it this time around. It's in their nature, you see. It's no different from someone who's a real hardened drug addict. These people are addicted to power as you cannot imagine. They have a lust for it, a craving for it. They think about it night and day. It consumes their entire life.

Jackie: How do you know that?

Alan: Simply by studying them, when you really study them.

Jackie: You get a sense or a feel?

Alan: Down through the centuries you'll see them. It's the same pattern over and over and over and these people cannot let go of power. That's why they never retire. They don't say, well, I'm 65, I've got millions of dollars, I'll put my feet up and enjoy myself.

Jackie: Because they are enjoying themselves.

Alan: That's right. They have to be in the limelight. They have to mix with their own kind. They want to have the ordinary people kowtowing to them and they have this lust. See, it's an insatiable lust. You can't say I'll give you a shot of 100 milligrams of cocaine and that will do you, you see. It's an insatiable lust for power that cannot be satisfied and hence they go the whole way.

Jackie: The fame and fortune that come with it. Like you said being out in the limelight.

Alan: That's why they cannot retire. You'll see them all in their 80's even still going around the world giving speeches and so on, heavily involved. They don't retire because they're addicted to power and there's no amount of power that would ever satisfy them. That's the problem because they're addicts.

Jackie: Remember that quote a long time ago that you made that Toynbee said that basically it had something to do with the power behind those people that believe they're in power and to refresh you in case. We were talking about the fact that the ruling force, unseen hand, whatever we would call it, is very clear about the power within all of us, but these creatures that are doing the work here, the ones that you said that are really behind it, we've never even heard their names. They believe that they're God and they believe that they will reincarnate right back into the same families but we won't. Do you recall that statement from Toynbee?

Alan: When he was talking about the power within?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Arnold Toynbee was a professor at Oxford University and he taught the Rhodes Scholars. He taught the Bill Clinton types you see for world dominion. That's what the Rhodes Scholarship was set up to do.

Jackie: Where did you say he was a professor?

Alan: Oxford University. Oxford on Isis they call it. It's always been called that.

Jackie: Oxford on Isis.

Alan: Yes. Where the river runs through there they call it the Isis and that goes back to the 11th century. These guys have been at this for a long time. Anyway, he was giving a speech to world internationalists and communists and so on and I think the speech was in Denmark and 1932 and he said, *"when an original thought is created it's immediately transmitted across the globe and certain people will receive it at the same time it's released."* He said, *"we know how to use this power,"* but he was also aware that the masses were ignorant of the fact that they could also do it and so basically what he was saying was that he and his kind, his ruling elite as he believed, and he belonged to aristocracy, very old aristocracy. He believed that they literally willed their plan into existence and those who would help them would pick up their thoughts and work it out, and that's basically what they do.

Jackie: But the same goes for us.

Alan: Yes, but the public are not supposed to know that, you see. We're supposed to believe that there's nothing except science and that's why they had to eradicate all the old religions, which, mind you, they also gave you as well. They're defunct now. They've done their job. Now you must believe in nothing but science and the state. The state becomes god and as long as you believe that, you're imprisoned forever. That's the idea. They don't want the public to know that this is your individual journey as a spiritual being and no one else can take that from you or show you where you must go. However, the second fall of man, according to these same people, the first fall is the fall into matter and they wish to fulfill their plan by the second fall, which is to encase man forever in the world of matter.

Jackie: You know we've talked about this. Actually, I remember when it was. Right around the time of 9/11 we were having a lot of conversations and in the conversation that we were having was one that occurred to me that when we leave this physical realm, when we come back we bring back with us what it is we left with and if they can shorten a life – in other words, if we've begun on the path on the journey, let's say to spiritual consciousness, there is a remembrance. I'm just clear on that because of certain things that I knew as a little child, I knew, there were just things I knew and so therefore if they can keep people totally in the lie and maintain what they have created as a perceived separation between us and Creator, well then when we come back it's the same old thing. It's almost like a computer. You put junk in and you get junk out.

Alan: That's what the pharaohs said. The pharaohs claimed they perfected the slave population so they'd always come back as perfect slaves.

Jackie: So it's really so critical that we get out of the lie.

Alan: It's not so easy because pretty well everything is nothing but lies – ancient history, recent history is still being changed by the year with every book that comes out. I just watched a documentary done by the CBC on the now official version of how the Free Trade Agreement came to conclusion, and I've never seen so much fantasy in my life. They never went into the fact that the Free Trade Agreement goes back to the 1500's, that wasn't mentioned at all, because when John Dee went to Queen Elizabeth I and talked about a British or "Brytish" Empire with free trade between countries that would join this commonwealth – and the free exchange of labor, because the elite knew they'd have to move the laboring classes into new countries to do manufacturing, clearing all the lands and all this kind of stuff. That was in the 1500's, so the free flow of labor and goods would have to be part of free trade.

Jackie: We're going to be taking a break now. I'm here, Alan.

Alan: Getting back to this CBC documentary on the Free Trade Agreement, it was presented as though it was the greatest thing that Canadians wanted and how we'd all so benefited from it financially. Of course, the way it came about, it just sort of happened to be the right time for it to come into play and forces sort of pushed it into play, natural forces, and it just sort of happened that way. However, in reality it's utter rubbish, there was so much scheming that went into the Free Trade Negotiations, it was planned with the creation of the British empire in the 1500's, including, as I say, the free movement of the laboring classes between continents as they had to do to clear the lands and so on. They're constantly changing history and presenting it to the public, who don't seem to notice, even though they lived through the changes, they don't seem to remember it as it really was, even if it was only a few years ago. The children that go to school haven't a clue, all they're told is the official version and they believe it, so history is always being altered.

Jackie: I've got this book and I've referenced it before, it's Harper Collins Atlas of World History, and on page 70 it's the Jewish Diaspora from AD 70 to 1497. "For over 2000 years the history of the Jews has been an external dispersion and internal cohesion. The political, military and religious reverses in Judea only affected to a small extent the status of Jews in the Roman Empire and the even larger number of Jews living in Babylonia. The resilience of Judaism after the setback in AD 70 may be explained in part by the evolution of the Jewish religion following the destruction of the first temple, when a system based on a temple and sacrifices was complimented by one based on the synagogue and prayer. The new religious forms gave influence to the interpreters of Biblical law. The philosophy underlying such interpretation varied. One group of interpreters, the Pharisees, became particularly influential some time after the middle of the second century BC and after AD 70 they evolved into rabbis, a second important factor was the codification of Jewish law, both civil and religious, carried out in Palestine around AD 200 by Rabbi Judah..." "...The Muslim conquest in Spain in 711 AD brought respite which culminated in golden age of Spanish Jewry..." "...from about the fifth century this changed and Jews became identified with international and regional trade. Internal and external factors including the widespread dispersal of Jews, both in Islamic lands and throughout Christian Europe, Jewish group solidarity, facility linguistics communication, and uniform system of commercial law based on the Talmud accounted for this change..." "...Carolingian rulers aware of the role of Jews' role in international trade granted them special charters assuring them of protection, commercial privileges, and the right to govern themselves according to their own laws..."

Alan: They still have their own places where they settle disputes.

Jackie: You said that was around 1500; this is AD 70 – 1497, bringing us right into that era.

Alan: John Dee was a Kabbalist, as was Francis Bacon. They both studied the Kabbalah. We're talking about a mystery religion that comes out of Babylon, and it preexisted Babylon, it comes down through the centuries like a phoenix bird, it changes its form every four to five-hundred years, hides behind different forms, but really it's a small elite behind most of the "feathers", you might say. "Phoenicians" is a play on the "phoenix"; one of their capitals in the Middle Ages was Venice—substitute 'F' (Ph) for a 'V' and you have Venice. If you take Venus the planet and chart its course through the heavens over a year, it makes the so-called Star of David. This Star of David was never David's star; you find it all the way back through Babylon and all the way to India.

Jackie: How do the Jesuits figure into all of this? Because when you mentioned Venice, I read quite a long thing about their control of trade and commerce in Venice.

Alan: The Jesuits, they have their P.R. thing they started up to fight this new thing created by one of their members, Martin Luther, Protestant sect.

Jackie: Was he a Jesuit?

Alan: He was definitely a Rosicrucian; in fact, that's on his coat of arms, his family crest, the rose and cross. Of course the Catholic Church at that time was burning everybody it didn't like and all it did with Martin Luther was call him in for a few questions and let him go. Why did they let him go? It was because it was the right time to create an opposition for the upcoming industrial age in creating the Protestant sect with the "Protestant work ethic," that was important.

Ignatius Loyola was a member of the Alumbrados, the Spanish Illuminati sect of his day, and he was captured by the Pope's army who he'd fought against. They had him in prison and then he was granted an audience with the Pope; after the audience he walked out as the first head of Jesuit order. He was a very powerful man, obviously, the Pope (being a secret society at the top) understood exactly where this man had come from and granted him this power. Why would a Pope grant a man who was a known member of the Alumbrado, Illuminati sect that came from the Knights Templars, why would he give him the headship of a brand new powerful order?

Jackie: Some people say it's the Illuminati behind all this; and yet, the Illuminati is part of it, yes?

Alan: It's part of it. You must create opposites, always, all the time, and you must always have conflict on the go to create the changes they want and to reap the financial rewards. Wars are terribly lucrative to those who lend the money and carry the shipments and so on. The Jesuits planned to take down many countries which had become Protestant, and you had thirty-year wars going on and fifty-year wars in Europe over this Protestant-Catholic thing. Very lucrative to certain people and it's all arranged that way. The mystery religion is contained in every religion, including Buddhism.

Jackie: Somebody had written up a paper and was quoting statements allegedly made by the Buddha (Prince Siddhartha was it?) and also Jesus, all of the masters, "teachers" if you would, that have come in to this world to "bear witness unto the truth," they had the same message. It occurred to me that whatever Buddhism is today, it wouldn't be about the teachings, the real teachings, the same way that Christianity – they leave a little bit in, but all of the religions, it doesn't matter which one it is, they've all been man-made.

Alan: Mystery Babylon was the mystery because it was so hard to exactly say what it was, because it contained all of the religions of its time, it updated all of the religions of its time, and it altered all of the religions of its time. It was also a commercial system incorporated within it, with an ordered bureaucratic system to run the whole show. Mystery Babylon was and is today; it's still the same thing today. However, when the Buddha died, the sects who got together, and by that time there were many different sects that had minor differences.

Jackie: Just like the followers of Jesus.

Alan: Just like Constantine's big setup about 300 years after he died, they got together and created the official version and codified it and put the laws down and the rules and all the rest of it.

Jackie: For our listeners, that would have been the first Council of Nicea in, what was it, 325 AD? I do have a small book on this a man wrote in 1916 and he quoted from the ancient historians back at that time. In fact, I read lots of the book to our listeners, it's a little book, I found it in a small little bookstore down in Philly. Basically, I know that many people, those who have believed, that the "Bible" or "Holy Bible" is the divinely inspired word of God; and if enough people could read that book, when you read the speech that was allegedly given by Constantine there, he was dialoging those bishops to consensus. That's exactly what he did and they voted, like you said, they came up with what the dogma and doctrine was going to be; and anybody that didn't go along with it was anathematized. In fact, it did mention Arius their bishop and basically what I could understand what he was teaching was what Jesus taught – he was the son of God, so he was created – this is what got him anathematized, and that we are all the sons of God, so they ejected him from the

church and anathematized him. That means that he was worthy of being killed and he was of course no longer a bishop and his information was evidently so critically important that Constantine declared, decreed anybody caught with any of Arius' writings would be put to death. Arius was put to death when he was brought back.

Alan: He was put to death in "love," you see.

Jackie: Put to death in love, yeah, right. When they brought him back and they were going to reinstate him—

Alan: They poisoned him.

Jackie: Will Durant in his "History of Civilization" about Caesar and Jesus, he described his death in public – and the man not only evacuated his bowels, but his internal organs, his spleen, his liver, right in public. This is length that they go to keep truth from the people. I hope that our listeners who are listening to this, that the last thing in the world that I want to do, and I know that is so for you, is to discourage people – but that it could be encouraging to be released from the kind that has been promulgated, fear of God. It's literally fear of God and anybody would fear that god Jehovah. I remember once, a long time ago, one of our listeners called in and he said: if we don't have this to hold on to, what do we have? I said: the truth. The truth, that's what we have to hold on to. I know that it's hurtful sometimes, but if we really think it out and we should be grateful and giving thanks that we are beginning to discover the truth.

Alan: Yes, because with it comes a tremendous release when you understand and you accept the fact that everything has been covered with so many lies for political reasons and for control purposes. That's why organized religions are called *organized* religions; they're authorized.

Jackie: They are organized.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 6, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It is the 6th of July in the year 2005. It is end of our broadcast week, Monday through Wednesday now. It goes pretty fast. Last night I was reading to you from the third book that Alan Watt has written titled "Cutting Through" and Alan is with us tonight so maybe we can discuss some of what's in the book. I have some questions myself about this situation, the Hapiru or Habiru, and maybe Alan can clear it up and I thought it would be a good idea to do that on the air because sometimes Alan and I have conversations off air and that I am so regretful that I wasn't tape recording because you can never repeat it.

Jackie: Okay. Let me tell you where my confusion is. The Habiru or Hapiru are spelled differently but they seem to have been – well, they talked about 1500 BC where they were written in the ancient accounts and obviously before that. That word back then meant the "dusty ones" because they were the caravaneers or whatever you call them, the merchants, the bankers, the gold and silver and money lenders, et cetera, the controllers. Okay. Would that be the priesthood, Alan?

Alan: I think they were probably were not the actual priesthood, generally speaking. They would run a hierarchy though. There's no doubt there would be some sort of coordination of a hierarchy because they all had exactly the same system regardless of which countries they had run into and which countries they were trading with. They were all using the same weights and measures wherever they went, which goes back to a common source and it was primarily silver they were introducing into those countries in those days. They had sources of silver and they also owned the mines in fact.

Jackie: And those were what they referred to as the Habiru?

Alan: Yes. The spelling is irrelevant. The Greeks wrote it one way and another bunch would write another way. It's the phonetic pronunciation that's important, so whether there's an H there or not doesn't matter.

Jackie: Oh where you put the emphasis on which--

Alan: Yes, because it was a term to describe the same and they were all Aramaic speaking people and they traded all the way from the Middle East into India and back again. In fact, Aramaic was the common trade language from basically the Aramean area right through the Middle East and across to India. That was the language of trade you might say was Aramaic.

Jackie: Maybe you don't know, but it seemed to me that they would have to have learned to speak the languages of the people with whom they traded.

Alan: They did. Sometimes the banker ones, the higher orders of them, would settle in a city for a period of time.

Jackie: To take over that city?

Alan: They'd settle in the city and most of them settled outside the city. They were nomadic people. They were always nomadic by nature and hence they had no city of their own basically, most of the time anyway. They'd settle on the outskirts of the city and seemed to have a disdain for the city people and I have no doubt that the city people had a disdain for them too because their whole business was haggling – haggling over the price of things and the price of

goods and so on, which isn't a pleasant thing you know. However, that was their nature was to haggle for a good deal, but wherever they went they tried to introduce the silver monetary system, first by weighing and then eventually when coinage came along they introduced the coins.

Jackie: Because those were weighed out perfectly already.

Alan: It's known too that these – they had different names for them. The Phoenicians basically were almost the seafaring branch of the same people, so the Phoenicians seem to be of the same people. It was almost a brotherhood really.

Jackie: See, it's really confusing to me.

Alan: It isn't so confusing because it's like any brotherhood that's in on a big scam. You have to have secrecy. You have to keep apart from the other people and you'd have to instill it into your followers to keep apart from other people so that they wouldn't loose their mouths off and let the game away that they were into so many different scams.

Jackie: In the Armana letters that you quote here, it says, "*There was also a large and apparently increasing class of stateless and reputedly lawless people in Palestine and Syria to whom the appellation Apiru (or Habiru) was given. It has now become certain that they were a class of heterogenous (mixed races) ethnic origin...*" Well, what were their races?

Alan: That was a later – the term again seemed to be used again for another bunch who came along who joined them and these were a mercenary class which had originated from people who'd been cast out of tribes and cast out of cities. They were kicked out and so they became another branch of the brotherhood and that's where centered themselves and they would lease themselves out for hire as mercenaries.

Jackie: All right. How does that connect up with the people today that we know as Jews? That they call themselves Jews so that's the only thing I know to call them.

Alan: The ones today of course, they primarily come from the Khazarian lineage which was centered around the Black sea area and converted en masse to Judaism around the 5th or 6th century AD.

Jackie: 740 AD I think I read. I would have been around there.

Alan: Most of them don't have any lineage too, what was traditionally – in fact in Judaism didn't appear until the fall of Babylon and that's when a group of people came out of there with the Pharisees leading them and that's when the first time in history that the term Jew or Judaic people was mentioned.

Jackie: And they call them Jews but actually it would be more appropriate to call them Talmudists. I mean it's a religion that binds them all.

Alan: It was a religion that was born in Babylon. There's no secret there because rabbis will tell you that there are two – one is a continuation of the other. In other words, the Judaic or the Exodus of leaving Babylon, the one that was written or compiled after that is really an extension of the part that was condensed inside Babylon; and when they come to points of doctrine, if there's a conflict, the Babylonian Talmud gets precedence over the other.

Jackie: Well okay. Where was the other – what do you mean the other?

Alan: The other one was a continuation because they were still writing the Talmud when they came out and they continued it for a long time.

Jackie: So it would basically be the Babylonian Talmud?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And they would be Talmudists?

Alan: Well, they would be, but the Pharisees themselves were a separate sect. In fact, they were a secret brotherhood, very small in fact, initially, 2,000 years ago, and they were only one small sect among many but they did have an awful lot of money, so they had power because of money. Part of the tradition at that time 2,000 years ago was to treat their fellow Jews they supposedly looked after no better than anyone else, because in a sense the Pharisaic tradition coming out of Babylon was the ancient Illuminati of its day.

Jackie: And they weren't even of the same race as the people that they took over there?

Alan: Are you talking about the ones who went back recently?

Jackie: No. When they came out and they went and they read the new law to the people, there is an account of that in the Old Testament and said the people wept because the people had already begun to intermingle.

Alan: Also, one of them found a holy book and so they didn't even know what their own laws were supposed to have been. I mean it's such nonsense; it's a fairy tale. You do understand this is a fairy tale?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: It's a foundation myth you see and in foundations myths they always make up a lot of things to try and justify something which never really happened and that's why you have so many contradictions. However, in reality, Judaism came on the scene for the first time with anything at all to do with what we now know as the New Testament. It came on the scene only about 400 BC.

Jackie: And a lot of what was involved in that, of course there were a lot of made up stories.

Alan: They were all borrowed stories.

Jackie: Exactly and they used some actual history to weave it in about and around their sect of people, the people that they lassoed into that "religion?"

Alan: You've got to understand that in all times, more so back then, you had a military peasant class with a priesthood – no different from the Catholic Church up until a couple of hundred years ago, and it was quite easy for a bunch of priests to say, "hey, you used to belong to this land and your ancestors used to live here and here's what your history is," and it could be all brand new to them you see, because all they did was release a bunch of slaves out of Babylon and those slaves themselves became a--

Jackie: Were those a mix of people also?

Alan: There's no doubt about it. How could you lose your language when you've been in captivity for less than 100 years?

Jackie: What do you mean by that?

Alan: Supposedly they went in speaking Hebraic and came out speaking Aramaic.

Jackie: So what is the Hebrew language?

Alan: The Hebrew language really is a much later compilation. In fact, it wasn't until Maimonides in about the 12th century or so, who was the high-rabbi as they called him of his day, it wasn't until he put the language together what they called properly. In other words, he filled in all the vowel points, which were not there. Without the vowels what they used to do was write the consonants and just a little pencil point where a vowel would be because there were so

many dialects that different people would put down different vowels in the word. What Maimonides did was to officially put down into law basically what the vowels were so they'd all say the same words and pronounce them the same, but without those particular vowels it was just generally Aramaic. It wasn't different from anything else.

Jackie: Wasn't it Maimonides that said or at least he was quoted as saying that even the best of Christians are worthy of death?

Alan: He didn't write so much on Christians. He wrote more so on Moslems because most of them lived in the Moslem countries in those days and they had to move from one to another due to warfare. What he did do was to give "*Guidelines to the Perplexed*." That was the title of it. That's where he laid down the rules of how to survive in other people's countries.

Jackie: Is that the 600 and some Halakah or their laws?

Alan: He wrote an awful lot of laws down, but he himself was not a – see, there's different kinds of Judaism and that what people fail to realize. He himself did not believe in the supernatural stories of the Old Testament and other rabbis were against him because of that. He was a very much a rationalist in his way of approaching things. After he died there were actually fights in different Middle Eastern countries, fights to the death between rival groups of Jews – one supporting Maimonides and one supporting the traditional mystical type of rabbinical studies. Maimonides caused a lot of problems after he died because of the laws and so on he'd written.

Jackie: So these people who became "Jews" because of this religion that this priesthood made up for them, they were of a mixed race also. What about the "12 Tribes"? Was it 10 or 12 tribes?

Alan: There was never any 12 Tribes of Israel.

Jackie: Were there ever 10?

Alan: No.

Jackie: What were there?

Alan: There was none. It's a made-up history which never existed.

Jackie: So the Benjamites and the--

Alan: It's all nonsense.

Jackie: All of it?

Alan: It's all in that third book. It's all zodiacal constellations. It's not to do with real people.

Jackie: Okay. What I was thinking that they used those names in the book where it has all the different names of each of the leaders of each of those tribes, Daniel and all of them, so those were made up names too? They did not exist as people?

Alan: Not as people, no. In fact, most of them were titles to the sun. They were titles of the sun or titles of the godhead and Daniel is: "God judges." It's just like when the Christians give titles to Jehovah: Jehovahjireh and Jehovah-this and Jehovah-that. These are all titles.

Jackie: There are those who say it is not Jehovah. It is Yahweh.

Alan: Well, the mouth of madness is very big and you'll find that there are many people whiling around in the whirlpool inside and that's what religion is for. It's like Christianity, it's so ridiculous the way it's gone. You've got one

group almost falling out with another group because one stands on one leg and waves their arms in the air and one stands on the other. It's ridiculous and that's the mouth of madness.

Jackie: All right. Let's go back to the Khazars. We were talking one time. This was quite some time ago and you said I think they were there all the time. Those today that evidentially from the land of the Khazars, Khazaria, and they were a Turkic-Mongolian mix?

Alan: That's a bit wrong there.

Jackie: Okay. What is it?

Alan: It was an empire. It was an empire like the British Empire and just like the British Empire you would have English in the middle and then you'd have other tribes that were taken over from other cultures and colors even around them, all part of that empire and then all eventually called Khazarian. In fact in the Khazarian outer tribes, they were all used for different functions, but some of the outer tribes were even Moslem. The inner group were called the Royal Khazars and they were a nobility just like the nobility of Europe who only intermarried amongst themselves and the Royal Khazars were red-headed or blonde, blue-eyed or green-eyed and as I say they only intermarried amongst themselves, although they ran an empire of many different types of people who all eventually were called Jews when they adopted Judaism. They converted the whole country. A country about the size of Spain converted overnight to Judaism. Now when they disappeared--

Jackie: Oh, excuse me. One of the things that you had said, these people that converted to Judaism, the tribe in Khazaria. You said I think they were there all the time and you said something about that they had migrated, that you believed or had read or whatever that they had migrated into that area.

Alan: I have no doubt they did because they had symbols very similar to Egypt. The only religious symbols that they had were the obelisks. That was the only ones – by people, in fact by rabbis that went into Khazaria during that conversion period. The only symbol of religion that you noticed was the phallic symbol everywhere.

Jackie: The obelisk?

Alan: Yes, the obelisk. One of them said that they were basically a pantheistic people, meaning they worshiped nature, the earth, the "sciences" you might say and they didn't have really a very mystical view of anything.

Jackie: Do you think that these people if they did migrate into that area, do you think they were led there by leaders that knew that this was going to happen eventually in the future. In other words, they're there waiting?

Alan: Yes, I'd say so because the Khazars themselves, it's an interesting lifestyle that they had. It resembled so closely the nobility of the Normans and all of the European aristocracy descended from the Normans who appeared in Europe at the same time as the nobility of the Khazars disappeared from Khazaria. The same traditions were held by the Normans where they would migrate throughout the year to different palaces of different cities, just like the Queen goes from Buckingham Palace up to this one or that one or whatever throughout the year. That was their tradition. However, they also controlled the trade routes, in fact, to get to China and so on, you'd have to go straight through their land and they lived on taxation. They taxed everyone who moved throughout their land, so that was one of the main incomes.

Jackie: Weren't they even taxing people who had to use the rivers?

Alan: Yes and so they were heavily into taxation and the taxation system. They had a mounted nobility cavalry, advanced in its day, that had their own coats of arms and went into battle in certain formations so they were pretty well invincible in their day. Interestingly enough, as they disappeared from the land of Khazaria, a group of people appear in Normandy in France and call themselves Normans (or at least the historians called them Normans) and they had the same techniques with calvary, coats of arms and everything else and it's thought that this was the nobility of the Khazars who came into Europe and took over the whole of Europe through force of arms. They had unlimited financing to hire mercenary groups and the wars of the Normans on even Britain took many, many years of full scale war, which tells you

there was tremendous funding to keep armies in the fields for such a long time. Plus, they built wooden forts on the coastline of France, some of them a few acres in size, and they were prefabricated and they towed them up by parts over the channel to England and re-erected them. You were talking about something on the scale of the Second World War here. Unlimited financing to take over the whole of Europe and definitely with a strategy and a plan and I have no doubt at all that the Catholic Church was part of it, because along with the Normans came the Catholic Church and one basically stood up for the other.

Jackie: Then once they installed the kings and the queens they just continued to interbreed with one another?

Alan: Yes, right up to the present day.

Jackie: Some of our listeners who may be newer that did not hear you say this, but it's something that we have to keep in mind, is that these kings and queens were not even of the same nationality if you would of the people that they were ruling over.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: When you said that I thought of Catherine the Great of Russia. She was a German princess and she ruled over the Russians.

Alan: Yes and you probably saw the movie "*Braveheart*," did you?

Jackie: Yes. Alan, in about 50 seconds we're going to be taking our break so remember what you're going to say about "*Braveheart*" and let's pick it up on the other side. All right, ladies and gentlemen, we're going to be back. We'll be right back with Alan Watt so stay with us. We're talking about the contents of the book here and it certainly is worth having. If you've got I and II this wraps a lot of it up, although I think Alan already has another in mind. If you don't have I and II he suggests that you get them first so you'll have more of a background on ancient history and this won't seem so foreign to you. Before we talk about Mel Gibson, what was the movie?

Alan: "*Braveheart*."

Jackie: *Braveheart*." When I called you today to see if you would come on with us, of course we got into conversation and I wanted to remember the statement that you had made about people who want the truth. Will you repeat that as you mentioned it?

Alan: People generally don't want the truth. If they wanted the truth they'd have to be willing to forego everything they'd ever known, believed, been taught, instilled with, or whatever, and it's like freefalling out of a plane. You've got to jump out of the plane and hope for the best and be willing to allow what's going to happen to happen. Most people really are looking for something which will either augment that which they've already chosen to believe or they're looking for some form of comfort.

Jackie: Right and that's what you said.

Alan: That's the problem.

Jackie: The truth is not comfortable and it's because it is always such a shock. When we've believed something right from the very time we were born and it was pounded and pounded and pounded into our heads and even the history that we were given. The only thing that I see that may have been true at least partially in more recent history are dates and names.

Alan: That's it. You know that's how history is taught in school, is battles, places and names but you never get the why or who financed it. Who benefited from it? That's all omitted.

Jackie: It's all memorization stuff. You have to be able to remember the presidents starting from the beginning to

whatever your present is at that stage. I think every school child has to do that as though it means something.

Alan: It's indoctrination.

Jackie: Well of course it is and not only that but it's irrelevant because we know nothing about the presidents and what we do know about them or have been told about them are lies.

Alan: They walked on water. They were superhuman and they walked on water and they never used the bathroom, just like the actors on TV.

Jackie: You know when you hear people calling the church today apostate it's as though all of that means it's different and it's not the "true church." Whatever it was, ever was, a true church, it was all a fabrication of the priesthood.

Alan: It was very cleverly contrived many thousands of years ago and they created a trinity. They always have trinities in the Mystery Religion and they created Judaism, Christianity and the Moslem all from the same source; and of course they used them all to fight each other, which enriched those behind it. They could also bring them all together at the end, one way or another; Christianity has joined voluntarily but the Moslems have been brought in by force.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: Getting back to *Braveheart*, in the movie they portray Robert the Bruce as having the legal titlehood for taking over Scotland but he would never do it when Wallace was alive. Then it shows you at the very end of the movie the final battle with Bruce leading the people at the Battle of Bannockburn where they routed the English, but that was to unite the country under the guise of freeing the people.

Jackie: To unite. What do you mean, Scotland?

Alan: Scotland, and so what they did, again, this is the dialectic in action. The English are invading. Scotland has many, many clans all living free and independently and along comes this guy who will be king and after the battle he becomes king, he unifies the country, nationalizes it and introduces taxation for the first time in history. What he did is centralize power and it's so cleverly done and Robert the Bruce was actually Robert de Bruce. He was a Norman knight. He wasn't Scottish at all, so this nobility one way or another became the crowned heads of all of Europe.

Jackie: William Wallace, was he a for-real character?

Alan: Yes, he was.

Jackie: I got real intrigued about William Wallace after I saw that and I wanted to know more about him and Chuck and I were down in Philly and we were at Borders books or one of the big ones and this particular bookstore is like three levels and all kinds of books and I found two books on William Wallace and one basically was when they made up their like poetry to tell a story.

Alan: Sometimes they'll say a note. A note is someone who's died.

Jackie: A node. That's basically what it was. They said there was so very little in history able to tell about William Wallace. Now do you think that's true or they don't want people to know the truth or what?

Alan: In Scotland, because Scotland was a colony of England you've got to remember, Scotland after winning its independence right up until James and James was a descendent of de Bruce, the Stewards were actually another name for the same bunch of de Bruce.

Jackie: The Stewarts?

Alan: They intermarried and intermarried, called themselves the Stewards of Scotland, meaning the keepers, so they

changed from de Bruce to Steward which became Stewart as time went on, but James was a direct descendent from them with Norman nobility blood in him too, which doesn't surprise me. Stewart

Jackie: Over all these millennia this group has lasted but they aren't always of the same – the leadership maintains their royal bloodlines but they were in the beginning part of that mixture of people?

Alan: Within the group there's two. There's the ones who only interbred very closely and they're the ones with the high noble stations in life et cetera.

Jackie: Do you think there's a strain? What I'm trying to get clear here, they refer to the Habiru as a mixture so they weren't a pure bloodline of anything?

Alan: No, they weren't.

Jackie: These people – we'll talk about the royal Khazars, the Normans, was that a pure strain?

Alan: As far as we can tell they go back for probably for about 1500 years or so that we can trace at keeping their own marriage lineages and interbreeding at the top.

Jackie: What would be their race or nationality or whatever?

Alan: It's one that they haven't given a name to, to the public. You see this entire world that we live in is a pyramid structure and it's a pyramid structure which is called civilization, which is only possible with the introduction of their money, and the whole world revolves around their money. All school children are trained to get a job to work for their money. It's all to do with the monied system which this small elite have controlled since the beginning of what we're given as time.

Jackie: Are you saying then, that if they did a DNA on let's say Queen Elizabeth they're going to find genes different than anybody else has?

Alan: It would be very interesting to get a hold of it but I don't think they'll ever let it happen.

Jackie: I mean wouldn't that be what you're inferring? If they're of a bloodline that has--

Alan: What you'll definitely get are the same types of genes, traces of other genes. For instance, we know that the Bush's are related to them. There are so many families. So many American presidents are related to them.

Jackie: You said the Bush's are just kind of little twigs on the tree though.

Alan: They're lower down. In fact, Kerry apparently was closer, he had more ties to the royalty than Bush did, but they only give you their own ones to vote for it seems to be.

Jackie: So the people today that are known as Jews because they were born into this religion. I'm not talking about Sammy Davis, Jr. and Marilyn Monroe and those people who "convert" to that religion. But they are not supposed to intermarry. I guess that's just to keep control of the tribe?

Alan: The thing is, though, most of them who are not nobility, remember, have always intermarried. In fact, most books out in the bookstores will tell you that there's an ongoing crisis within Judaism because so many of the men are marrying into gentile families. The same thing doesn't hold quite as – and they always have done you see, so the lesser ones have always bred into other peoples and many have lost their descendancy by doing so and the rabbis have been screaming at them for hundreds of years to stop doing it and they're still shouting at them to stop doing it.

Even Woody Allen was on a little program – he was with his wife and she's gentile and his mother was there. The mother is home and the father was there and the mother came out with the usual thing you know, in front of this girl too,

"It's a pity you married a gentile because if we all do that then we'll disappear," and that's the standard cry of the rabbis.

Jackie: So these people that do object to the intermarrying actually believe that they're of a special bloodline?

Alan: They believe that, there's no doubt about it. Many Jewish publications believe that they are. I mean they're very boastful in promoting all the scientists in history or actors or whoever. They're very boastful of their lineages and who's come out of Judaism and they do boast that they are superior to other people. And I always think how ironical that it was inevitable that the clash in Germany would occur because here you have Adolph – not really Adolph, it was Himmler and the ones behind him who were really into this new religion, very, very New Age at the time, Theosophy really, of creating a Superman, a special superior breed; and here the people holding the reigns of the money power in Germany who already believed that they were the superior breed. There had to be a clash. There had to be a clash and maybe that's the true saying that comes from their own Talmud, *"For every action, there's an equal and opposite reaction,"* because you had two people claiming to be Supermen or special or superior living in the same country. Something had to happen and I think it's sad when people actually believe the mythologies written by rabbis which pump them up into truly believing that they are superior. Now generally that would be called racism if anyone else said we're superior to you because we've created so many musicians and so many scientists and so on and we're genetically superior. Now if anyone said that that would be called hate speech.

Jackie: They all go to the – no, I shouldn't say all, but so many of them go to the high colleges. They get preferential treatment.

Alan: There is another thing that the people have to understand and this is very true as well. The Western peoples were brought up to be employees. The education system was introduced all throughout Europe and Britain and America for the average people; it was to train employees to fill jobs. Whereas in Judaism, like Mohammedans, they're the same, they will – the first generation will slave and scrimp and do without to put their children through the best schools you can find because they are well aware through their history that you don't get anywhere by being an employee. You have to get to the top and they do sacrifice for their children, so do the Chinese. However, it's one thing that was never ever instilled in the Western culture. The Western culture were definitely bred and raised and pushed towards being employees.

Jackie: That makes all the sense in the world. What do you want to be when you grow up? Do you want to be a policeman? Do you want to be a nurse? But it is never what type of business are you going to start?

Alan: No, it's never, so people can decry the Arabs who are coming in, Chinese or Jews, but they do ensure their children go to the best schools and they do sacrifice a lot to make sure that they get through, so you can't fault them for that. The fault lies in the fact that in the education system and the political system that's emerged or was created in the West, the Western peoples were raised and bred to be workers to others.

Jackie: To bee workers.

Alan: That's right, to bee – that's the yellow and black school bus, the worker bee. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: I wish I had a more clear understanding of this because it's still very muddy in my head.

Alan: You can't go on preconceived ideas. You have to realize that in ancient times there were powers at work – very, very astute powers with tremendous communications between countries, which kept even the ancient world all working in a system. It wasn't a haphazard system and they had knowledge of what they called previous ages. In other words, civilizations long before Sumer, long before 5,000 BC. There are powers at play in this world which have perfected the systems of deception prior to Sumer and I've no doubt they had much more advanced civilizations at one point according to their own histories of the Druids and the historian Tacitus who took some of the legends of the Druids and they survived previous ages by living inside mountains during floods and ice ages. The same story is told in Mt. Parnassus for the Greeks, and you'll find the same thing in the Himalayas north of India and that's where the high Brahmans say that they survived the last age. You're talking about tremendous sciences held in the hands of the few who always will ensure that they survive, just as today there are underground bases all over the world stocked and prepared

for the elite should any plague or warfare breakout again.

Jackie: Okay, but then we'll go back about 3,600 years, about the conflagration that Immanuel Velikovsky wrote about and it appears that the majority of the population of this earth was wiped out.

Alan: It's very possible a good proportion were, but I still think there were some people who survived on the surface of the planet and then one day many, many centuries later a few of these high priests came out of the mountains and started the whole ball rolling again. That's what it seems to be. In fact the Armenians lived around Mt. Ararat and that's where the fable of Noah's Ark came from. It wasn't a boat or an ark. It was a place of safety because Mt. Ararat is riddled with ancient tunnels where an elite came through bad times before.

Jackie: Way up high in the mountain evidentially.

Alan: Yes and deep within it. In fact, it's so closely guarded even today by the armies around there.

Jackie: How long ago was that supposed to have happened?

Alan: The Egyptians, the Druids and the Brahmans all say that there was one which happened round about 4,000 - 5,000 BC, a big one. A big one and there have been minor ones and localized ones in between.

Jackie: You're talking the flood?

Alan: Flood, ice age, something like that. I mean there's no doubt that there have been many ice ages and even the scientists agree with that. They don't generally agree with very much.

Jackie: But they happened immediately?

Alan: Yes and that's the odd thing with ice ages as we're given it, but there's been many and of course what happens between ice ages is the ice melts, so you get to the point where as it's melting the world gets warmer and something happens and it goes back to an ice age again.

Jackie: What seemed to happen is that at least the account of the Velikovsky's at that particular conflagration, something happened to the earth's crust where what once was very, very warm suddenly was covered with ice and it had to have been something that fast to find those huge mastodons frozen solid in the ice but still had grass and plants, those tropical plants in their throat, in their teeth.

Alan: That was Siberia. That area was the Equator at one time.

Jackie: So something happened to the whole rotation and et cetera of planet earth?

Alan: All you need is one good comet going close by to upset the gravitational paths and so on to upset the kilter of it.

Jackie: And it wouldn't be gravitational. It would be electromagnetic attraction.

Alan: It's all tied in to gravity. That would be enough to do it, or the only other possibly and this is a possibility. I don't rule it out that there have been sciences here before, maybe millions of years ago, which were never entirely lost because the mammoths – the scientific team in 1905 went out to examine in Siberia. They found that one of these mastodons or hairy mammoths also had an erection, which meant it was instantly frozen, and it's hard to imagine even with a comet or something to cause that kind of instantaneous freezing. Science can do it on a small scale that we know of – and we are at the bottom level of science from professorship down.

Jackie: We're out of time. We're out of our hour. Okay, folks, we're going to be back Monday. Hope you have a nice four days off and we'll see you then.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 11, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Alan, are you there?

Alan: Yes, I'm here.

Jackie: Did you just hear a beep?

Alan: I think you're on though.

Jackie: All right. Well, ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday and the date is the 11th, Alan?

Alan: It is, yes.

Jackie: It is the 11th of July, folks, in the year 2005. I can usually remember the year, Alan.

Alan: Yes. That's a good sign.

Jackie: Dates just absolutely totally escape me. We have Alan Watt with us tonight. I was out in the garden until 8:30 and certainly not prepared and Alan is always just so gracious and kindly agreed to come on with us and we didn't really have anything set. Well, we don't normally anyway, I guess, do we, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Except sometimes I say well I'd like to talk about that and what I'd like to talk about right now is you're in northern Canada and your temperature today was 111 degrees.

Alan: That's right. 111 and it stayed there for hours and only started to cool down about an hour ago. It's about 86 right now.

Jackie: Well that's a blessing.

Alan: Emergency stations opened up in some cities called "cooling centers" where they'd rush people to cool down.

Jackie: And you don't know if they're claiming that records have been set?

Alan: They haven't said anything so far, as far as I know.

Jackie: Do you know if temperatures like this in the area where you are – I mean were they at one time common or normal, Alan?

Alan: No. This is not normal at all and especially further north. I mean these temperatures should be close to the Equator but not this far north.

Jackie: Yes, really and I would think that you would probably have at the most days in the 80s and probably cool

evenings. That's the way it used to be here. When we moved here 10 years ago we would have – it could be a very beautiful maybe 80-85 degrees go down to 55 at night and it's beautiful sleeping weather, but to have 111 degrees. That's like out in Dead Valley. Is that Death Valley?

Alan: With humidity on top of that.

Jackie: With humidity, yes. Is there a formula for figuring out, well I suppose there is. If the temperature is 110 and the humidity is like what 70 percent, figuring out the actual heat factor, Alan.

Alan: Up here you've got so many lakes as well so the more heat you get the more evaporation into the air and it gets terribly, terribly humid, but this is ridiculous the way it is right now. Even if you're sitting still, you're soaked. They can do wonders these days with science.

Jackie: Yes, they can, can't they?

Alan: They're dosing the skies with all these chemicals. Then they cause the smog as they call it and then they blame the public for driving and then causing the smog, which is coming down from the aircraft above you. The idea is to get everybody off the road and the public will because they never look up at the sky. They'll believe what they're told and they'll say by God it's getting warmer and it certainly is some kind of smog so maybe we should stop driving.

Jackie: And global warming and we have to be good little citizens and car-pool and give up our second car.

Alan: Then eventually they'll move us in towards the cities, the habitat areas, and that's the agenda. How else do you get the public to move? You cause the problems and then you force them to move. That's standard.

Jackie: Think about it. It's the same way they caused the environmental problem and I tell you it occurred to me, when we were going – I think I mentioned this before. When Chuck and I were going to the watershed meetings and they had the Army Corp of Engineers come out and this one woman brought a video to show us because we had so many questions and she wanted to answer our concerns. They showed actual photographs, movie film of the pollution that was coming out of the factories right directly into the rivers and she said our problem used to be point source pollution because we knew exactly where it was coming from, we got all of our wonderful laws passed that prohibits it, but now the problem is non-point source pollution. Well, you know what that is, Alan? It's runoff from the farmers' fields. And they're starting to – well, I won't say who this person is, but this person has two horses and about 40 acres for the horses to graze on and they've already been to visit this person to find out what they're going to do with that damn horse manure that's being dropped on the fields, Alan. That's sick.

Alan: Again, this is all the agenda and it's going to get more and more ridiculous as they go along.

Jackie: I'll tell you one more thing that just springs to mind. I have a report here for an environmental working group out of Washington, D.C. and they discovered all kinds of toxic metals that were being put into the fertilizer that was sold to the farmers for their fields. I mean we're talking cadmium, nickel, lead, all kinds of heavy metals et cetera, because there was no congressional oversight, okay. Well, the farmers, well guess what? Because there's no congressional oversight they don't have to put on the bags – there was arsenic in it and that kind of stuff. They don't have to put on the bags that these ingredients are in the fertilizer, so the farmers put this fertilizer on the fields and then they get the farmers for polluting the streams with these toxic metals, Alan.

Alan: Sure. Sure they do. Everything is a setup because everything is a plan and they must make the plan come to fruition by causing the problems and so they are responsible for it in the first place, just like they're responsible for spraying the skies on a daily basis and at night as well. This stuff is coming down. It's in the rainwater. It's in the snow even in the wintertime and of course they can also cause this intense refraction of sunlight. Once you have the air saturated with metallic particles, billions and billions and trillions of tiny metallic particles, they act like mirrors you see and they reflect the light back and forth all the time so it simply doesn't hit the earth or bounce back and go into outer space. It's bouncing through all these mirrors and this is causing the warming effect and this has been noticed in previous years when they've been spraying heavily. They cause the problem, sure, and then they blame the public for

causing it and unfortunately it works pretty well because the public never look up at the sky.

Jackie: I know. My new neighbor going to be across the road, Donnie, was out brush-hogging tonight, stopped and we chatted a bit before I came and we happened to be standing out there and they happened to be chemtrailing us. I had talked to Donnie about this before but you could tell it just didn't gel and I said look up there. There's a chemtrail, Donnie, and he looked up and he said yep, ah-ha, and then there were two more over towards the west and so I just started talking to him about it. I got some emails about this and that was way back then, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It was.

Jackie: And I was reading it and I just quite – I didn't disbelieve it but I needed some proof and then I got calls from friends. A call from a friend in Ohio, her husband is a doctor. She said Jackie, I don't know what's going on in the skies but she said you ought to see they've been putting these lines down and they're puffing up and she said everybody is sick and I said oh my, my. Well, I'm going to fax you or email you some information that I have. Three days later I get a call from a friend in Denver. She told me the same thing. She said they've been laying these trails north and south for half the day and then they turn them east and west. She said there's a perfect checkerboard up there and she said everybody's windows have this greasy-like film on it, car windows et cetera. So, Alan, I started talking about it and I am telling you I got calls from all over the country. All over the country and I had never seen them, but I was telling Donnie all this and so he was listening to me because it was my awakening so to speak and I said I was telling our listeners I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. at the time and whenever this happened it was the sun was beginning to set over there in the west and I could see it out the door from my studio and that night I was saying well I've never seen a chemtrail. See, we live in the country and I happened to look up and there was a perfect X in the sky, Alan, and I watched the plane putting the underline under the X. That was my first experience actually seeing one of these things. Although I have lots of photographs that listeners have sent.

Alan: Yes, but Joe Average can see them for himself if he wants to look up once in a while because they're doing it everywhere.

Jackie: They don't see it when they look up, Alan. No, they don't. I told you this I believe that when – the children know what chemtrails are, my grandchildren, and Jody was telling me that she and Ashy and Ashy's boyfriend were outside one day and Jody looked up and there they were, laying the chemtrails, and she said look up there Ash and Ash said oh my God. Mama would be having fits right now and her boyfriend said what. She said well look up there and he looked up and he said what and then she had to explain to him what the hell he was (excuse my language) what he was seeing, Alan. He looked up and said what.

Alan: I've seen it even at a local fill-up station and right above the sky there was a mess of trails and they were still laying them and I just mentioned it to the guy who was filling the tank in my vehicle and he just casually glanced up and yeah, yeah. It didn't penetrate.

Jackie: No. Well see that's what I saw happen with Donnie and I proceeded to go through this little story to him and then he went huh. I said just watch it Donnie. Watch it pop up. I stopped in a little plant store when I did grocery shopping last week and told the lady there about them, Alan.

Alan: See, that's what Zbigniew Brzezinski talked about in his books with "***The Technetronic Era***," which is to do with mind control for the masses and he said that "*shortly the public will be unable to think for themselves. Instead, they will be downloaded with their thoughts from the previous day's news and that's all they'll be able to talk about.*" In other words, if the news does not mention something they themselves will dismiss it if they see it.

Jackie: It doesn't register, does it?

Alan: No, because technically they've got to a stage where they don't think for themselves. They expect the media is there to do their thinking for them and will tell them what they should think about or worry about or be concerned about, therefore if the media doesn't mention the fact they're being sprayed, and you do, then they will ignore what you say.

Jackie: Yes, exactly.

Alan: It has to come from the media.

Jackie: It's the same thing with people when you show them the poison warning on toothpaste. *If you swallow more than enough to brush your teeth, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. Keep away from children under six.* We start teaching our children to brush their teeth when they get teeth, Alan, and nobody reads that, but you show it to them and they just go, oh, I didn't know that. It's poisoned.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: And you know what I was just wondering? We've talked about this on the air. I wonder if we have any listener listening to this broadcast that brushes their teeth with fluoride toothpaste and if they do, unless you're a new listener and this is all new to you, then what would somebody do when they realize that they know this but they're still doing it if they realize it?

Alan: Well, it's doublethink. I mean it's doublethink if they know something is poisonous but because the ads are still on TV, the smiling faces and happy people, it confuses them. They can't go all the way with the fact that it's poisonous because they, the big THEY, those that look after us in a socialistic system, they obviously wouldn't do that to us to harm us.

Jackie: Do you think that any of our listeners think that big brother government is benevolent?

Alan: Unfortunately, you do have some.

Jackie: Really?

Alan: They can't quite get it because – see, the ordinary people cannot imagine evil on such a grand scale being committed upon the people by agendas which your own government participates in. I don't think there's been one politician in any Western country come out and publicly talked about the chemtrails overhead – not one.

Jackie: Well of course they wouldn't. Of course they wouldn't.

Alan: Therefore some people, unfortunately, because they don't talk about it at all, the person who still thinks government is real becomes confused and thinks "if they don't talk about it, maybe it's nothing at all."

Jackie: What about the person that sees the poison on the toothpaste tube? It's the same thing.

Alan: They are pretty well in doublethink as they say. They're able to hold two opposing opinions in their head at the same time about the same subject, which means at least on this subject they're psychotic.

Jackie: So in other words they could say I know that's true but I really don't believe it?

Alan: Yes, and yet that same person if you said to them drink a pint of gasoline, they'd think you're crazy and you say why don't you drink the gasoline? Because it's poison. We know that's poison. What does it say here about the fluoride? Well, it says it's poison. Are you going to keep using it? Oh yeah. That's doublethink right there. They cannot believe those smiling faces or the authorities would allow ads on TV that would harm them. They truly believe that all business is there to be benevolent. They believe that and that's a tragedy. Brzezinski said it. The people would give over their own ability to think and make decisions for themselves. He says they will give it over to experts and the authority and unfortunately people have been raised now to actually believe that that's what the media is there for, it's to do their thinking and to be their watchdog for them, and of course it never was and it certainly is not now.

Jackie: Because you know it occurs to me people that believe that we have to go to Iraq because they have weapons of mass destruction. I know because I saw it on the news. Well now, people are beginning to realize that this was a hoax

because guess what? They've announced it. The media itself has said there were no weapons of mass destruction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And now they believe it, but I wonder how they feel about the war, even "Saddam Hussein was a tyrant. We had to go over there and take him out."

Alan: It was on the news here when even they had the inquires into it after it was all over and there was a panel there with George Bush on it and Colin Powell and a few others and George Bush said at the time, when he was asked the question, he said, "*oh I never said that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11,*" and that is true.

Jackie: Did he really?

Alan: They left it to the media to eventually infer that Saddam Hussein was connected with it and so he justified it by saying "*well the world's better off with Saddam Hussein there anyway.*" That was his justification for it.

Jackie: What about Osama Bin Laden?

Alan: Oh, he's all forgotten about now.

Jackie: Yes, well you know what? I got an email and of course, just because there's photographs that looks like Osama Bin Laden doesn't mean it's true, but that it's possible he's not even alive today.

Alan: It's possible he never existed.

Jackie: Well, that's a possibility too, isn't it? Although the Bin Laden family was very closely connected to the Bush's.

Alan: They've done documentaries for the CBC to show you that the Bush family and the Bin Laden family were actually business partners.

Jackie: Yes, they were.

Alan: In fact the family who got the rebuilding job of the Twin Towers after the first bombing was the Bin Laden Construction Group.

Jackie: You're kidding.

Alan: No. And that was Daddy Bush that awarded them the contract.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: So they're all in bed together.

Jackie: But you're saying maybe – well, I think Osama Bin Laden probably did exist. He was a CIA asset, I think. I don't know.

Alan: He took the place of Goldstein in "**1984.**" You always have to have a bad guy hiding that you never catch who does all these terrible things and with all their high-tech technology and millions of cameras in London even--

Jackie: Wait, wait. Okay, it took me a little bit to compute what you said, Goldstein in "**1984.**" I was wondering who the heck Goldstein was and I didn't realize you were talking about the book, Orwell's book, and Goldstein was the terrorist, wasn't he?

Alan: All you ever saw was him on video. You never actually saw the person, just a figure on the video that they told

you was Goldstein that was behind all the world's terror and it's the same with this Bin Laden. They can't find the guy – with all their equipment and millions of spies all over the world and the fact that they've infiltrated every group you could possibly imagine, in fact they sponsor most of them; and with all the cameras everywhere in London they couldn't even stop these bombings. Now who's kidding who?

Jackie: There was a French newspaper that printed a story that Bin Laden had been in a hospital undergoing kidney dialysis--

Alan: That's right, he was.

Jackie: And that the CIA had actually been to visit him, and so maybe he didn't exist but I think there probably was somebody; but their whole point was they just threw his name out there like they did with what's his name at Murrah Federal Building.

Alan: The fact is the Bin Laden family are actually Arabic nobility, so for one to split off from the rest of his family and supposedly go in the opposite direction is almost impossible. However, they needed a Bin Laden for that time because they already had all those countries slated for attack back in the 1990's in the *New American Century Plan* that was set up by Cheney and Bush and Wolfowitz and a whole bunch of them. They had that in their order that they wanted to attack Afghanistan first, then Iraq, then Iran, then Syria and that was all first done in 1992 then it was rewritten for the *New American Century* group, which is the group that Cheney and Wolfowitz belong to. They republished it in 1998 and sure enough, in 2001, they started the invasion right in that same sequence, so this was planned years ago to take over the Middle East.

Jackie: Yes and that brings to mind Norman Dodd when he got into the records of the Carnegie Foundation, their minutes of their meetings. They planned – and it was probably planned well before, but maybe this was the finalization, their details of World War I. This was in 1906 and they said well we should probably start it in the Balkans because that's always been a place of unrest. And I'll be a son of a gun, but they didn't start it until after 1914, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I don't know where I've read this, Alan. They didn't want to do it, have that war until the Federal Reserve Act passed in the U.S. so the American people could pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. It was all done to bring in world government and that's why they wanted the League of Nations set up to be the precursor of the UN but to bring in world government. H.G. Wells who worked for the British government as a propagandist, in fact the term he put out there, the propaganda term was "*this is the war to end all wars*," and so that was the slogan that all the troops in the world went by and died by, thinking they were going to bring in a more better world, you see.

Jackie: Oh, because they thought they would get their League of Nations in at that time. Woodrow Wilson was pushing that, wasn't he?

Alan: Yes. In fact, America funded most of the meetings.

Jackie: And prior to the League of Nations they called it The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right. Before that, it was the Concert of Europe. They've tried this for a long time and after World War I, H.G. Wells wrote in "*The Open Conspiracy*" (this was a non-fictional work), he said not enough countries are willing to give up their sovereignty so we shall have to have another world war, which they did. Everything that happens, every major occurrence which happens is planned that way long in advance. Everything, just like the *New American Century* in the '90's planned to establish what they called the democratic system in all the Moslem countries. Nothing happens spontaneously. Nothing happens by itself. It's all planned way ahead of time, including the finances which would be involved and even how much taxation they would need from the public to pay for it. All of this is planned in strategy.

Jackie: It's very clearly laid out in the Protocols back in the last three or four Protocols, Protocols of the Learned Elders of Zion. You talk about a controlled economy, Alan.

Alan: This is a controlled economy.

Jackie: They laid it out beautifully. We have to take a break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you in about a minute or a minute and a half with Alan Watt. Stay with us. Okay, we're back. Alan has written his third book and it is available now. If you haven't read I and II, you really should do that first because they really follow one another.

Folks, for those of you who are maybe fairly new listeners to try to imagine that everything that we have thought that we knew, everything we've been taught in history really happened, to find out that it's all a lie is really quite unbelievable. Alan started actually coming on air with us around in December of '98 and we did five weeks together. Alan pretty much blew our minds away with the ancient history and I kept telling our listeners I don't know that what Alan is telling us is true because I have not done this research and I have not read the books and know the things that he's telling us, so I kept in a sense warning our listeners not to take it in like it's gospel truth but to consider it. Then I started getting mail from listeners – things, their copies of old books et cetera, et cetera and say, look, this is exactly what Alan has been telling us and finally Alan really didn't have a choice. Well, he did and he made the right one of course, but to sit down and put this in writing, but it isn't just Alan's commentary. There are photocopies of ancient books, folks, that it gets to a point where you cannot deny it, as much as you would like to, and I can tell you for myself that there was a period of time where I felt that – in fact I said this to Alan one day. I said I feel like I'm in another world some place and nothing I see looks real to me and Alan says that's a very good place to start and I know that that is to open our minds.

You know you can't just wash out all that garbage that's been in it but you can replace it. You can replace it with truth or as close as we can get to truth because let's face it. If we aren't there – if we haven't been there ourselves we don't actually know, but, Alan, will you forgive me for going on like this?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: Folks, I remember one time I challenged him, kind of. I do that every now and then, and I asked him how many books he had read and he said oh I don't know, about 1,000 or maybe he said thousands, I don't know. I said well how do you know that the books that you've read are truth and the one thing that he told me that I have noticed, folks, and I know that this is so, although I cannot prove it of course, but when you read enough and you read from varied authors and various histories and there's a thread that runs through. As Alan said, you're never going to get all the truth in one book, but when you put enough of it together there is a thread that runs through that you know that there is truth there. Getting back to his books, this is what he has done with books I, II, and III and book three is called "**Cutting Through**." Alan, I don't remember which titles are the first two.

Alan: It's okay to call it I and II and III.

Jackie: Yes, I, II and III because it is cutting through the BS, isn't it? As I said earlier if you don't have I and II you would want to start there. If you have I and II you definitely will want to have number III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

Anyway, back to what we were talking about. I had a thought just before we took our break. All the stuff we talk about sounds like such a downer sometimes, Alan, and remember I told you I'm reading novels, a series of books that I had read sometime past about ancient people. The one I'm on right now is about the Cahokia Illinois mound builders and they weave the story. There's a huge bibliography at the end of it so there is probably some history interwoven into the novel but it made me think about this last night. Cahokia evidentially at that time was the huge distribution center for all of the other tribes that lived near by and they got this ruler in – this is of course a novel. The people paid tribute to Cahokia to keep trade going, the traders that came in, but anyway there were people who defied this just totally powerful thousands of man's army and such and such and they would go to the villages or to where their clans stayed and they would say well where's your tribute. Well, we can't give it to you because our people will starve. They'll die. Okay fine, we'll kill you and then there were those that defied it and made me think about this, Alan.

Even though they plan it so beautifully and so perfectly, it doesn't mean that we should sit back and do nothing and say oh well they're so almighty powerful that there's no sense in making a phone call or whatever somebody is led to do. There's no sense in it. I have a feeling that every tiny little thing that each and every one of us do makes a difference and at least sort of derails it every now and then. So I guess that's what I wanted to say, that we shouldn't get to a point where we just creep and give up.

Alan: Oh no. We do have to realize too that the motto that this system goes by, the ones who cause the problems, is that *the end justifies the means*, which means that they are totally ruthless and they will do whatever it takes – whatever it takes at all to achieve their objectives, so we have to realize what we're dealing with.

Jackie: Oh absolutely.

Alan: It's like Tony Blair in England. He was ready to go out. The people didn't want him. Nobody wanted him. Even the Party didn't want him.

Jackie: Does this have anything to do with that memo that came forth?

Alan: It's way more than that. It's all the lies he told about the weapons of mass destruction, the fuzzy photographs they used to say that they were rocket launchers, which turned out to be trailers for weather balloons that Britain had sold them. Lie after lie after lie, and the fact that none of his party wanted this. It was only him to go to war.

Jackie: It's become public now.

Alan: And so they were ready to kick him out and the public this week were ready to have a mass demonstration and maybe even riots in the streets over the new ID card that they've been told they're going to get; and lo and behold, right on cue, the so-called mysterious bombers bombed London, which put Tony Blair back up there on the grandstand: "Oh, I'm here to protect you. We're doing all that we can. It's these nasty Moslems that did this, a brand new cell that we didn't even know existed," which is the biggest joke of all you know and it happened right on cue. You couldn't get better terrorists as friends for Tony Blair than they've got right now.

Jackie: You couldn't what?

Alan: You couldn't get better friends as terrorists. If they were real terrorists they would just leave it the way it's going and Tony Blair would get kicked out--

Jackie: Oh right. Okay.

Alan: You see and his party as well and also the public would have their riots in the streets about the ID card; but, lo and behold, right on cue, when they needed him most, the mysterious Bin Laden's group blows up a few buses and things and this is all out the window now, we're back to war again.

Jackie: Are they blaming this on Bin Laden?

Alan: It was a brand new faction that they didn't know existed. The famous MI6 that had infiltrators in every group on the whole planet didn't know that this group existed and they have millions of cameras all over London but not one picked them up doing this.

Jackie: Oh my.

Alan: It's so mysterious. We're all amazed. So it's a joke.

Jackie: So now Tony Blair gets off the hook.

Alan: And the public cannot bring themselves to imagine that there are evil people running their country that would go

to these lengths, kill their own people to justify a warfare. That's why this technique works. That's why it works. They say the end justifies the means. To them, if they had to kill half a million people or a million people, they would do that if they thought it was worthwhile in their cause.

Jackie: Yes they would. You know that brings us back to the spiritual nature of man and the fact that we don't know from one day to the next what is going to happen, so therefore the most important thing that we can do and I think you said this in your own little – when I say little it wasn't what you say is little, but you said it all comes down to the individual.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And I'm just of course expanding on it as I have a tendency to do, but that getting conscious of our spiritual nature. Learning to listen to the voice within us and I don't mean like we hear voices but when we know that something we're doing is wrong to stop it and it doesn't matter even if it means your job, that you say no. I'm not going to do this. I'm not going in and stealing people's children just so the Human Health and Human Services can get \$37,000.

Alan: It's up to the individual because it's coming down to the wire and you will find most people will go – in fact they've done polls already after this bombing in London. That shows you how ready they are for all of this. They've already done polls to see how many people will take the ID card now. Suddenly they claim anyway it's now about 85 percent, which is about right actually because study after study for the last 100 years has found about 87 percent of public will always do what they're told and so this bombing has been good for the ID card, which is "must be" in Masonic terminology. It was ready years ago but they must get it through now. There's only about 3 percent at any time who are actually awake to everything and I mean by that fully awake. There are other people who are caught at different levels. They're part in the system, part out of the system. They're part believers still in the system, but only 3 percent are truly conscious at any one time and it will come down to what are you going to do when they say you've got to take this card; and the card is only the precursor to the chip.

Jackie: We have a call here. Hello, you're on the air.

Storm: Yes, Alan. Are you there?

Jackie: Yes. You can't hear him but he can hear you.

Storm: Okay, I've got you okay. He can hear me but I can't hear him?

Jackie: Yes, right.

Storm: I've got you. Alan, it's Storm. I'm a frequent caller of Jackie's. He is talking there it sounds really heavy and interesting. I'm glad I caught you at the right time. First of all, Alan, I believe that Blair knew about that bomb. I believe that possibly I can't prove it--

Jackie: Storm, that's exactly what he said.

Storm: No. But I believe he did it. I believe he had something to do with it. In other words, I think him and Queen Elizabeth had something to do with that bombing.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands, Storm.

Storm: That doesn't mean they don't have something to do with it. They can give the orders and let somebody else do it. MI5--

Jackie: You don't understand, honey. There are people behind the scenes giving them orders.

Storm: Yes, but that would be the Queen though if you're talking about--

Jackie: Okay, Storm.

Storm: Oh, you don't think the Queen has given Blair orders?

Jackie: Alan, would you like to comment on this?

Alan: The Queen doesn't give any orders.

Jackie: Okay. Well, Storm, hang up and Alan will comment on this.

Storm: Okay.

Jackie: Thanks.

Alan: The Queen doesn't even have to have anything to do with this. She knows the agenda and that's all that she actually cares about.

Jackie: She doesn't have to know the dirty little details.

Alan: Oh no.

Jackie: They don't dirty their hands.

Alan: Blair is the same too. There is a worldwide agenda here. It's not a handful of people. There are many people involved in it.

Jackie: Blair is a puppet.

Alan: Oh, absolutely. Mind you, I mean he must accomplish his mission too and therefore his head would probably roll if he doesn't because he's been the main cheerleader for this war from the beginning and he knows that too and there's no one else really who's so pro-war to take his place so he's got to keep there. These bombings have helped him tremendously as I say to get back up there on center stage again. "I'm big daddy here to protect you."

Jackie: It doesn't mean that Blair didn't have an idea this was going to happen.

Alan: I'm sure he would have forewarning.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: In fact, Netanyahu was over there for the G8 meeting over there; and of course in Masonic terminology, eight is *as above so below*, the number eight, the two circles joined together above and below, and that's what it means. It also means money and power in Masonic terminology and G before 8 means "gate" so this is a gateway. There's a whole language here which the public has no idea about but all Masons understand. They were meeting over in Britain at the time of this bombing. They were in Scotland but Benjamin Netanyahu was over there as well in London and he was told not to move from his room. They knew that these bombs were going to go off, so yes they knew. It was a must-be. They had to get the ball rolling once more. It had been stalled by public opinion and now of course they can rush ahead with their ID cards and of course they pinpointed Iran right away, which is next on the list that they drew up in the 1990's. Afghanistan, then Iraq and so Iran's next and they said they believe this new terrorist cell – this is about five minutes after the bombing – they believe this new terrorist cell has been kept and trained and are based in Iran.

Jackie: Oh. They didn't know who it was. Very mysterious. Never knew about them before.

Alan: This is how all of this is done, you see.

Jackie: Yes, it's how it's all done.

Alan: It's like the passport that fluttered down from the Twin Towers when this explosion of jet fuel went off and this immaculate passport fluttered down off one of the supposed terrorists, not a scratch mark anywhere and so that pinpointed who did it, you see.

Jackie: Whoever you are, caller, turn your radio down.

Storm: Yes, okay. I was going to say that Queen Elizabeth ordered the deaths of some people in Ireland a while ago when they were trying to get them out of Ireland we know this was like many years ago. But that's not true. The Queen can give orders to murder and bump people off and it has happened before. There was also some evidence somewhere that she might have caused the person, the boyfriend that was going with Diana so I'm not talking about there but no the Queen--

Jackie: Okay, okay. Storm, we're almost out of time here.

Storm: But she's one of the top people of the illuminati of the world. TLC British petroleum. She meets at the Bilderberger meetings. She's in with the top people with the Rockefellers. She's one of the top people of the world. There's no doubt about that.

Jackie: Okay. Thanks Storm. Any comment, Alan?

Alan: The Queen doesn't have to deal with any of it at all. She knows the agenda. She knows the money side of it. She knows – she's been told that this elite must always be in control of the people. The methods are irrelevant to her. It's all done for her and as far as Lady Di goes, the reason she was suddenly called from Princess Diana to Lady Di by the press was because that's a Masonic terminology that the lady was going to die.

Jackie: Oh my God.

Alan: That's in your face.

Jackie: Lady Di. Oh my God.

Alan: See, people don't even know what they read.

Jackie: Well of course not, Alan. Well, I didn't.

Alan: You see, so it's always in your face, so much so that the public never see it for themselves.

Jackie: I think that Storm – well, he listens to a lot of other broadcasts and has a tendency to take in what he's hearing as truth and I don't think he just quite understands that she's almost the same kind of puppet that George Bush is. She's a figurehead.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: She's a figurehead and the people that have controlled the kings and queens and pharaohs et cetera down through the ages have the same kind of control, so she knows the agenda. She lets it happen but I think that it would be good if people could just understand that the heads of nations are at there at the behest of the controllers.

Alan: Absolutely. You know 200 BC there was a pharaoh in Egypt who found out that he was not the boss and he was surrounded by priests who decided who he would see and who he would not see and often he wouldn't even know that people had come to talk to him.

Jackie: Oh that was [Tuten] – what's his name?

Alan: Long before him, and he actually tried to jump out the window to meet people that he saw had been turned away by the priests to find out what they were there to see him for. The priests were always in control and it's no different today. It doesn't mean that these elite people are not part of certain bloodlines and they're very pompous and they truly believe they are superior. They do believe they are superior, but they are not the ones that sit and plan all this. This is planned by strategical think thinks.

Jackie: And they don't give the orders.

Alan: They don't have to.

Jackie: No, they don't have to. We're out of our hour and thank you for taking the time to be with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's a pleasure on a very hot night.

Jackie: Well, keep cool. Have you got your fans going?

Alan: Yes, I do.

Jackie: Oh good. Well say hello to your guests for me.

Alan: I will do.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thanks for being here and thanks again, Alan. Good night.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 12, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for being here with us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 12th of July in the year 2005 and I know that's so because I looked at my calendar just before we came on the air. Alan is with us again tonight. Alan Watt, our wonderful friend. We're going to – well, we'll see what comes up. We never really plan what our conversation is going to be. However, we are going to talk about chemtrails tonight for one thing. Alan, thanks for being here again tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I've been spending so much time outside and there are things on my mind that I've wanted to talk about and I found a video that somebody sent me that Clifford Carnicom had done and I thought when I found it – this was just a couple of days ago. I really ought to get a hold of him and see if we can bring him on the air. I think he's a credible person. Anyway, I pulled my email in tonight, which I haven't done for about three days.

Anyway, I found this email, Alan, and this says "Chemtrails: A Meeting" and a Robert McNamara quote. This isn't long and I think you would like to hear it. First, the quote is at the end of this but I want to do this first, a quote from Robert McNamara, October 2nd, 1979. He said:

"There are only two possible ways that a world of 10 billion people..."

Now are there 10 billion people in this world?

Alan: They can make the figure whatever they want.

Jackie: Yes they can. Six billion for some reason was in my mind.

"There are only two possible ways a world of 10 billion people can be averted. Either the current birthrate must come down more quickly or current death rates must go up. There is no other way. There are, of course, many ways in which the death rates can go up. In a thermonuclear age, wars can accomplish it very quickly and decisively. Famine and disease are nature's ancient checks on population growth, and neither one has disappeared from the scene.... "To put it simply: Excessive population growth is the greatest single obstacle to the economic and social advancement of most of the societies in the developing world."

Now I just want to remind our listeners who heard us do this, the math has been done taking the square miles of Texas if we figure six billion people, it seems, if I'm not mistaken, that a family of four – there's so many square feet. In other words, the State of Texas can hold all of the people on this Earth if there are six billion people and it's enough square footage that I think a family of four would have almost an acre. I might be wrong. Now that's not piling people on top of each other in cities, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: For God's sake. Anyway, here's the meeting. The meeting has already taken place and it took place on Friday, July 8th at 11:30 – excuse me. This is when this was sent, Friday July 8th, 2005. It says:

"A Meeting by Clifford E. Carnicom

A meeting has taken place recently between an investigative researcher and a well placed military source. The identity of both parties is to be protected. The source has intimate knowledge of at least one aspect of the aerosol operations, and asserts the following:

- 1. The operation is a joint project between the Pentagon and the pharmaceutical industry.*
- 2. The Pentagon wishes to test biological diseases for war purposes on unsuspecting populations. It was stated that SARS is a failure as the expected rate of mortality was intended to be 80%."*

Jackie: Alan, I don't know if there ever was such a thing as SARS.

Alan: I know that it killed less people than the common flu did.

Jackie: Yes, there you go. It's like the West Nile virus. We don't know really if anybody ever – okay, let me go on here. These are the assertions of these people.

- 3. The pharmaceutical industry is making trillions on medications designed to treat both fatal and non-fatal diseases given to populations.*
- 4. The bacteria and viruses are freeze-dried and then placed on fine filaments for release.*

Jackie: That would be from the chemtrails, right? Number 5. There's 10 of these.

- 5. The metals released along with the diseases heat up from the sun, creating..."*

Jackie: You were telling us about this last night, Alan.

"...creating a perfect environment for the bacteria and viruses to thrive in the air supply.

- 6. Most countries being sprayed are unaware of the activities and they have not consented to the activities. He states that commercial aircraft flying are one of the delivery systems."*

Jackie: Now do you believe that, Alan?

Alan: Commercial, no.

Jackie: I don't either.

- 7. Most of the "players" are old friends and business partners of the senior Bush."*

Jackie: I don't know about this.

- 8. The ultimate goal is the control of all populations through directed and accurate spraying of drugs, diseases, etc.*
- 9. People who have tried to reveal the truth have been imprisoned and killed."*

Jackie: I don't know anything about that, do you?

Alan: No.

"10. This is the most dangerous and dark time that I have experienced in all of my years of serving this country."

Jackie: Now this was evidentially one of these – he said at the meeting it was an investigative researcher, which was probably Clifford Carnicom, and a well placed military source. Well you know what? I think Clifford Carnicom got conned.

Alan: I'd say so. It's probably Bo Gritz or somebody, yes.

Jackie: He says: *"This information is relayed without qualification, as I am as I am knowledgeable in the level of integrity of the researcher that has made this information available to the public. There is both risk and restraint that has been exercised in the preparation of this statement."* I don't know.

Alan: No. It's disinformation.

Jackie: Yes, sounds like it to me, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing began with the ***Open Skies Treaty*** and every country in the West signed on to this. It was never explained to the public what it really was, although they did legally put a few paragraphs here and there in the newspapers in Canada and it was so vague that you didn't get much out of it except that foreign pilots were allowed to fly over Canadian and U.S. bases in various areas for observation purposes. However, when you look into it deeper and get copies of this ***Open Skies Treaty*** there are observers observing the observers. In other words, the observers are observing the ones that are spraying the public to make sure they're doing it. A second blurb occurred about a year ago in the Canadian newspapers, just one more paragraph, saying that now foreign pilots could use domestic Air Force planes to do the same duties over Canadian skies under the ***Open Skies Treaty***, so it's under the ***Open Skies Treaty***. The only countries that never signed it were China and a couple of the Far Eastern countries and Switzerland and they're the only countries who are not being sprayed.

Jackie: Would the jet planes then be carrying in their fuel?

Alan: It could be in the fuel and it could be in extra tanks. They can do it either way.

Jackie: But then the pilots that are flying these planes, they have to know that there's an extra tank on it?

Alan: They know what they're doing because if they were commercial aircraft they wouldn't be doing zigzag patterns across the skies.

Jackie: Hell no they wouldn't.

Alan: Either that or it's a very drunken pilot.

Jackie: No, but I was thinking of the military planes.

Alan: They know what they're doing and I think it's foreign pilots that will spray over Canada and the U.S. and the deal is that our pilots will be over there spraying their countries – kind of like a Dr. Strangelove policy, you see, and that makes perfect sense. No, it's not commercial aircraft because you can actually see the commercial aircraft with the usual contrails disappearing about a foot after--

Jackie: And they're flying very, very high.

Alan: Yes and in a straight line, whereas these guys do as you said checkerboard patterns. I've seen them do u-turns as well and the stuff that they lay down forms these odd-looking polymer clouds. Now we know that the polymer and that's what gives the rainbow bursts around the sun towards sunset especially.

Jackie: What is polymer?

Alan: Polymer is basically forms of plastic particles from polyethylene. They found in the 1950's that they could use

this particular compound to bring viruses and bacteria down to a vast area and cover a large area and the polymer was the carrying agent. That was officially disclosed in the 1950's and they were actually testing some areas in Britain with it then to see if it would carry viruses or bacterium down to the ground and even under a National Health System of course they could have all the data of how many people had asthma or bronchial attacks et cetera. All the testing has been done and they're doing it for real now. I'm sure it will also weaken the immune system. We know for sure there's aluminum oxide in it and barium and--

Jackie: Now how do we know that for sure, Alan?

Alan: It has been tested and I know some people who've recently done tests on them.

Jackie: You know the people personally?

Alan: Yes and the last test had 2 percent per liter contained for aluminum oxide alone.

Jackie: And what is the aluminum oxide?

Alan: Aluminum oxide does a few things. It can be used in conjunction with HAARP and this has been disclosed a long time ago that HAARP, which travels with electromagnetic pulsations through the atmosphere, can act more effectively when it has metallic surfaces. In other words, it makes it more conductive that the air becomes conductive like a circuit and again if your target happens to be the population--

Jackie: When you say conductive are you taking about let's say if there's an electrical storm?

Alan: No. They send out pulses. In fact they said with HAARP they can literally pulse out messages which the public would receive in their head, and this is old technology, and so the more conductive the subject is by either inhaling or consuming or whatever, we're doing both, with aluminum oxide especially or any metallic substance. There's also copper, by the way, traces found in this spray.

Jackie: But more than the body can tolerate.

Alan: Copper should not be in rainwater or snow.

Jackie: Right. Because copper is one of the trace minerals that is found in the body, isn't it?

Alan: It is; but as I say, this is coming from rainwater. You've got copper in the sky.

Jackie: In other words, more copper than the body needs or can handle?

Alan: Yes, so they're making each individual a receptor, which makes perfect sense, and they have admitted that they've tried HAARP out on large population areas. Maine was one of the first main places that they tried it out on and they found out that easiest thing they can do, the simplest thing they can do is to create alterations and mood either from elation or to anger and depression and they found a tremendous high suicide rate at that time. They found domesticated animals were going crazy and biting their owners and so alternations of moods are easily affected with HAARP and depending on the frequency they use they can also make you elated, as though you were drugged basically and happy.

Jackie: Mood swings, in other words. Then these people who have the mood swings they get diagnosed as being bipolar and they get given drugs.

Alan: This all falls in together but it also after time especially the aluminum oxide will help destroy your immune system and since they do – this is the regular television CBC news and BBC news, they keep having international conferences every month or so talking about the inevitable flu that's going to come around the world and kill most of the people and they keep saying it's just round the corner. It's just round the corner and so they are lowering our resistance to fight off something which should not kill us, but if we're weakened in our resistance it very well might, so this is

deliberate planning to control and at the same time to start the culling process. There's no doubt about it. That's the function of it. Now again Zbigniew Brzezinski--

Jackie: And it isn't race specific?

Alan: It doesn't seem that this flu one is as far as we know. The BBC said that their scientific surveys on this new Avian flu and they're only calling it the Avian flu because birds carry it apparently, geese and ducks et cetera, migrating birds, and they said they found two genes in this particular flu which do not occur in nature, which is another way of saying it's man-made, you see, so it's been altered to be deadly, obviously.

Jackie: And besides that, there's been Avian flus before that didn't transfer over to humans.

Alan: Absolutely, all dogs, cats and even mice have their own types of colds and flus which don't transfer to humans and they always have. However, today it's so simple to alter viruses and bacterium. It's so simple to do and they are doing it and they have been doing it for a while. They're going ahead with it obviously and they want to bring down the immune systems of the target areas, which of course is primarily the West. I know some people who were over in the Far East recently and as I say some of the countries like Brunei and China, they did not sign the Open Skies Treaty so they're not being sprayed and when they were over there they didn't see any of these chemtrails anywhere in the skies.

Jackie: This was in China?

Alan: Yes and in Brunei, quite near, Far East.

Jackie: Think about this. The reports that I've received emails and like that it's being done in the English speaking countries England, Canada the U.S.--

Alan: Australia.

Jackie: Australia, but France, Germany, actually European white nations that were once basically Europeans.

Alan: There's no doubt about it and it's happening on a daily basis and also on a nightly basis.

Jackie: You know I thought about this with all the immigration with all the different races that are being brought into our countries. They're doing this specifically in these countries to the ones that I just mentioned. Well, you still have the Japanese, but Japan basically has only Japanese and China basically has only Chinese and India and all of those that are swarming over here, they're dispensable so they will be victims of this stuff the same way that all of we will, or all of us I guess would be more grammatically correct, and yet, Alan, it appears to be the white basically European people that are being done in.

Alan: I'd say so. I think the bee, the busy bee, the white person, has almost fulfilled his task and they don't need him anymore. We still have a few qualities which can be utilized against the system--

Jackie: Yes, dangerous to them.

Alan: We're very good at retaliating if we understand why we're retaliating and of course they don't want that particular type around.

Jackie: I think about this very often sometimes especially when I question whether continuing the broadcast makes a difference and I remember a long time ago that you said when we were talking about the Federal Reserve System, the monetary system. You said if enough people wake up to it, it's going to collapse of itself; and that stays in my mind that statement you made and then I think to myself, if nothing else, the information that people get from the Sweet Liberty broadcast is at least imparting truth. At least as close to the truth as we know it and maybe that is the prime reason because I'm going to tell you, Alan, when you listen to some of the other broadcasts that are on the air there's so much fluff and there's so much BS and so much non-essential misinformation and disinformation along with it that it's really

basically keeps me doing the broadcast because I think well if Sweet Liberty goes off the air then where are people going to get the truth that are listening to what they believe to be alternative radio. And it isn't that there isn't truth that they're getting, government stuff that's going on, but it's details and details and details that we don't need to keep getting. Well, there's certain things that need to be brought out, I think. I'm not saying that all of the broadcasts are non-essential but it seems that there's so much disinformation included--

Alan: It's deliberate. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: Yes, it's deliberate. We've got a call here. We'll take it. Hello.

Storm: Hello.

Jackie: Yes, Storm.

Storm: Greetings Alan and greetings to Jackie. I'm listening to what you were saying. I was listening and I'll just make this statement and hang up, that the Arabic guy that was being charged with the murder of the Dutch filmmaker said in the trials that he could be a CIA operative or connected to the CIA but he said that he did it for Allah.

Jackie: He did a what?

Storm: He would do it again when the mother or one of them was crying and sometimes at these murder trials you get a lot of emotional stuff like that, but he said to the mother that he'd do it again for Allah and so the point that I want to say is that in a way I think it's not good for the mother. It's not good for the victim but in a way it's good for some of the Dutch people and people at large that aren't connected with this New World Order of Holland or France. You know the ones I heard the stupid political correctness they were talking on the shortwave and in the Dutch newspapers about two years but that last [inaudible] and talking foolishness and kind of good for them because now they realize that if you let these barbarians in your country and letting those third world and all these ideals evolve and all the crap they're screwing themselves over and that's what they let in so I know--

Jackie: It's all by design, Storm.

Storm: What now?

Jackie: Yes, thank you.

Storm: It's going to backfire because I think it will backfire in the end because most of the people in Holland may not realize that and so as a result they're still going to be against massive multicultural influx.

Jackie: A lot of people in the U.S. are against it and it just keeps happening. Storm, thanks for your comments.

Storm: Also I wanted to ask Alan – oh, that's right, he can't hear me.

Jackie: He can hear you.

Storm: I'm going to say this and hang up. Can he maybe just describe to me what exactly the power position is Queen Elizabeth? In other words, is Rothschild above her or is she and Rothschild about on the same level? I'll hang up. Thank you.

Jackie: Okay, bye. There's two things here Alan. This Allah thing, well that would be Moslem, right? I'm not familiar with what--

Alan: The old god was EL. Here's the Masonic explanation.

Jackie: I'm not familiar with the situation he was talking about but what caught me was that the guy said I would do it

again for Allah and what its doing is their – I get so much of this stuff on the internet about Muslims et cetera.

Alan: It's war propaganda.

Jackie: Propaganda, yes.

Alan: I mean let's be honest here. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start?

Jackie: Okay. Let's talk about that after this break. Who invaded who and when did the trouble start and maybe you'll address his question about Queen Elizabeth. Folks, we're going to take a break here. Alan, you know that statement that Storm made about whatever this murder guy did and said I would do it again for Allah? Well, that evidently is the big thing and that opens a tremendous can of worms because that's exactly what their intention here is to create hatred.

Alan: Again, if this person and other people can't get it through their heads by checking themselves The New American Century (and apparently the New American Century website), which is the official organization of Rumsfeld, Cheney, Wolfowitz and all the rest of them, which tell you that they intended to take over those countries back in the '90's and why they were going to take over them in that order, starting with Afghanistan, then Iraq, then Iran and so on, then there's no point in reiterating the same thing to them. They can check that themselves if they really care. This whole war was planned in the 1990's by very powerful people and very powerful corporations. Halliburton put bids in for a share of the action in 1998, so this is where you are with all of this. This is nothing more than a plan – a business plan to take over the Middle East, bring the same system of democracy, which is centralized government, a central bank owned by the World Bank and a system of debt which taxpayers then have to pay off forever. This is the one system that they're spreading worldwide and all this Allah stuff that they're using is just the propaganda, no different from the "slant-eyed Japanese" propaganda of World War II. It's the same stuff.

Jackie: I was in the car today and I was listening to a talk show host that sounds quite a bit like Rush Limbaugh and I think that's his aim is to be the Rush Limbaugh of today, but they were advertising a book called "The Ezekiel Plan" and you should have heard the commercial. This guy, whoever wrote this thing, wrote about the Iraq war two years before they did it. He wrote a book about that. He wrote another book about something sort of like prophetic stuff, like this guy didn't have inside information and now the new book is called "The Ezekiel Plan" and it is the prophetic, it's prophesied in the Bible. In other words, they're selling it based on the damn--

Alan: Of course, yes.

Jackie: Then it says, "get the book, get the book to find out how much time do we have left." It's like Steve Quayle when he was talking one day on his broadcast about some terrible thing that was going to happen. I mean it was going to happen and the whole thing is going to collapse and all of this, and at the end of his broadcast then he said hurry up and get your gold before it's too late.

Alan: He was selling generators, foodstuffs at way over market value and rations for the Y2K thing and he made a fortune off of it. He also said, like James Lloyd, that he wouldn't come back on the air if this did not happen. Months after nothing happened they're both back on again.

Jackie: They have no shame, do they, Alan?

Alan: No. That's a psychopathic trait, but people are also paid by the CIA to do this. The CIA started up American shortwave.

As far as Queen Elizabeth goes, if people want to believe that somehow she's at the top, that's their choice; and no matter what you want to tell them, or any truth or any facts to go and check, they won't do it anyway.

Jackie: No, because they believe what they hear.

Alan: They want to believe what they hear, that's the difference, and so they don't check. However, there's no doubt

that special families are bred for certain purposes, but no the Queen doesn't deal with the details of this. She's just told; she is a symbol looking over a vast herd of unwashed masses and that they'll have to be gradually culled off and she'll have been told that in a very sophisticated scientific lecture probably and it will sound quite natural for her to go along with it, but she won't do any of this planning and neither would the Rothschild's. No one in public view could possibly be running this show in case they were assassinated and in that case they would lose their main people. You never put the real controllers in public view. You would never even let the public know their names. Anyone in public view is technically expendable.

Jackie: It came to my mind when it really clicked with me when we heard about – well, if this happened, but when the chosen people were taken into Babylon and there they were with their own priests, with their own religion, allowed to live separately from all the other people and they were supposed to be in captivity, Alan?

Alan: And run their own businesses.

Jackie: Yes, and run their own businesses.

Alan: No, it's complete fiction, utter fiction.

Jackie: That's when it occurred to me, so, okay, who was controlling the king?

Alan: Yes and who really came out of Babylon? Was it the Babylon high priesthood? You see, Babylon is wherever they put themselves. That was part of the mystery of Babylon. It could be anywhere they set themselves up and so all we know from the records is that a bunch of people came out with a brand new system of priesthood that didn't exist before and preached a different type of religion and that religion was based on basically human understanding of law and various laws. It was all to do with legalisms and of course to Christians, they were given one version of it, but it's almost like keeping two-thirds of the rest from them because the Christians were not given access to the Talmud or the Kabbalah; and only by having the study of all three do you get the big picture. This is a long, long-range plan. There's no doubt about it.

Jackie: When you mentioned their legalisms, it brings to mind Moses Mendelssohn's quote or statement that he allegedly made that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

[Call] Hello.

Storm: I was going to say I'm familiar with that because that happened to William Cooper too, that these people like Rothschild and Rockefeller you never see their faces or their names because they're not actual government officials so somebody could bump them off.

Jackie: Is that what you wanted to say, that you knew that?

Storm: No. I was wondering if he knew if there was anybody in the past that actually attempted that because I don't remember or recall that ever happening because that could happen.

Jackie: Okay, thank you. Hello, Alan.

Alan: I didn't quite catch what he said there.

Jackie: What he said is that he knew that what you said about the front guys not being out front and he wondered if you knew if there had been any attempts on any of their lives in the past. The Rockefellers, the Rothschild's et cetera?

Alan: No, they're given preferential treatment and so on. The very fact that a Rothschild could come into Britain supposedly and pull a stunt, a con, if you like, by pretending that Napoleon was winning against Wellington and dumping his bonds so everybody else would dump theirs, then he bought them all up for pennies, and get away with it and walk freely around the narrow streets of London and this ancient nobility of Britain who had assassination teams

simply left him alone, that's rubbish. You see, Rothschild was asked to come in and manage the whole system by the nobility. That's what it was. That's what it was. The real powers themselves are never allowed to be shown in public. In fact, in theosophy and a few other Masonic groups they say that the Hidden Masters that run the show at the right time will come forward and show who they really are, but by that time they will have sewn up world government and obviously they'll have total control of the world and have no fear of anything happening to them, which means that they can only appear in a completely totalitarian system.

Jackie: In the Protocols they mentioned that their king despot of the blood of Sion, their pope of the world, he will be so benevolent and so with the people that they will even put him out with the people as though he trusts all the people, but they said that of course he would be totally surrounded by his protectors at all times; but whoever it is, Alan, that if they're going to present somebody, he is going to be slicker than we've ever seen before.

Alan: He'll have all the answers to the problems of the world because he and his cronies created the problems of the world.

Jackie: Yes. He's going to get rid of property taxes too, by the way, because they talk about that in there how the property taxes right now ever escalating. They serve their purpose because they cause unrest, but when they come into their power they'll get rid of those kinds of things.

Alan: They will because we won't have any property by then and we'll all be living in habitat areas and the UN websites they tell you that there will be no private property. It will be rental only and there will be no private automobiles either; so anybody who wants to check up where we'll go and how we're to live, simply has to look into the United Nations website.

Jackie: We have a quote at our website at sweetliberty.org and I think it's either in Regionalism or the States Right. Rexford Tugwell after – actually, I think it was around 1934 it was a small newspaper article in Colorado where he said the government will own all land. That was 1934, Alan, or someplace around there.

Alan: They still Tugwell society, which is funded by the Rockefeller Foundation, but maybe we should also mention that I have the books out now that explain a lot of this.

Jackie: Well you go right ahead my dear.

Alan: I go through the Masonic meanings of things, which is very important to understand the language we're using or what you're reading in the newspapers, because there's double meanings in everything and I give you the lost word and tell you what it really is and all the rest of it. None of the nonsense they put out there on the books for you to buy off the shelves and I give you the extracts, where it comes from and so on, very old books, and I also go into the history of money from ancient times. How it was introduced. How they brought down countries – country after country until they were all on the money system.

Jackie: Built them up and brought them down.

Alan: That's right, by using usury and getting them all in debt. It's a silly thing for relief of Africa. I don't know how many times they've written off third-world debt and these boys, the front men of the so called Rock Star Association that come out and demand we forgive these loans to the third-world countries are working for the banks because we forgive the loans every three or four years. Then we give them another one as soon as they're forgiven, but what the general public who are all cheering this don't realize is the money is borrowed from the World Bank by the U.S. and Canada and the guarantors to pay the loans off are the Canadian and American citizens, so when we write the loans off to the third-world country the citizens of the U.S. and Canada end up paying it. This is the con game that goes on and on and on and none of the money gets to Africa anyway. It never does.

Jackie: Maybe they're going to call it CanadaUS?

Alan: That's a good name, but if you want the three books [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering

information] and you can't buy this information off the shelf.

Jackie: As Alan has suggested, that if you don't have I and II yet, it would be better to start there and if you have those books, No. III, "Cutting Through" is now available. Alan, did you find a way to get those copied by the way?

Alan: I did get a dozen copied today.

Jackie: Did you really?

Alan: By some strange miracle. Some of the pages are a bit too close to the edges but it's legible but I didn't have the same chaos as the last time.

Jackie: You went to another place?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Did you want to tell our listeners what happened to you?

Alan: Well, it's difficult to imagine but however I did take three master copies in for I, II and III into a Staples place where they recopy. The girl told me it would take half an hour, no problems. It was a quiet day and I came back in half an hour and they had my pages all over the counters scattered. They had a full counter about 30 feet long at the back covered with different pages from my stuff. There were pages on top of the photocopiers. Neither photocopier would work properly with my material and it kept chewing the copies up. However, in between all of this, in a four hour space, mind you, they did other peoples' stuff, rushed it through and both machines worked perfectly with everyone else's material. As soon as you put mine back on, sure enough, the paper jams and they have to get the paper from inside and at the end I knew they couldn't put Humpty Dumpty together again because I didn't know where all this stuff was.

Jackie: You didn't know where the masters were.

Alan: Oddly enough, the three girls there were in sort of a daze and they were not standing talking to each other. They were reading through my material, which was all over the place.

Jackie: And one had told you they weren't supposed to read it?

Alan: That's right. I asked her what's happening and she said well nothing at the moment. I said, well I've been here for four hours while nothing's happening except that you seem to be destroying everything I've written, and their answers were completely out of context with the situation: like is there something the matter, sir? It was incredible.

Jackie: And they didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Hello.

Pat: Hi Jackie. I was wondering if you could ask Alan what his position or opinion is of the Protocols. I don't think I've ever heard him give his opinion one way or another whether he believes.

Jackie: Yes. Who's calling?

Pat: This is Pat.

Jackie: Pat, speak up just a little bit, your question again.

Pat: I was just wondering if you could ask Alan what his personal opinion or belief on the Protocols, whether they're

real or fiction or forgery and also if you can ask him to speak on his background. I don't think I've ever heard him speak about his knowledge or where he's from.

Jackie: Like a bio on Alan?

Pat: Sure.

Jackie: Okay.

Pat: Thank you.

Jackie: Thanks, Pat. Alan, did you want to finish what you were saying about – well, folks, when Alan and I talked that evening when he had experienced this, what I got listening is that the people that were going through all these problems – I've been to Staples before because we put packets together and we have them copied and collated and et cetera and the thing is that while all of this was going on for four and a half hours at least, because he waited a half hour to come back to get them, these people didn't seem to be flustered at the problems they were having and the way Alan was talking about it sounded like these people were in just some kind of a daze. Didn't it Alan?

Alan: Yes. You see what we're talking about was the Queen and the Rothschild's and so on is tiddly-winks because there are sciences at work here and forces way above all of this. The sciences alone are so far advanced it puts all science fiction in the kindergarten categories. Sciences are so advanced.

Jackie: Would you like to come back with us tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Let's go into that and would you like to comment on Pat's question about what your thoughts are on the Protocols?

Alan: The Protocols, whoever wrote them – to me, I don't care who wrote them because the fact is everything in them and there's no doubt they were written at the time they were said to be written and what they wrote about things that would be made to occur within society, not by any supernatural means either, have occurred and it's too precise. It has too precise a grip on societal structures, mass psychology, individual psychology and group psychology. It's too perfect. I'm sure it wasn't put together by one person and regardless of who it's attributed to, the fact is what was planned in it cannot be denied.

Jackie: And the way it's written of course they speak about themselves as being the chosen and their dispersal has been actually a blessing to them and so either in fact or by them wanting people to believe it was those who called themselves Jews who were laying this out.

Alan: At the same time it was done primarily as far as we know by those in Russia who were Kazarian extract who had no Hebrew blood in them at all, so that's another little mystery as to who these people really were in the first place.

Jackie: Will you consider tomorrow night about giving our listeners a brief background on who Alan Watt is?

Alan: Yes, not too much though.

Jackie: Okay. All right, well that's great. I've had a lot of people ask me and it might be helpful for our listeners or it may be just interesting to know about who Alan Watt is and so ladies and gentlemen, we will pick this up again tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and we'll play it as it lays and thank you for being with us tonight, and Alan, thank you. Thank you for taking time out from your guests to be on the air with us.

Alan: Good night.

Jackie: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 13, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: This the Jackie Patru show with Alan Watt here and Jackie's just popped out to get some things that she needs and she'll be back in a minute or so. Today is the 13th of July 2005 and I think we're carrying on today in our talk at where we left off yesterday, if we can find the exact place where we did break off. We we're talking about the system that we live in and where it's come from and where it's going, which is quite something in itself. I should also say at the beginning that I have three books to sell with information on freemasonry that is not published in books which you can buy from the shelf. I go into the religions as well, the creations of religions, who created them, what they really mean and how it's been used against the public to control their minds, very effectively in fact, up to the present time and so there's three of them. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as fast as I can. What I tried to do is to go through how the system works. I even go through the language for the public so you'll see that your language itself contains meanings within meanings, which the Masons use all the time. Albert Pike himself said "we never talked so freely as we do amongst the public because they don't understand what we're really saying" and I show you their codings which are within the language we use every day and you'll see it in newspaper headlines and blurbs on the news and all that kind of thing.

Jackie: Yes and you got your copies made, didn't you, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thank you for opening for us. Folks, Alan probably already said this is Wednesday the 13th of July and it is the last night of our broadcast week of course. I want to share our spiritual message tonight. This is a statement attributed to Jesus in Matthew 25 beginning with verse 35.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me; inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

Basically what he is saying is that we are all one. Yes, Alan?

Alan: What he's saying is that if you neglect those who are less fortunate as yourself then eventually that which afflicts them will creep up to you.

Jackie: Okay, "As you sow, so shall you reap."

Alan: It's the same today as the gasoline goes up and so on and as always in history the middle classes are the last ones to scream because they think well I don't care about the ones beneath me who get driven off the road first, I'm okay, until it's starts to eat into their budget. That's why the system is constructed this way. No one stands together on anything.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of in Flint, Michigan, which is where I was born and raised, of course it was an automotive town for eons, but then of course they started closing down. People at the factories made very good money for those times and often there were husbands and wives who both worked at the factory and they had something on television. I wasn't living there at the time but there was a documentary on TV about the people who were being laid-off their jobs and for example one of the couples that they had were saying that the wife had been laid-off but he still maintained his, but they weren't able to meet their mortgage payment and they were going to lose their home; and I was

talking to a person and she said well good for them, maybe it's time they start seeing how the other side lives. In other words, there was no compassion and it was just like well if we're poor why shouldn't they be.

Alan: I've seen this all through Europe which was going through all of the deindustrialization since World War II, the only difference being that it was never admitted to the public that this was an agenda and so you lived through a misery of constant close-downs and unemployment, and of course those who make more than the rest and who think they're indispensable have no compassion on the ones beneath them. Everyone has been divided them and that's how you rule them. You divide and conquer. You have no cohesion there you see and this system is set up deliberately in that fashion so it can be taken down at any time and there is no cohesion between the people and that's very unfortunate but that's deliberate too.

Jackie: That's basically what this verse tonight from the Bible said.

Alan: Yes and the most amazing thing is that the antidote to all of our ills is in the New Testament, there's no doubt, and it preexisted the writing of the New Testament. The antidote has always been known but people won't go there because the antidote is for everyone to help everyone else.

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have them do unto you.

Alan: And a pure faith that if you do give your extra coat to somebody, then when you need one down the road then someone's going to give one to you. If people truly followed that system, which was a natural tribal system at one time, there would be no bankers, no money, no debt, no system to rule our lives and dictate to us what we must do. Unfortunately, in a materialistic world which has been created through the banking system, everyone looks at everyone else to say well who's going to go first and try this, to try this other way, and no one wants to do it.

Jackie: They address that very thing in the Protocols, knowing human nature, that bringing people into the materialistic system where the more stuff you have the more "oh I guess you're supposed to be happier?" I have a friend who's a multi, multi, multimillionaire and I actually feel sorry for this person. In fact, I used to work for him but I talked to him one day. He had just gotten a new condo in Nevada, a penthouse thing, and he said he was sitting there surveying his kingdom and he has – I suppose his friends – and he's actually had pictures taken with Poppy Bush and lots of movie stars and that's his life; and I don't know. Do you think he thinks he's happy?

Alan: I'm sure he thinks he's supposed to be happy, because that's what everything gears you up to is the more you have then the less worries in the material world you should have, so therefore technically you're supposed to be happy and of course that's not true because this is an artificial system we live in. There's nothing natural about anything. In fact the whole commercial system runs on the fact that people are not happy and that's why they can sell all kinds of gadgetry to the public on the premise that if you buy this you're going to be happy. If people were truly happy the system would fall apart by itself and we'd buy no more and see gee I've actually got all I need or all I want, you see. No, it's all a big lie and it's not a natural system. It's a system that was developed thousands of years ago by let's just say beings that have observed humanity for long enough to decide how to take it over and it was taken over through very clever means, looking at the weaknesses of the male and the weaknesses of the female and exploiting them. That's how you take over. You exploit those weaknesses and you dangle beads in front of the woman et cetera and then you dangle the woman with the beads in front of the male and that's when status comes in and superiority and I'm better than the guy next to me, I've got all this wealth, and that's how the whole darn thing was done.

If you look at ancient tribes, for instance, it's recorded even in the writings of Tacitus of Rome that the European tribes, the chiefs who were elected by the way had no more property or personal valuables than the average tribesman. They had no more, so the money system itself creates the greed, creates the class divisions and of course it also enables those who run the system to then take back any money which represents your labor in taxes. That's how they do it. They get the world working for them under the guise of you working for yourself. You're actually working for them when 40 percent or more of your labor goes back to them in taxes.

Jackie: In your book and I had this as a question I wanted to ask you. You had told us about Sparta in the past and how Sparta the people lived. You had told us about a system where the men were warriors and they actually had to be in the

army and that they weren't able to live with their wives and stuff like that. It was all common. They ate together and lived together and in your book you talk about Sparta, and I'm not challenging. I want you to explain this that you said the Spartans had been at one time a healthy wholesome people in total control of their own affairs and you used it as an example. They had their own monetary system et cetera. Was that an earlier time?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay, so it was after they got into the monetary system that they got so nuts?

Alan: Every country had been taken over by bankers from Asia Minor basically who had come in and the merchant bankers were that. They were merchants and bankers in one and they dangled their goods there and they introduced their silver and said well if you accept this coinage in other words and then repay us the next time in the same coinage you can buy more stuff. They were introducing their money system everywhere they went and Sparta initially allowed some of them in and the King Lycurgus noticed that every other country that allowed this became servants to these bankers. They were all in debt. Every citizen was taxed to death. Property was confiscated and so on, and so he kicked them all out and reestablished the traditional means of exchange which they'd used, which was basically iron and the iron that they used was tempered in such a way that you couldn't even cut it and then reuse it for anything else. It was solely for money and no one else wanted it but they were self-sufficient so they used it internally and it functioned very well.

Jackie: What you told us about them, they were almost slaves to the government. Well, they were. That was later after.

Alan: That was later because they went through such prolonged warfare for many, many years fighting the countries that had already been taken over. See, once the countries were taken over by the bankers, the bankers then put their own men in to advise the tyrants to create standing armies and train them and they gave them the money to supply them with armaments and then they would send them off on conquests on their neighbors. In other words, those countries which had not yet accepted the money, so they tried that with Sparta too and Sparta fought for years and kept winning all the time and they threw many, many other nations armies against them but the Spartans kept winning. However, through it all, they lost so many men and they captured so many people that they used as slaves that they began to get debauched themselves. That's what warfare does to people in a prolonged fashion. Even though you're winning the war in a sense in a defensive way, you still become debauched because you still have to have grain growing and farming done and all the rest of it, and when all the men are off fighting, then once you start using slaves then you're going down the same path as the very people that you're fighting against.

Jackie: I noticed that you said in here that when the bankers began getting a toehold you said along with treaties loans came the usual (this is today) that that was way back then. What is the timeline here?

Alan: The Spartans eventually had to give in.

Jackie: I know but what is just the general timeline?

Alan: They had to basically give in and admitted defeat around 350 BC or so.

Jackie: Okay, that long ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You said here and we know that this is so by our own experience today, along with treaty loans came the usual pornography, narcotics, expensive wines and deviant sexual practices everywhere they go. Everywhere they go.

Alan: They've found so many clay tablets even of pornography and intercourse and postures and all this stuff and they found it all the way from Babylon on the trade routes and they've even found down in the Aegean Sea where ships were sunk that there was whole boat loads of what was then pornography, wine and drugs as well because they did have trade with India and carried opium all over the place. It's the same technique. It's been here for thousands of years.

Jackie: That's why this international priesthood that's been around for eons so well knows basic human nature.

Alan: Absolutely. There's no creature more studied on the planet than man and women in minute detail and that's why human behavior is predictable if you put forth a sequence, as though pushing buttons. A certain sequence will produce a certain reaction from the public and it will always produce the same reaction if produced in the same way.

Jackie: I want our listeners to know that what you mentioned about the pornography, there is a photocopy here in the book, a picture of one of the clay tablets of what you were talking about, sexual positions. Do you care if I read one paragraph here?

Alan: Carry on.

Jackie: This is after Sparta. I wanted our listeners to hear this.

"The reason for dwelling on Sparta is because it is perhaps one of the most clear examples of how countries fall, one-by-one to tried and proven methods of subversion by a determined group of men of 'secrecy,' a special 'brotherhood' with a cunning and totally ruthless 'something' at the top, something with almost incredible intellect and knowledge of human behaviour; something which plans the future many centuries in advance, that which it calls progress nothing more than a business-plan for the entire world. There have been many 'Spartas' down through the ages, with ever-increasing mass slaughter of peoples as this dark 'thing' gets closer and closer to its goal. Not one generation has been allowed freedom from war for the last few hundred years, especially in Europe."

Boy, it's just like you're describing today, Alan, and this 'thing.' What is this 'thing,' in your mind, what is this dark 'thing'? It's almost out of this world.

Alan: It's a combination; it's almost a mosaic you might say.

Jackie: Would you define mosaic for me please?

Alan: A mosaic is that which is made up of different parts which make the whole, like a jigsaw puzzle, and so certainly there's no doubt whatsoever here in the world we have different strata of humanity working towards a destination which openly declares the elimination of the majority of the rest of humanity. These people who are at the top of this are extremely wealthy because has always been the key to everything in an economic system. We are actually classified as human cattle and producers in this system.

Jackie: The word capital as a matter of fact came from the word chattel, cattle and capital.

Alan: Yes, and even the stock market – the stock was the cattle in the markets, like a cattle market.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, like the stockyards.

Alan: That's exactly where it came from, so we are the laborers. We are the stock market. Everything in this system is artificial – deviant actually. See, anything which isn't natural is therefore deviant and the deviants are running the world and not only running the world, they've trained everyone who's born into the system that this is all quite natural and that money is natural and 12 or 13 banking families control the world and that's somehow quite natural too. Then we're trained through a schooling system to go out there and produce for them and pay 40 percent or more of your taxes back to them so that they can then keep in power and create a system of power which cannot be broken because they buy armaments and all the rest of it to take care of their own system. Money is the key. Money itself is a deviant creation.

Jackie: And taxes are a deviant creation.

Alan: Absolutely. Taxes at one time were called "fees," from "feu," from the Norman word "feu," for feudal, you see.

Feudal, you had fee and you had to pay your fee to the lord, and so they changed it from that to taxes. Now to tax someone means to labor. To labor, you see. You tax yourself, you're laboring yourself, so taxing is simply taking away so much of your time, energy and work and giving it or actually stealing it from you and giving it to them and that's how this system keeps itself in power.

Jackie: So taxes are so taxing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: On our energy?

Alan: Absolutely. That's what taxes mean. They take from you that which would be useless to them unless it was their system, and that is money, so they dish it out there so that we all run like little trained rats to grab the money. We pull levers all day long in a factory and then we get a feed at the end of it or we get a paycheck. It's the same Pavlovian principle and then they take so much of it back from us, but by this token they can hire as many as they want of us to work for them for their agenda and even create the weaponry and the scientific structure to maintain a superpower over the public of the world and that's exactly how they keep control of it all. Money is a deviant thing. It's a deviant creation and those who run this system are the deviant creation.

Jackie: And what we as individuals can do is everything within our ability and power to do not to become part of the system. You know the ID. If you're caught on the street today without an ID of some type, you're going to be probably termed a terrorist.

Alan: Yes and when you tell them well I have no ID or no idea, that won't hold up anymore.

Jackie: No, it wouldn't. We have to take our break here. We'll be right back with Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for your patience.

Alan: If I can go off the track for a minute and mention something.

Jackie: Oh, go anywhere you want, my dear.

Alan: I need advice on something here.

Jackie: What?

Alan: Yes, because you know how I've been getting trouble photocopying the stuff I write?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, today I was making up a master copy on my little single photocopy machine and tiny piece of plastic bust which held a spring on it and that was the end of that, so what I want to know is there anything out there that isn't too expensive that can actually be used for some sort of desktop publishing so that I can do my own prints and so on on a fairly large scale that isn't too expensive and lot of maintenance and so on?

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: You are asking the wrong person, but you know what? You've put this out there and folks, I want any of you who have some information for him, there could be one of you out there who has equipment that you're not using that you might like to donate, except I need for Alan to be a little bit more clear on what it is he is looking for. Now Alan, exactly again what is it?

Alan: Well, I have so much trouble with the companies the regular chains like Staples and so on --

Jackie: Out of this world trouble.

Alan: Literally out of this world trouble, destroying master copies and everything--

Jackie: Not the people, the machines.

Alan: That's right and the people doing crazy things certainly. I'm almost paranoid to put my stuff out there. No Mason is going to print this stuff because I disclose the real truth about masonry – not the bookstore-shelf type thing you can buy. I go much deeper than that, but no Mason is going to print this and so what I need is something which can do multiple copies so I'm not standing all day making up one copy for one person.

Jackie: Well, you know it seems to me like you need a duplexer too. Either that or – in other words, duplexing means having both sides of the page copied. That could be an expensive piece of equipment. When I owned my business – in fact I bought it particularly for this stuff that would do duplexing and collating and et cetera. Collating is putting the pages in the order. Those machines are pretty expensive but you can if you had one that gave you nice crisp clean copies you could always feed the pages in, turn them over, put them back in and feed them through the other side and you could do that and it still would be time saving. Anyways, folks, this is what Alan's question was and if there is anybody out there that has some suggestions for him or as I said maybe a piece of equipment that you're not using. I had a lovely copy machine donated to me back in about 19 gosh about '94 and it doesn't duplex or anything like that but it is a really – well, right now it needs door but it is a nice machine and it was donated and people are very generous when they appreciate what you're doing.

Alan: Well, if I had something like that I could churn out a book a month. That's the problem. I take my stuff into the stores. They see these symbols and so on. Everything goes crazy. The machines break down. They shred your master copies and you end up walking out with a box full of shredded material, and that's happened actually.

Jackie: Who's to say that maybe some wealthy person could be listening to this broadcast that would be willing to set you up or something like that.

Alan: Yes, because I certainly am not wealthy. I could be if I wanted to go back into the world for sure, but no, I scrape by like many people and I donate a lot of time to what I'm doing.

Jackie: Yes you do. Pat called last night, Patrick, and he wanted to know if you would be willing to give us a little bit of a bio on yourself so they get a sense of who is Alan Watt?

Alan: Well, I won't go too far into credentials except to say yes, I certainly did have a profession that was sort of highly regarded and I walked away from it and I was qualified and so on. I then went into music and did a lot of session work in studios and I also formed groups to play live musicals and I also did classical guitar solo on stage across Europe.

Jackie: Didn't you build your own guitar?

Alan: Yes, oh yeah.

Jackie: Oh yeah.

Alan: Yes I did. I did all that too and I walked away from that again and I made a fair bit of money at the time and I also walked away from a marriage and left the money with it and I didn't care because I thought I could do it all again if I wanted to. However, then I chose a different path and I'm glad I did, because the path of learning – I'd learned all I had to learn by meeting powerful people and seeing how culture is created by certain individuals who are trained from birth basically in culture creation of music or movies or stage plays and so on, so I mixed with that crew and I could see them working and I knew it was not haphazard. I knew there was a direction to all of it. No matter what country you went into the same things were happening culture-wise in every single country, which told me there was a guiding hand behind

this and that those who created the culture and altered culture were all in cahoots together from some central source and of course we know that is true today. Truly, there is no grassroots culture.

As Plato said 2,350 years ago, he said, we give the people their culture, we control the mechanisms of culture. He said we give them music, the type of music and he said so we need the music industry. That's what he called it. He said we also use the fashion industry which goes along with it and we also use the acting industry; and it hasn't changed today and he said the people see these things and emulate what they see and the fashions that are worn, they mimic them. They want the same clothing et cetera, so this was understood thousands of years ago. And it's so much so that Plato said that music especially since it can affect the young to go to any lengths of either ecstasy or rebellion. He said music should be licensed and musicians that are very good at their art should be licensed because he knew the power that it could have on the young especially and he says we can use the youth for rebellion simply by the type of music we give them. This is 2,350 years ago and nothing has changed except that you have massive studios all interconnected, a massive industry that throws people in front of you, builds them up and tells you that they're stars and they don't even have to have any talent at all because the equipment is so fantastic anybody can sing through it and sound right. All you need is someone to act or mime and they're an instant star.

Jackie: I remember when you told us that, that they just choose the people to put them out front and that maybe the best really talented ones are at home. But I'll tell you when that really – I didn't disbelieve you but there are certain times you say things, I don't discard it or reject it but I don't necessarily accept it as oh okay because Alan said it. But I flipped on the TV one night and they were having one of those Jerry Lewis Telethons. This lady walked out on the stage and she had on a long full skirt, kind of long. She had boots on and she was singing Nancy Sinatra's song "These Boots Are Made for Walking," I felt so sorry for this woman. I thought oh my God, she can't even carry a tune. Who in the world is that and then Jerry Lewis said come over here and sit in Uncle Jerry's lap and it was Nancy Sinatra. She was heavier so I didn't recognize her looks, but Alan, she couldn't even carry a tune.

Alan: Many of them are like that. Marianne Faithful that used to be with the Rolling Stones or Mick Jagger, it was the same. She was always discordant. She was tone deaf in fact. There's many like that.

Jackie: Just give me one song she sang?

Alan: I can't even remember.

Jackie: I remember the name but I don't recall.

Alan: They were so pitiful that they're not worth remembering.

Jackie: When you were talking about giving us the culture through music, you see the children today opting into the black culture. It's actually African.

Alan: This is something even beyond Africa.

Jackie: It is, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It's beyond Africa. Even in Africa they had some talent but the stuff that they've used the blacks to promote, it's a scientific sub-primitive type of music which is beyond way before Africa. I was listening to one rap artist who went downhill on drugs and alcohol and the high life and he said we walked into a studio when we first started with a clean decent song, and I've seen this happening because I used to work in that kind of field, but he said by the time they had finished with the song they'd rewritten everything and "kill cops," there was "screw you" and all this kind of stuff in there and they became instant hits and their image was made for them. You'll wear your baggy pants down to here et cetera, he says but that wasn't how we even started. That's what those who control the industry wanted.

Jackie: So in other words – yes, it occurs to me and I didn't even think about it. I wasn't the blacks who really thought up these baggy pants and wearing the hats backwards. It was given to them and then the white children and all of the races are mimicking it and do you know the thing that gets me is that the parents go along with this and allow it. We

have a phone call here. Hello.

Kate: Jackie?

Jackie: Yes.

Kate: I don't know if you're taking a phone call. This is Kate.

Jackie: Hi Kate. We'll take your phone call, my dear.

Kate: Ask Alan. I'm very disturbed. I heard on a program earlier, do they have a human right tribunal in Toronto, Canada?

Jackie: You'll have to hang up to hear him, honey.

Kate: Yes I know.

Jackie: Okay, Alan, you heard her. Do they have a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Kate: I heard a restaurant owner that was put up before that tribunal because he refused to advertise gay marriages. I mean have they come to the point that Edgar Bronfman the Jew that runs Canada and promotes homosexuality is coming to the United States and I'll hang up.

Jackie: Kate, did you say that you heard that on a newscast or a radio broadcast? Oh, she's hung up. All right, did you hear if she said she heard it on a radio broadcast or a news broadcast, Alan?

Alan: I didn't catch that part, but it is illegal not to take advertising from these communities as they call them. If you're a printer or whatever you happen to be and you deny them access to your facility and you will not print their material, then you will be fined or imprisoned or whatever.

Jackie: I thought she said a restaurant owner wouldn't promote gay marriage and went before the human rights tribunal in Canada.

Alan: I don't see how a restaurant though has anything to do with promoting gay marriage.

Jackie: Did she say restaurant owner?

Alan: I think so.

Jackie: Okay. Her basic question is do you know if there's a human rights tribunal in Canada?

Alan: Yes. It's the wrong term for it because it's not human rights. It's the agenda's rights and it's called political correctness. The term political correctness in English is the direct translation from the term they used in the Soviet Union because that's what they went through and that's why we call it political correctness. We have it here now of course. It's mandated. This is what you will think and this is what you must say and don't you dare say anything to the contrary. This is of course freedom and democracy. It's so farcical that these people who claim that they're not bigoted and anything can go because they don't care and anybody should be able to worship whatever they want or do whatever they want, when you go against their agenda they certainly show you that they're utter liars because they'll come down on you for your beliefs. They're utter hypocrites, under the guise of complete liberalism they will destroy, they'll annihilate you because they're more intolerant than any system that's ever existed basically, but that is their system.

Jackie: Well, I'm going back to the parents here. I just think it is so important for parents who know this and understand this and hopefully our listeners are sharing this information with their children so that the children understand how they're being used. For example, gay rights. I made it clear to my grandchildren there's nothing gay

about homosexuality. Now they act like oh it's great today and it's normal. There's nothing normal about it. The human body wasn't even made that way.

Alan: Well, what gets me is that – see, all children as they're going through puberty feel awkward, male and female. You watch them moving even. You can tell them feel and look awkward and they're trying to sort out who they are in the big scheme of things, which is artificial to begin with, and here you have counselors saying well maybe you're homosexual.

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: They also tell them well maybe if you haven't tried it then you're inhibited.

Jackie: Thank you for bringing this up because I received a call from a listener last night and he said it's never going fly. It's just not natural and I didn't want to get in a debate. I just said they are pushing it down the children's throats and I recall hearing this on I think it was the news. Not on TV, but radio when a 12-year old boy, a seventh grader, he was told after an assessment test or whatever they do, psychological testing at school, that he was homosexual and they asked him how do you feel to find out that you're homosexual? He said, I don't know because I didn't know I was one. But the fact that from grade school, kindergarten today, they are promoting this homosexuality is a normal healthy way of being, there's nothing wrong or unnatural about it. Well, these children are in such a formative stage and today's children have been given and shoved down their throats so much pornography that sex has become meaningless.

Alan: This is what people have to understand: nothing in society in cultural change comes from the public. It comes from a system that's changing direction to the next part of their system and what it is is that they want to create a world and Plato talked about it thousands of years ago. They want to create a world where they have perfect slaves and they're going to clone these slaves. However, step-by-step you have to get to the cloning stage and that can only be done when the public have no conception of what normality is anymore.

Jackie: And of course they're doing it. Give us the young. Give us the young and within a generation we can change the world and that's exactly and I hope my caller last night is listening to this because I just wasn't in the mood to go into it and we're almost out of our hour again, but you shared something with me. There was a documentary on I believe CBC and these young people and they were wearing the tongue buttons or whatever and a young girl 12 or 13 years old I think – I know this is sensitive but it was regarding oral sex and she said it's nothing.

Alan: It's nothing, yeah. It's like Bill Clinton, "I did not have sex with that woman." Technically, he was using newspeak as you would say.

Jackie: Yes. All right, well Alan, once again thank you for being with us.

Alan: It's a pleasure as always.

Jackie: Thank you and ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days off from this broadcast and we'll be back with you on Monday and I'm hoping tomorrow, Alan, the rest of the garden is going to be totally finished. It hasn't rained yet and they promised it.

Alan: Oh well. If they promised it they'll give it to you.

Jackie: Okay. You have a lovely time with your guests. Give them my regards.

Alan: I will.

Jackie: Okay, good night.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 18, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. We were so late getting on. We had a guest lined up this evening and I do not know what happened. This is whatever, so at the last minute I called Alan and what we were going to be talking about tonight and I hope that she will be able to come on with us. We were going to be talking about aspartame. I've got a video, a DVD actually and this thing is just atrocious. It's terrible what's going on and the deaths and the illness that has been created by this terrible additive of excitotoxin that has been added to so many foods. Anyway, Alan is with us and today is the Monday the 18th of July in the year 2005 and I sure hope you stayed with us. Well, those of you who are listening did stay with us, didn't you? We were five minutes late getting on. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yeah, right. Way last minute, huh?

Alan: Last minute, yes, and a very hot night too.

Jackie: Oh boy is it hot there too, Alan?

Alan: On Saturday, it hit 115.

Jackie: Oh no. Now, actual temperature or heat index?

Alan: That was the temperature on the thermometer. It was over 100 in the shade.

Jackie: Oh my God. And what is it going down to in the evening?

Alan: It's around just above 80 right now, sometimes 85.

Jackie: But I mean Saturday, it went down to 80 that night?

Alan: That night, no. It stayed around – well into darkness it was just below 90 and they were spraying the skies like crazy.

Jackie: Yes. Well, it's I don't know about probably 90 here. I was going to do a check on the weather bug and see what the heat index is because it feels almost like it did when it was 96. The heat itself is just something else. I want to share something with our listeners, something that you mentioned to me, Alan, and I don't want to forget to say this because I think it could be very helpful for many of us this coming winter. Folks, I was talking to Alan – I'm heating with natural gas here now that Chuck is gone and not using the firewood and gas, the prices are just terrible. If they keep raising them I don't know what's going—well, I do understand it's part of rural cleansing because those of us who live out in the country we have these what the heck do they call them Alan where it's supposed to be all the people are involved.

Alan: They want us into the habitat areas.

Jackie: What I'm talking about is that the gas company itself. I forget what it is. When I lived Carlinville, Illinois, it was the same thing and the electric prices there were just absolutely terrible. Anyway, folks, not this past winter but the

winter before I kept my thermostat at 60. Sometimes I got brave and put it down to 59 and I was wearing several layers of clothing in order to even have a modicum of – I was comfortable although my hands and my nose and stuff was cold but I literally was wearing three layers of clothing and last winter I kept my thermostat at 62 and on account of that my heating bill went \$100 a month. When I called to ask them about it she said well you've used 10 more decagons this year than you did last year at the same time. I said oh I see. Last year I was wearing three layers of clothing to keep warm and this year I'm wearing only two. Well, what Alan suggested when I mentioned to Alan how come like in the spring, in the fall if it's 60 degrees and you put on a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt or a sweat shirt you're very, very comfortable and yet I was freezing at 60 degrees in my home in the winter time and I asked Alan why that would be. The one thing that Alan mentioned is that because it is so dry, the cold is a dry cold and he said that if we put a humidifier in the house and add humidity to atmosphere within then the 60 degrees would be probably the same thing.

Alan: Yes, it certainly helps absolutely.

Jackie: Well nothing else makes any sense. Sixty degrees is 60 degrees and yet at 60 degrees in the winter time, my God you're freezing.

Alan: I know. If you put humidity into the air, it's completely different from dry warm air and lasts longer too, by the way. It keeps your heating bills down.

Jackie: Well I guess it would.

Alan: It actually holds the heat, you see, the moisture, and your furnace will kick on less.

Jackie: Well I heat with baseboard hot water heat, which is wonderful, I love it. I had that in Illinois also and it is a wonderful heat and you don't have the forced air blowing in and it is a comfortable warmth, but I know that it has to be what you're saying because nothing else makes any sense.

Alan: Yes and if you get static shocks in the winter time in your house, that's a sign it's too dry.

Jackie: Yes, well I don't recall getting static shocks for whatever reason but it has to be that because we've had even in the early summer and of course in the spring we had a lot of days that were 60 and 58 and et cetera. I only wore a pair of sweats and a flannel shirt and I was very, very comfortable, Alan, and I thank you for that and I wanted to tell our listeners this because it might slip my mind when winter comes to tell them this, so you keep this in mind, folks.

Alan: There's no doubt that energy is going to be the big thing. We're going into a crisis point of crisis creation and that's why the gasoline is so high. They're modifying the weather like crazy. There's no doubt about it. It's the Wizard of Oz with his advanced science that's doing this.

Jackie: Remember I told you I heard on the Weather Channel that day that it had been really unseasonably cold and then it started nice and warming up and she says well we're keeping the temperatures up there for you guys to give you a break this weekend; and I thought, you know what, they're really doing it.

Alan: They are doing it.

Jackie: I mean I don't know if these weather people – do you think they know about this?

Alan: I'm sure they do because I mean even NASA had to put out some kind of cover story to explain the satellite photographs of the Earth, especially North America which was just almost a fog of they called them contrails from the aircraft; of course it's chemical. We know it's chemicals. Many people have tested this.

Jackie: They said also that it was commercial aircraft, didn't they?

Alan: Yes and let's be honest. I mean commercial aircraft didn't suddenly – in fact there's less commercial aircraft than there was last year.

Jackie: Well are they going to make X's in the sky with underlines and pretty sun rays?

Alan: They'll probably play games with the O and the X and the straight lines. They're playing games, plus the HAARP can be picked up on the shortwave; if you scan the shortwave, you'll pick up the frequencies.

Jackie: I just lost some volume on you. Oh, there we are. Say that again.

Alan: You'll find on the shortwave if you scan it, you'll find where the HAARP frequencies are if you scan during the day or in the evening and sometimes early in the morning around 9000 kilohertz you'll find the HAARP and it makes a wow-wow-wow sound constant. Then around noon time, it's just before the same station that WWCR is on, it's just a little bit before--

Jackie: 12.160?

Alan: It's just before there around 12,000 you'll find it and then in the evening it changes just before 5070 and generally it will stay on that all night until the early morning.

Jackie: What will it be, at about 6000 or what?

Alan: You just scan from about 5000 onwards until you come across it before the first commercial station.

Jackie: And how do you know that's HAARP, Alan?

Alan: It wasn't there a couple of years ago. They were testing it once in a while, but about a year and a half ago or so they started to use it full time. It doesn't sound like anything else on the shortwave. It's a pulsation, a very strong signal and it's a pulsing sound it makes and of course HAARP have – they have declared – they always legally tell you in a sense what they're doing, even if it's a brief quip somewhere, but they did say that they had stepped up their generating power and even the Alaskan one; and remember there's 56 or more of these HAARP facilities across the planet.

Jackie: And there's acres and acres of transmitters, towers.

Alan: Yes. They can actually link them up in different countries and bounce them off the ionosphere and then bring them down on any target they want to – hold on a second.

Jackie: Is that Max?

Alan: Saw some rabbits. Wow, it's a little cat. I don't know where that came from. That's new.

Jackie: In the house?

Alan: No, outside, but it's coming up this way. I don't know where that came from. Anyway, the HAARP is playing full time and of course they're spraying as well like crazy. Even when the storms are going on you see them laying these lines you know. They never stop.

Jackie: You mean when we're having thunderstorms?

Alan: Yes. You'll see it before. In fact, I've got used to telling when there's going to be a thunderstorm because there's a different kind of spray they lay out. They lay it on very, very thickly and it turns into that almost like looking through a polythene sheet across the sky and that's the polymers, which is a form of plastic molecule that they are spraying, and it's quite something to see.

Jackie: Besides the metals.

Alan: The metals come down too.

Jackie: You know it occurs to me that occasionally we do have new listeners I think and we're sitting here talking as though everybody knows exactly what we're talking about. Just briefly, explain what the HAARP project is.

Alan: This is Auroral Research Program, the High Altitude one which is supposed to – it first came out in the Baltic Region when the Soviet Union was using one in Riga. They built the first one we know of.

Jackie: Is that the one called the woodpecker?

Alan: That's right. Basically, all the ham radio enthusiasts were coming off the band. They couldn't even pick up certain bands because they were blocked out by the woodpecker and it was like a tap, tap, tapping sound at that time, very fast though, and so eventually they targeted it. They could actually diagnose where it was coming from and the Russians admitted they were using this type of powerful 'standing wave' as they called it which they bounced up into the ionosphere and then it was targeted down on North America. It was invented by Tesla apparently in the early 1900's and Tesla himself said that he was stopping experimentation of it because it superheated the atmosphere. It caused a standing wave which could be many, many miles wide and around the standing wave, where nothing really moves, just hot air, they'll have storms and floods even like a vortex around it. Like a tunnel and he said this could superheat the atmosphere so much that the atmosphere could ignite and yet here they are building these things all over the place and actually using them and targeting North America.

Jackie: You know on the video that was made called "*Are There Holes in Heaven*," Dr. Nick Begich is on it. There's also a physicist and what she was explaining she said that the ionosphere is sort of like a bubble or a balloon – a bubble around the earth and she said when they send this very concentrated beam of energy into the ionosphere and the earth is rotating, she said they don't know but it could literally slash holes right into the ionosphere and totally destroy the ionosphere.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And her fear, her concern was that they know not what they do and they can be causing irreparable damage to this planet and its atmosphere and outer.

Alan: As I say, they definitely have advanced science. I think it's actually more advanced than the public are even aware of, or being told of, and I'm sure they know exactly what temperatures to create. They do admit – in fact they signed a treaty not to use this weather modification and HAARP technology. They signed a treaty at the UN back in the 1970's and on that treaty they said they will not use it against other countries, so that means they're open to use it on their own people.

Jackie: Yes. It doesn't say anything about within. It prohibits the hostile use of the technology that can cause hurricanes, title waves, earthquakes, like the tsunami that hit.

Alan: That's right, so they can do that. They can cause drought and they can cause flooding.

Jackie: I think that was 1972 or '74. And folks, think about this. The technology, it didn't say in this ENMOD treaty that the United Nations did, it didn't say that it prohibits the research or the development. It says prohibits the use of weather modification techniques, hostile use, and already back then they were admitting that they can cause earthquakes. They can cause floods, hurricanes, all kinds of damaging weather and earth upheavals.

Alan: If you look at Alberta where they grow such much of the corn and wheat and so on, for the last four years they had a drought – in fact they had a plague of locusts--

Jackie: I think that's what – isn't that what a grasshopper is?

Alan: It was grasshoppers last year, yes, and so most of the farmers have been going under one by one, and this year

when Ontario – typically you have a standing wave and nothing moves. The air didn't even move here in Ontario. No rain up until about yesterday. Alberta was getting flooded for the last two months or so, complete flooding every day, and whole towns were being upset by this thing.

Jackie: And that's the big agricultural area.

Alan: Yes, so they've been put under and Chile apparently is being built up for the NAFTA for joining NAFTA, and Monsanto and Archer Daniel Midland have been using our tax money through the NAFTA grants to build up the huge agricultural business in Chile. It's interesting as we're getting put under and our farmers are being put under, here's the big boys and the commercial farms ready to go with all their produce that we have paid for basically.

Jackie: Genetically modified produce?

Alan: Yes, and that will start to supply North America when there is no farming here. Everything is preplanned. Everything that happens in this system is preplanned.

Jackie: It's difficult for some people to grasp, even though I believe that within them they know it. It's just so difficult to accept, to climb out of. Well, you called it free falling. Like free falling, like jumping out of an airplane without a parachute. If you want the truth we have to be willing to let go of all of everything that we thought we knew and begin anew so to speak, and the one thing that I'm clear about is that I know we're much, much closer to the truth than I know for myself than I have ever been and it has become real clear to me unless I was there, I still don't absolutely know. I mean I know that there is truth except that – for example, Alan, I received an email. I don't know if this appeared on the news or not. Thirty-two little Iraqi children were killed by a car bomb and I would imagine if it was on the news they said that it was – you know, what do they call them?

Anyway, there was a report done by a Palestinian, I don't know if it was a radio or newspaper or whatever. There are actual photographs that they showed the U.S. soldiers handing down candy to Iraqi children and what they did, according to this report, they lured the children into the street into the area and they said that there was a vehicle there that they were afraid had an explosive attached to it and they wanted to keep the children away from it. Well, then they finally told the people it's okay, there was nothing wrong with the vehicle. So they had all those children in that area giving them candy and Pokemon toys and then they took off like a bat out of hell and the car exploded and they said it wasn't TNT because it left a crater in the street. It killed 32 little Iraqi children and wounded 10 others that were in the area and I sent it over to Darrin to put onto our website and I realized truly we don't know if even that is the truth. It looks – the pictures. They had the photographs of the soldiers handing down the candy and they had photographs of adults just sobbing with blood all over their faces and their hands at the children's death; and yet what I put before it is: if this is the truth, then the American boys and girls/men and women have become the new world barbarians. Thirty-two little children exploded for what?

Alan: There's so little you can take for – well, you can't take anything on the news today for granted.

Jackie: See, this wasn't on the news. That's the point. This came from a Palestinian or Arab newspaper and whoever put it online translated parts of it for the English-speaking people and just highlighted certain aspects of it. But that's what I'm saying and to me the pictures gave evidence but it occurred to me that the pictures could be pictures of anything.

Alan: We're in a time as I say of chaos because it's manufactured chaos and to bring in a new age, which this is, they always create a chaos. That's why your gas is going through the ceiling, the price of gasoline. All energy is going through the roof. They're modifying the weather to create weather chaos and blame the public for driving and causing it, and the public believe what they see on the news. They think they're causing the smog, but they never look at the sky and see the stuff being sprayed right above their heads.

Jackie: You know probably it was back in 1992 when I first became awake and became involved. I read – actually it was an article about ethanol and how easy it is to make it. There were actually instructions on how to make ethanol and run your car on it and in this article it said that the Rothschild's were buying up at that time hundreds of thousands of acres of land in Brazil to grow the corn so that when they go to ethanol they will be still the suppliers of our fuel and

they'll probably make it illegal to make your own ethanol.

Alan: Yes, they will. You won't be allowed to distill anything at all. They already have those laws in place because any spirits you distill yourself they crack down on.

Jackie: I thought about that, but it's like alcohol, yes? So the revenuers will come in and crash up your tanks?

Alan: Yes. There was a fellow who was telling people in Canada a couple of years ago I think online and it was on the regular news. He was telling people how to make their own and how to build the still to make it and the government did crack down on it and arrested him.

Jackie: Well, you have to have a license to do that.

Alan: That's right. You cannot share power. I mean that's how you keep power. You don't share it.

Jackie: Yes, the definition I remember reading this of a license is giving you permission to do something that would otherwise be illegal. We're at the half hour here, ladies and gentlemen, and once again I'm sorry for our late start tonight and I'm very grateful for Alan for coming on with us because I certainly wasn't prepared with information to present to you tonight.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt. I stayed in the house today, Alan. I took a break and I spent about 50 hours last week in that garden, and boy, did I ever wear myself out, so I've been inside the last two days. Well, it rained yesterday and I've just been inside trying to take care of some things in here and I've been spending some time on the book.

Alan: I put back that bunch that was printed up and were destroyed at the printers.

Jackie: Oh good.

Alan: I've got another set made up there.

Jackie: Okay, now see I keep losing volume on you for some reason and you're back again. It's interesting. You just go real, real almost far away. Why don't you give your address and tell the listeners how they can get the books.

Alan: I've got three of them and I call them "Cutting Through" and you can imagine what I'm cutting through and it's I, II and III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

They go through the freemasonry aspect. They go through the historical aspect of the religious collusion with the different agencies and crowns and so on, and countries bringing us to where we are today and where they're going from here, and it's documented as much as possible. There's no real speculation because it's spelled out for you to follow.

The last bunch I had printed up they destroyed the copies and the master copies so I had to go through a whole bunch of paste-ups to try and put it all back together again.

Jackie: But you did get it all back together.

Alan: Yes I did, like Humpty Dumpty.

Jackie: Although Humpty Dumpty wasn't able to be put back together again.

Alan: I know, I know. This was a job, I'll tell you, but these things happen when you're trying to write about things you don't normally find in the bookstores.

Jackie: Alan? One of the things from what I understand in freemasonry is that they're supposed to revenge the death of Jacques de Molay. Well that's recent. I mean what was that, about 500 years ago?

Alan: No. Molay I think was in the 1300's.

Jackie: Oh, 1300's. So about 700 years ago?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: But my point is that freemasonry has been around a lot longer than 1300 years.

Alan: It was there under different names thousands of years ago.

Jackie: Yes, but it wasn't called freemasonry at the time?

Alan: No. They always use the builders' terminology because they build society. They build culture and then they change culture.

Jackie: They build temples in men's minds.

Alan: That's right. And of course the whole idea of masonry, Solomon's Temple is the individual himself. They rebuild Solomon's Temple, meaning they take the basic person and rebuild him and he becomes a holy temple as a fully-fledged freemason. These are all allegories and it's all in the Old Testament too. It's disguised under different stories and of course they didn't invent it. It was on the go before, all the way back into Egypt and even into Sumer. It's been here for thousands of years and freemasonry that was given to the general public or the middle classes in the 1700's in Europe was a fairly new thing. They'd used primarily the nobility as the builders for thousands of years, but in the 1700's they had to bring in a middle class to help manage the Industrial Revolution which they were putting society through as a plan. Therefore they had to give them a lesser form of masonry and so they created freemasonry for the middle classes and then for the lower classes eventually and also for the military.

The standing armies have traditionally always been Masonic. All of their drilling their marching and everything is all Masonic ritual, even if they don't know it themselves, and pretty well every military base has a Masonic temple within it and when they go abroad they have a traveling lodge that goes with them. The British before the American Revolution started up various lodges and they planted the English lodge throughout America; Benjamin Franklin joined it. He was one of the first in his area to join it and he wrote about it and eventually when the British army came in they also brought the Orange Lodge with them as a traveling lodge and during the battles or after the battles Washington and different masons would cross the lines and share Masonic brotherhood with their supposed enemy the British in their lodges and sign their books. That's the whole thing about freemasonry. When there's battles or wars going on, if they give the Masonic signs to each other and the passwords, they're true brothers and must help each other regardless of what side they're on.

Jackie: I saw a painting that was done depicting George Washington, the British Cornwallis and a couple of other of their probably higher-ups in the army in a tent during the Revolutionary War sharing tea and having a little chat, and this is while their "Revolutionary" war was going on. It was after Carol Valentine's report that she did on the Noahide laws and she used – I saw the definition before but I didn't understand it so I pretended it wasn't there. The definition of a freemason is a Noahide and so I took that one paragraph and set it aside and said I want to do some more research on this and then I found a lot of information in an old book called "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and it was very telling, very telling. The connection if you would between what they call themselves Jews, the so called Jews and freemasonry--

Alan: Well, every freemason becomes a Jew when they join.

Jackie: They have to, Alan.

Alan: No, it's actually called that – to the public they call it an Entered Apprentice; to each other they call it the Jewish apprentice.

Jackie: Do they really?

Alan: The whole ritual is taken from the mythological Jews who joined. It wasn't Jews actually. It was Hebrews at that point supposedly that joined the secret society of Hiram from Tyre. He came to help build the temple, which again is all allegory for the story, and he had a secret society with him; so these Tyrians or Phoenicians actually, they were a Phoenician group, and the king was Hiram supposedly came to Solomon and initiated some of Solomon's own men into the secret society and that's what it's all based on. However, this is all mythological because as I say you can find the traces of the secret society 5,000 years before that. You'll find it in very, very early Egypt and you'll also find it within the writings of the priests of Sumer, so it's been here for what we can call the beginning of civilization – which is the system. That's what they mean by civilization: The system of rulership with a small learned class holding power over the people and religious classes who at that time acted as bureaucrats over the people and managed all the public affairs. That's what they mean by civilization.

Jackie: That's exactly the way it is today.

Alan: Yes. It's their system. It's never changed.

Jackie: The police chiefs and a lot of the police, the politicians, the bureaucrats, they're all freemasons.

Alan: They're all freemasons.

Jackie: Supreme Court judges.

Alan: Peter Wright was on trial during Margaret Thatcher's era. He worked for MI5 and MI6 and he was so disgusted with what was happening within the organizations that he wrote a book called "**Spycatcher**." He tells you that when he was asked to come in as an expert in electronics, that's why he came into it, he said that when he went to the small office where the records keeper basically. Very much like the James Bond movies with Miss Money Penny was it? That same sort or type of secretary said to him "of course you must be a mason," and he says, "no, I'm not." She says, "wow" she says "everyone in this organization is a freemason" and so he let a lot out of the bag as he wrote that book "**Spycatcher**".

Jackie: Did you say he was on trial?

Alan: Margaret Thatcher charged him with disclosing secrets of the realm, so he was charged with treason. His second book was "*The A to Z of Spycatching*" and that's when she had him arrested; and in it and during the trial he did bring up the fact that Lord Rothschild of England, Victor Rothschild, who was one of the few members of the family who also did something else apart from banking. He was also a scientist and he was in charge of most of the military secrets of Porton Downs, the military establishment for bacterial and biological warfare, and Peter Wright alluded to the fact that the main spies who all defected from MI6 and MI5 to the Soviets had all been lodgers. They all boarded with Lord Rothschild and his wife in their early years, so he was bringing the connections forth that this Mr. Rothschild was passing the secrets on to the Soviets. Every time the head of MI5 got close to this truth he was immediately suspended or demoted and they put somebody else in place, so he let a lot of stuff out of the bag and Margaret Thatcher put Peter Wright on trial for disclosing all this information.

Jackie: Did you say he wrote two books?

Alan: Yes. "*The A to Z of Spycatching*" when they arrested him. They didn't put him in prison. They had to let him go but they did take all the books and they put them back in the pulp. The pulped them all back to pulp. He was disclosing the fact that Lord Rothschild was the head, he was "The Fifth Man" as they called it, this person who controlled these MI5 double agents in Britain and Victor Rothschild was the only contact with them all. What was more amazing was the fact that every bit of information that Victor Rothschild was given to do with any of their technology was immediately known to the Soviets and it could only have been through Victor Rothschild. There was another writer after Peter Wright wrote a book called "**The Fifth Man**" and in it he goes through a lot of this stuff about the Rothschild's.

Jackie: Is that book – was that pulped also?

Alan: No. That one is available and I have it. "*The Fifth Man*" was the title of the book.

Jackie: Where was it published, over in England?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Victor Rothschild –I want to ask you a question. Now Amschel, was he the first Rothschild?

Alan: There was old Amschel.

Jackie: So Victor was down the line a little ways.

Alan: Yes. Victor was in the British army. He joined the British army during World War II as a bomb disposal expert and eventually was promoted up to the head of the scientific and development part of the military. Even after his name was connected to these MI5 agents that defected to the Soviets, these double agents, rather than kick Rothschild out he ended up in charge of all the British security forces. That's what Peter Wright was so angry about. Why on earth would you put this guy who was a suspect in charge of all your security forces? Until you figure it out that the whole thing is nonsense. There was no Cold War. The elite who ruled Britain created a fake enemy, the great bear in Russia and they created the Cold War and they had to make it very real to the public and even to a lot of the small players involved in it like Peter Wright himself. The fact was the Soviets couldn't feed themselves from the beginning to the end. They couldn't even make a good television set. They were supported totally by sales of grain from the U.S. and Canada right up until the very end.

Jackie: I don't think sales, Alan.

Alan: I know, I know. We loaned them the money, which they could then buy the grain from us.

Jackie: There was one thing. I read a book and this was very early on when I was first becoming involved and it was written by I can't remember. He was a guy that ran for president. Anyway, he told in there about the export import banks and I had known about that but I didn't know what it was and he explained it and used an example. When a private corporation for example loans money and he used an example of the Soviet Union and I forget what company it was – what bank. Probably a Rockefeller bank here that loaned the Soviets hundreds of millions of dollars to build the [Decoma] River Plant which was a plant that not only built trucks but all kinds of war machines, war vehicles. Well the export import is that the import export or whatever. I think I get it backwards all the time. Anyway, the reason it was set up was to guarantee loans that are made by private corporations to foreign countries if those foreign countries do not pay and so the export import bank our tax dollars reimbursed Rockefeller's Chase Manhattan Bank hundreds of millions of dollars that went over to the Soviet Union to build war vehicles that in essence could be used against us. And you know I went to a town hall meeting while Dick Durbin was there, our U.S. Congressman, in Collinsville. Alan, talk about an early-on education, when he was taking questions I had the book there and it was a paperback and this guy's name is escaping me of course. Anyway, I mentioned this and I said I'd like to know about this. I'd like you to comment on this that our tax dollars are being used dah-da-dah and he looked at me and he started talking and he wound all around me and I'm still standing because I'm waiting for him to respond to my questions and I'm telling you, he just somehow danced around me and the next thing you know he was calling on someone else and I was still standing there and I raised my hand while I was standing up and he pretended I was invisible. And do you know the thing is the thing that shocked me more than anything is that the people who were sitting there didn't say wait a minute. Why don't you answer this lady's question? Respond to what she just said. Do you know what they wanted, the next lady that raised her hand? She wanted to know how come she couldn't when she had to drive to Springfield to work she couldn't count it as commute time and she wanted some bill passed that would allow her to deduct that on her income tax. I was in shock, Alan.

Alan: That's a good example though of the purpose of setting up the Soviet Union because it was the dialectic approach to a third way. First they created capitalism and then the other side of the coin was communism and then they blend the two together because they've socialized society. What Lenin said was when the politicians in the United States begin to

discuss during elections social issues, to do with pensions, healthcare and so on, then they have been effectively socialized; and that would never have happened if it wasn't for the supposed enemy across the sea there, the Soviet Union. That was its purpose; it was to make the people back home say well they better give them some benefits or they may revolt. This worked very, very well. The countries of the West are all socialized now.

Jackie: Is there something in the Bible that says beware of the bear from the north?

Alan: No. That was Nostradamus and it's the same with the "yellow hordes." That was Nostradamus too. It wasn't the Bible.

Jackie: I've told you this, when I was little I spent a lot of time listening to the adults conversations and I remember during I think it was after the war, World War II, but I remember some neighbor that use to spout the Bible all the time when they were sitting around having coffee and they were talking about Russia and she said that in the Bible – I thought she said the Bible. It says beware of the bear from the north and that that is Russia.

Alan: You see, in the celestial sky towards the North Pole, you'll see the Great Bear and that's always been associated with Satan, that area.

Jackie: Is that Ursa?

Alan: There's Ursa Major and Minor. Also in the Bible they make references to Satan living in the north, so that's always been associated with the Great Bear.

Jackie: I can remember walking to school worrying about whether or not we were going to be attacked by Russia.

Alan: Fear is a fantastic method of controlling millions and millions of people because they look towards leadership to take care of things for them. It's a natural tribal instinct, which these people at the top understand very well and they manipulate it to their advantage and they take advantage of the people all the time. That's why we're always in a constant state of crisis. There's not been one generation who've lived in a time of peace from the beginning to the end of their life. Either financial chaos or war or both, but they keep us going up and down like yo-yos.

Jackie: Yes and you know what I'd like you to do our last few minutes here? Comment, address that, how we can know this stuff and not be living in fear. Not be living in panic and know this stuff. Will you talk about that?

Alan: The first thing is not to respond to it. I take it for granted that whatever comes out of the news, and I've got plenty of information to back this up, whatever comes out of the news is psychological warfare. It's designed that way. It's not new by the way. The news business was not taken over recently. It was set up like this. In the 1700's in England--

Jackie: I'm talking about the topics that we discuss on this broadcast, it could be very frightening to people.

Alan: It can only be frightening if they take it to heart that what's happening is all by chance. When you realize it's all planned this way you begin to lose your fear, especially when you realize it's always been this way. It's a technique of controlling the peoples' minds through fear; and once you realize that, you stop fearing them and of course you stop using their system. You stop voting even for them. Why would you vote for a corrupt system that's always been corrupt?

Jackie: Why would you vote when your vote doesn't count anyway?

Alan: Exactly, yes, so the thing is to take everything with not a pinch of salt but a mountain of salt because psychological warfare is nothing new. It's been used on your grandparents and their predecessors too. It's ongoing and it's a technique to make you submit to powerful figures in the system so that they can get their way; and their way is always more for them, less for you and it's a form of tyranny, which we now call democracy. And tyranny is tyranny. It doesn't matter what they want to call it, what guise they give it. Stop giving your power to them. Stop worrying about the things they tell you to worry about and start thinking for yourself.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but knowing this. Knowing that it's all by design. Like for example the aspartame in the food, to kill people, to reduce the population, et cetera. Do everything that we can. In other words, make choices of how we're going to spend our time, Alan?

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: And are we going to go, oh, well I'm not going to garden because it's too time consuming, and then are we going to eat their poison food and their genetically modified food that genetically modifies the body, or will we do what we can to live as naturally and free of their system as possible.

Alan: Also, it takes every individual who knows this stuff to speak out about it to whoever they meet.

Jackie: Exactly.

Alan: They mustn't be afraid to speak. When you're afraid to speak the game is over.

Jackie: Well, we'll do this some more, won't we, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Thanks so much for being here tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back tomorrow night on time bearing any unforeseen incidents. Thank you for being here folks. God bless you. Good night Alan.

Alan: Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
July 25, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Guess what? We're on time tonight. Isn't that a treat? It is for me and I suppose at least you'll appreciate it. Today is Monday. Thanks for being here with us tonight. It is the 25th of July and it just seems like the whole month of July passed me by like it was never here. I don't know about you, about the concept of time, it's weird. Anyway, it is the 25th of July in the year 2005 and our guest this evening is Alan Watt once again. I'm very appreciative of Alan coming on with us. I'm having some kind of a problem with my printer and there's information I've been wanting to share with you folks and I can't get it out of the printer and Alan was kind enough to come on here and keep this broadcast rolling. Alan Watt, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So how has it been with you and what's up?

Alan: Oh, just the very hot weather we're getting up here and the spraying of course. They've announced that there's going to be a storm tomorrow, so I watched them make it, spray it above me in preparation for the storm. That's how down pat they have this.

Jackie: So they're actually calling for the weather tomorrow?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So you're watching them prepare the skies for the weather that they're calling for?

Alan: That's right. It's quite something to watch them just go from east to west back and forth and lay on this odd looking – well, you've seen it. It's like someone stuck their hand in candy cane and just pull out big strands of it in different directions and some of them are different, plus the trails they leave behind them are spreading much faster than they used to.

Jackie: You're talking like cotton candy, yes?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Cotton candy. They way they can wisp it out?

Alan: Yes, and unlike normal clouds they go in all directions and have these long curling tails on them, so it's like living in a science fiction movie and or maybe a horror movie, because like horror movies most of the people involved don't know what's happening to them. That's the oddest thing about it.

Jackie: I think I was telling you about this. I got an email and somebody was kind of doing an overview on all the stuff that's going on, a quick one with the chemtrails, the food additives, the genetically modified food, the vaccines. All the new and unique and sometimes unseemingly untreatable diseases, designer diseases, and then at the end of it he says gosh it almost seems like someone is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: I mean chemicals that should not be there will make you ill. Anything that's not naturally in nature especially in these concentrated doses will eventually affect everybody. There's no getting away from it. It's everywhere.

Jackie: Yes, and the people that call you. You've talked to people from all over the country that so many of them or that the people that they know are having respiratory problems.

Alan: Yes, frequent recurring too and some people are more prone to it than others as well, so it shows up on them more frequently and more obviously. A lot of people you know can carry these illnesses and pneumonias for even two or three years before it really hits them, but the older they get the more it takes it out of them and so the more obvious it is. However, the very young and the very elderly are coming down first, but it's also affecting all age groups. Whether they smoke or not doesn't matter and people who are prone to allergic responses are coming down with it too. This is affecting – in fact pharmacists across the country and from other people who've phoned me they talk to the pharmacist and I ask them to talk to the pharmacist and it's like taking an informal study because the pharmacists are going great guns with antibiotics right now to cope with the bronchial infections.

Jackie: Didn't you suggest that people ask their pharmacists what is the most prescribed antibiotic today?

Alan: The new one they're dishing out by the handful or the bucket full is Vioxin. That's a fairly recent one but I wouldn't really use that except if nothing else works. It's more expensive too than the regular antibiotics and because it's fairly new I don't think it has a generic supply yet. They have the patent for a while.

Jackie: You'll probably pay about \$20 a pill for it.

Alan: Yes, something like that, not far off actually with the dispensing fee. The next most commonly prescribed thing for people who never had this before are the bronchial inhalers for bronchial dilators for people normally who have asthma and now it's being used for people who are developing asthmatic symptoms later in life and it's due to these chemtrails.

Jackie: Yes, there are young people. It isn't just later in life because there are several friends that we have that I know their children are suddenly asthmatic and have never been asthmatic in their life.

Alan: That's happening more and more frequently. We'll never get a complete study because I'm sure the government is keeping a lid on it. We know they're keeping a lid on the fact that they're even spraying. They won't even talk about it but they're collecting all the data, I'm sure. Another sort of informal study you can do is to inquire from undertakers what the most common cause of death is today and if their business is up, and it certainly is, and once again it's persistent pneumonias. This is affecting everybody from north to south and east to west.

Jackie: Gosh Alan, it sounds like somebody is trying to kill us, doesn't it?

Alan: No. That's paranoid now, Jackie. They wouldn't do anything to harm us.

Jackie: I'm just a conspiracy theorist.

Alan: Yes, they actually love us and they're just helping the aliens to take care of us. But no, I mean not one single newscaster on regular media or a newspaper will even touch the subject, so they all know that it isn't just losing their job perhaps. It's maybe the fact they'll never work again or it might even be more serious, but no one will touch the subject.

Jackie: Well, they aren't allowed to and even if they did, do you think the news is live – the news is pre-cut, isn't it?

Alan: Yes it is. Everything is bits and bites and it's all censored, edited. If you look at the end of the newscast, which most people don't, just look at how many producers are there editors, sub-editors and so on who decide what's to be left in and what's to be read over the airwaves.

Jackie: In other words, what you're saying is the whole show is produced but you've got the one person sitting there live doing their scripting; because I was thinking if one of them dared to just come right out and tell the truth it wouldn't even be aired, but maybe one of these days some brave person will just get up and say I can't do this anymore right on

the air right live. You know what I mean, Alan?

Alan: It wouldn't happen because there is no such thing today as actually live. They have at least 20 to 30 seconds delay.

Jackie: Okay, that's what I was wondering.

Alan: And they'd switch to something else right away.

Jackie: So it couldn't happen.

Alan: Everybody is being watched you know.

Jackie: Well, I got an email not too long ago and allegedly, you don't know this but it was somebody who said that it was a friend of theirs who worked for one of the networks and she said – this is referencing the past presidential election and you know there was next to nothing in the news about all the vote scam that went on all over the country but actually it was the state of Ohio where it was just totally out of this world. In other words, in one precinct using this as an example. Let's say they had 85,000 people voting when maybe there were only 30,000 registered voters in that precinct. It was just out of this world and I remember watching that night. I flipped it on just before I went to bed and this Ken Blackwell who's the Secretary of State there in Ohio, he was saying it's going to be at least 10 days before we can get the vote in and da-da-da and the next morning they were calling up for Bush and you know what I found out? I've been doing some research on JINSA, that's Jewish Institute for National Security something. Okay. JINSA. It's a Jewish organization and they've got this board of advisers and I was looking at the board of advisers. Ken Blackwell is one of the JINSA board of advisers. I think between JINSA and APAC they've got the U.S. government pretty well tied up. I mean APAC controls the Congress because of their large amounts of money; they can get rid of a congressman if they want to and JINSA is the adviser and so many of the people that are part of JINSA – in fact Cheney used to be on the board of advisers. Wolfowitz, I think it was in 2003 he was given the Man of the Year Award by JINSA and they come right out in their mission statement in their program and talk about that basically what their function is is to work hand-in-hand with the U.S. and Israel for the protection of Israel.

Alan: These are huge lobby groups as well with tremendous funding.

Jackie: They've got a whole bunch of retired military admirals, majors, et cetera on their advisory board. It's really pretty sick. But you know what? At least – I don't know. It gives you a sense at least – not more than a sense. It takes away any doubt whatsoever that the U.S. government is totally under the control of these creatures.

Alan: I think the U.S. government was maybe set up for this very purpose. I always think of the symbols of the U.S. from the beginning, actually before the beginning, all the Masonic symbols are so open. They're ancient symbols going way back to Sumer actually through Egypt with the eagle, the symbol of Manasseh with holding the arrows in one hand and the olive branch in the other. Of course you've got 13 fruit and 13 arrows in the U.S. one and the Rothschild family has the same symbol with 5 fruit and 5 arrows for the 5 sons of Rothschild but it's the same part of the coat of arms.

Jackie: And there was the 13 original colonies.

Alan: That's right and before that, I've got an old book from the early 1800's with the coinage and the tokens they were using for money prior to the revolutionary war.

Jackie: In the colonies?

Alan: In the colonies and this stuff about FDR putting the Great Seal or putting the pyramid on the money with the All-Seeing Eye on the pyramid, this was done before the Revolutionary War because if you check into the tokens that they were using and the money they were using prior to that in the colonies you will see the same thing there. They were using the pyramid and the All-Seeing Eye prior to 1776.

Jackie: Yes well Alan, the chapters of the book that I have been working on so diligently for the past week and a half. Maybe it's been two weeks. I don't know. I've just lost time. It's chapters 16, 17 and 18 and they're already to go over to Darrin. In fact, I've got them sitting there just ready to send over. This is exactly what was addressed in these chapters. Well actually chapter 16 turned into three of them because first we were looking at the connection between the Talmud and the freemasons, the Jews and the freemasons. I mean it just leaves no room for doubt and then the question came into my mind actually after I finished chapter 12 of the book about the Revolutionary War because they constantly take claim – they brag that every single revolution that they were behind, so I got to looking into that and there is absolutely no doubt that it was orchestrated and pulled off and paid for this Hyam Solomon that is the big hero of the revolution. There's one of the bios on him from I think it's called Wikipedia. It's an encyclopedia online. Well Wicca or something like that. I thought of what you said about Wicca. But anyway, they come right out and say that he went over to France and got money from the Rothschild's to finance the Revolutionary War and in so many ways how they were involved in this and one of the pieces that I was excerpting from said that when the Declaration of Independence was written it was sent to Holland via St. Eustatius. I think it's St. Eustatius or something like that. It was an island where the Jews had developed a stronghold and they were supplying et cetera--

Alan: Gunpowder was coming in too.

Jackie: That's right. But here's what it said, that the Declaration of Independence was sent to Holland via the Jews from St. Eustacia. And that it was stopped by an English ship and confiscated and that the Declaration of Independence had a letter along with it that was explaining the document and it was in Hebrew. The letter was in Hebrew and then I found a piece on the French Revolution and that was the last thing I added to chapter 18. Well I started doing some research on Lafayette, I got wondering about that guy. That was the French – he entered the war. He was a wealthy Frenchman came over, he actually according to the bio purchased a ship and put together a bunch of – I guess they were revolutionaries. Actually, they didn't call them that. But Lafayette was a Freemason and he was the Grand Master of the Grand Orient Lodge until his death. He came over here and helped whip the colonists into fighting shape along with his revolutionaries that he brought with him. Then he goes back to France and then of course Benjamin Franklin was the Ambassador to France for five years after that, so was Thomas Jefferson, and it said that after he went back to France he kept very close contact with brother Benjamin Freedman and then Thomas Jefferson and then it proceeded to say that – I forget the words they used. Basically, he helped to foment the Russian Revolution and actually fought in it and then again in 18 – maybe it was 31, I can't remember the exact date. He actually led a revolution to take down the Bourbons, so this was an international revolutionist.

Alan: It was international. Albert Pike wrote about it. Albert Pike said at that time in the 1800's, he said that we are behind revolutions. He didn't mince words about it and he said that we never begin a premature revolution. In other words, they do all their groundwork first. It takes years to set up. They train the people to do exactly what they're to do. They go over every possible scenario that could occur and ways to defeat oppositions long before it even begins and he said that's why they're so able to pull it off; and then Pike trained Giuseppe Mazzini, which is just Josef Mason. That's what it means. Mazzini is Mason, and he became the head of the World Revolutionary Party in Italy and that became the communist party Lenin took over from Mazzini. This was a continuous thread right through the Scottish Rite of Freemason from Charleston in the States.

Jackie: In the book that I excerpted from in chapter 16 was titled "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and it did mention that letter that Mazzini allegedly wrote and how they said that they were going to loose the nihilists and the atheists. I mean the bloody terror that they were going to cause and it all has happened that way. And the thing that's amazing to me, I found this piece on the French Revolution and in 1789 which is of course when the treasonous U.S. Constitution was being ratified here during the French Revolution or just before it – anyway, they came up with what they called the Declaration of Rights of Man and Citizens, okay. Well, guess who wrote that? Well, in the first place, this article and I excerpted this and is the last part of chapter 18 the article said if you look at article 1 of the French Declaration and you look at article 1 of the UN Resolution you see that they're almost identical, and Alan, they were. I went and looked them up and put them in there and then so I'm reading this French Declaration and then you get down to the bottom and it says the above document was written by Major, General or whatever, Lafayette and his good friend and neighbor Thomas Jefferson. So there we are and of course they said a lot of it was based on the Declaration of Independence. Well, who wrote the Declaration of Independence? It wasn't Thomas Jefferson. His name was put to it, but when you've got the same damn language from back in the 1700's right up to 1948 and the UN is the same creatures with the same

plan.

Alan: There's no doubt this has been an old plan that's been worked down through the centuries to get to total control and it's a scary kind of future they envisaged because it is total control. They don't believe in individual freedom. They believe in the collective and they also under the guise of – because they use communism of course to the extreme because the final system, which we see right now in fact, has a fascist elitist group at the top with a massive bureaucracy running the common people under a communistic system, socialist system. It's a combination of the two and Lenin himself said there are three explanations to describe communism. He says there's one for the workers, which is very simple because they must get the workers behind them for revolution sake and they will think that it's going to give them equal rights and so on. Then there's one for the middle management level, which is more detailed in the scientific socialism which is very important. Then of course there's actual real ones at the top who understand the agenda and that is for those who deserve to rule the world have the right because of their superior intellect, they have the right to manage the lives of every single individual on the planet.

Jackie: Wasn't Voltaire somebody that has been pushed out there like a great?

Alan: Voltaire – just like today they use a lot of writers and novelists and so on because most ideas are put across through fiction because your guard is down and you enjoy the book and you don't realized you're being programmed along a certain way. Voltaire initially was from Switzerland. A lot of them came from Switzerland, these revolutionaries. Voltaire was groomed by a woman in Switzerland, a very wealthy woman. He had to leave there eventually because he was caught three or four times exposing himself in the streets to children and so they took him to France and eventually Benjamin Franklin took over as the Grand Master of the French Orient Lodge and he initiated Voltaire into the society.

Jackie: Yes he did. I read about that – and this was right from the Grand Lodge, The Ancient and Accepted da-da-da from Scotland, and it was a piece on freemasonry. It told about all these wonderful people like George Washington and Benjamin Franklin and Voltaire and Lafayette. It told all their names. But anyway, it told in there that – I think Voltaire was in his 70's according to this when he was initiated into the higher degrees and that brother Benjamin Franklin did the rites and everything and then Voltaire touched the lambs wool, the apron to his lips with tears in his eyes.

Alan: That's right. When he did that with his apron, I guess he exposed himself again.

Jackie: I guess he would have, wouldn't he?

Alan: There was so many perverted people in these societies towards the top and of course the ones down below don't know that but they are very perverted and it's almost as though they're selected for that. People who have a grudge against society or they're personally an outcast because of their preferences are used to promote the agenda through writing and today it's movies and so on, but this is an old technique. Benjamin Franklin also belonged to the Hellfire Club in England outside London High Wycombe and it's an interesting name, High Wycombe, from Wicca, you see, and they had the riotous orgies there. The odd thing was during the Revolutionary War when Franklin was over in France, he traveled there every other month to London and he got into London – no one stopped him. You think he'd be arrested, but he was allowed to come and go into London and attend these orgies at the Hellfire Club and of course the actual Hellfire Club itself is still standing today and they had about five years ago in the British newspapers they renovated it and they did take up the floor boards and they found the remains of I think it was five or six babies.

Jackie: Oh, they were doing sacrifices.

Alan: They were either doing that – but they were doing more than that. They were doing selective breeding because every High Masonic club at that time had a type of brothel attached.

Jackie: All right, listen. Hold the thought. Don't lose your train of thought because we have to take our break. Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be right back with Alan Watt. And please don't lose your train of thought there. The babies and the selective breeding.

All right, we're back with Alan Watt, and folks, those of you who listen regularly are very aware that Alan has written three books. His third one is now being delivered and I'm going to have Alan explain a little bit about the books and give you his address for those of you who would be interested. The reason I see these as so critical is that Alan gives us a lot of ancient history and as he's said over and over again that the same things happen down through the ages and for me and I believe that. I didn't disbelieve it at all.

But Alan, I was explaining this to you. The research that I've done and all of the connections that have been made and that there can be no denying that what you said about the U.S. being founded to bring in the final plan of the New World Order, the world they've planned for world dominion. With all the information that I've discovered there can be no denying it and there's something different about believing it and actually knowing it and it's sort of like taking a magnifying glass just to one little piece of history going back 200 years. When you see the plan besides the writers and the producers and the directors and the actors and all of the intrigue and all of the machinations, you realize that this same plan with the same type of activity – it's like a pattern that has gone on throughout the ages right up to today all over this whole planet and your books take us way back there and help us literally to get out of the forest so we can see the trees. I guess that's what it is. That's what I wanted to say about that. If there's anything else that you want to say, you go ahead.

Alan: Both Franklin and Jefferson made the same statement in their memoirs and they both said that the federation or the confederation of the United States would lead to a confederation of the world, of the nations, under one government run by 12 wise men. The 12 wise men of course in the Cabala is the perfect number of government. These guys were steeped in Cabalistic teachings.

Jackie: In Hyman Solomon's – one of his bios that I read they said that it has been said that he actually he wrote the Declaration of Independence which is hogwash too and that he designed the Great Seal of the U.S. and that he always knew that America would be a world – an empire or something like that.

Alan: That's why of course Wolfowitz and the rest of these boys in that club have said that this is the New American Century. They say there must be an empire. There's always been a world empire leader and they are the new world empire leader, so they've almost achieved their goals.

Jackie: Yes they have and you know I've thought about that with the John Birch Society's magazine "The New Americans." I wonder if that's a code for them for New America, the New American Century.

Alan: Birch is a Masonic term.

Jackie: Birch was a Mason.

Alan: Birch, Ash, Icke – Icke is oak in German. He's oak, you see, which is higher than the birch, and so they use these trees for specific designations and it's a warning to all masons what they are. Masons always have their little clue there through the names of societies and so on.

Jackie: You know the Birch Society reprinted [Berule's] book. What the heck was the name of that book? You know Abby Berule, the Secret Societies or whatever and in the preface of the book they had said that freemasonry is no longer – it's now benign. In other words, there's no power left in the freemasonry. Welsh. That was his name, right?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Welsh. What kind of a name is that?

Alan: Again, it's not from Britain, put it that way. It's not Welsh, it's Welch, 'ch.' A lot of these names are abbreviated. They compact them. You'll hear the name Baruch who was the banker. Now a lot of them of the same name compacted it down to Birk (Burke, Burk), for instance; so Welch is like Wel-loch or Wel-lash and so they compact it down – that's what they do with a lot of these names.

Jackie: Are you having a storm there?

Alan: Not yet. They're still spraying. It's building up to it though.

Jackie: I just heard almost cracking like lightning.

Alan: There may be further south.

Jackie: Tell our listeners about your books and they can get them.

Alan: Yes. There's three of them and I call them Cutting Through and there's I, II and III. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get it back to you as soon as I can.

Jackie: And you do recommend if they're only getting one book and they don't have the first one they should get the first one first?

Alan: Yes. I lead them through the Masonic steps and leading up to the final one, which is a lot of ancient history to do with the same takeover techniques with the money boys and so on in ancient times through what records remain and you can see how incredibly precise this high masonry is. There's nothing slipshod about it. It's a science. A definite science, so much so, that your whole language as been created and masonically encoded in the 1500's when they updated English from the old German Saxon to what we call English today and Francis Bacon who helped to do that and he talked about it. He said, "*we are creating the international language of the future which will be called English.*" They had a whole team of priests basically working on the creation of the English language and Shakespeare worked with them too, and Shakespeare through his plays introduced – I can't remember how many thousands of words, over I think 100,000 new words, into the English language. Basically, they created the English language.

Jackie: Why are they making a big deal today about everybody having to learn Spanish like here in the U.S.?

Alan: It's simply for the U.S. to have more friction. They're building up internal friction within the United States on purpose and then they'll pass laws which are coming down on everyone and then they'll come out with all the solutions to it. They've done the same in Canada. They have French and English. They've tried this in different countries so they know how to create friction very easily.

Getting back to the Hellfire Club, in the 1700's and right up to today in some very high clubs they have brothels attached to them. Now these weren't normal brothels in the usual sense; they did have women who worked "regularly" you might say, but they also had the higher prostitutes who were very high-class prostitutes with certain genetic lines in their blood basically, in their genes; and the Hellfire Club when Franklin was a member, the top one there was Madame Bouvier.

Jackie: That was related to Jacqueline Bouvier Kennedy?

Alan: That's right. In fact, there's two of them still alive today, two of the Bouvier's in France, two sisters. They were highly sought after and if you could serve the system well of Masonry to further the revolutionary cause towards global governance by this intellectual elite or you contributed to science—that's why they all try to get their names in the science books—then you were allowed to mate with one of these high women, and the offspring then was trained and brought up as a tongue-in-cheek "orphan." The "window's son" they call it, and he would be trained for high office either in bureaucracy or politics. This still goes on today and there's talk even that Bill Clinton was one of these and that his father was one of the Rockefellers but his mother definitely was a high-class Madame Bouvier type who went to the very wealthy parties all over Europe and America.

Jackie: Oh, she wasn't the lowly maid?

Alan: Oh, no. No. She went to very expensive parties and traveled extensively.

Jackie: You know I was wondering about this Lafayette. In his bio they said that his father died when he was two years

old and that 11 years later his mother and grandfather died leaving him immensely wealthy and he was trained at the military school there and by the age of 16 I mean he was a professional soldier. It made me wonder when the mother and grandfather died 11 years later if it was a natural death, or an accident, or were they taken out of the picture so their minion could have that kind of wealth.

Alan: Well, it's that and it's also to cover the fact that they have brought up these children with one training and that's the expertise in martial war. Napoleon was also raised for that exact same purpose and when they came out with the first Declaration of Rights in France, they also said that we think that a man may come out of Corsica—where Napoleon was born and raised. A man might come out of Corsica and lead the revolution to glory; and of course Napoleon came along and he was steeped from the age of five onwards in nothing but warfare and warfare techniques. They train them specially for their function in life. It's quite fascinating.

Jackie: I thought he came in after the revolution.

Alan: Yes, he did but the revolution was failing. The "mountain" as they call it, the old masons, the older elders, they formed a huge part of the government. They were always arguing with the younger ones and Napoleon stepped in and took it over and he literally didn't change just France. He changed every country that he went into.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off because they vilified him.

Alan: They vilified him in one sense, but in another sense he did much more. He did what he was supposed to do. He helped unify other countries into larger countries. That's part of the ongoing war program is to – like the Soviet Union did. They took all these small countries and incorporated them and then gave them exact same system of money, education, bureaucracy and so on, until you couldn't really tell them apart. Napoleon did help to unify a lot of the countries, small, tiny countries into larger ones, and that lead up of course to the first world war, step-by-step, it's all going in the same direction. Now you have a United Europe, which was also Napoleon's dream and it was also Winston Churchill's dream. That was part of it. Karl Marx talked about a United Europe, a Pacific Rim conglomerate and a United Americas, and he wrote about that in the 1840's and said they'd all be under a super world government. This is nothing new. It's all been put out there. It's just isn't taught much, if at all, in schools. However, the books are there in the universities. It's an ongoing process and the United States is simply finishing off the task, and as it finishes off the task its standards of living must come down to meet those of the rest of the world which is being leveled.

Jackie: They're leveling the playing ground, the playing field.

Alan: See, a country which cannot feed itself, number one, and the farming basically is going right out the window in Canada and the States. It can't feed itself. It has no industry to even rearm if they had to by themselves, is no longer a nation really. In other words, they're helpless, so they need the international system now.

Jackie: There was somebody evidentially on the Fox New Network and I don't know who it was but I did get the email and the interview and I skimmed it and this yo-yo said on Fox News that he's expecting within 90 days something very – another terrible attack on the U.S. I don't know if it had something – by the way, there is an article and I checked it out myself from the *Navy Times*. The title of the article was "*Uncle Sam Wants You Even if You're 42 Years Old*" and that was the article from the *Navy Times*. I went and got it and then there was I think *New York Times* article and said that the Pentagon was calling for raising the age on recruiting to age 42.

Alan: They had a blurb on one of the newscasts that they'd actually taken in undertakers – recruited them, called them into duty and I think they were close to the age of 60.

Jackie: Undertakers, that would be to take care of all the dead bodies?

Alan: Yes. The U.S. according to the BBC and CBC in Canada is having a tough enough job just policing Iraq and they want to go into Iran, Syria and so on, so they must have trouble in all the other countries that are going to help them to motivate them to help them. That's why you're having all this trouble in London and so on. If you were a true terrorist you would sit back because Tony Blair and his cabinet were ready to get kicked out of parliament after all the inquiries

which were out in the open and about all the lies that he told to get the public to go along with the war. He was on his way out and then the week following the bombing was scheduled to be mass demonstrations in the streets against the ID card and why would the terrorists go and help Tony Blair? Because off go the bombs, he's back up on the podium again and "we're here to protect you." He's in charge. He's the man of the moment and out goes the ID. The public are getting it.

Jackie: The real ID like we've got here?

Alan: It's the same company that's manufacturing it for the world and it's an active chip inside it and you must carry it at all times and it has your health on it and everything. Plus, it will be used they have said for your bank card as part of the cashless society. That's out in the open over there, so they'll monitor everyone's transactions. This is total observation.

Jackie: There's a piece there titled "*New Order of the Barbarians*." I've talked about it before. In fact, a long time ago I read most of it to our listeners and this insider Dr. Richard Day – this was back in the early or mid-60's speaking to a group of pediatric physicians in Pittsburgh was telling how they were going to bring all of this about. It is absolutely amazing. Dr. Lawrence Dunegan who I believe just recently passed away was a pediatrician, one of the attendees and Dr. Day told them that several years ago he wouldn't have been able to tell them what he was going to tell them that night. But he said everything is in place and nothing can stop us now. We are going to go in to the 21st century with a running start he said and this time we're going to get it right and he goes into detail about what they're going to do. That's what sparked this thought in my mind, Alan, about the cashless society and how they'll do it and how close a track they'll be keeping and when you read this you will have no doubt that this was told by an insider. It wasn't somebody who made it up. He even talked about the people who believed that they could run and hide. Maybe go out and live in the woods or something. He said we'll burn the forests down and what the heck are they doing today, Alan?

Alan: I know. The Ministry of Natural Resources had a documentary on with the Forestry Commission and it's so interesting. I always laugh at the theories as they swap from a complete opposite theory and the opposite becomes the new norm and now the guy who use to fight the fires – the new theory is that they should set the fires. Of course, British Columbia had over 3,000 fires last year and a lot of people lost their homes in it and the ministry is now starting these supposed control burns, which have the habit of getting out of control. That is the new norm now. I noticed that none of the animal rights activists are even talking about this, which doesn't surprise me, because think of all the animals that are getting killed and roasted in these fires.

Jackie: And part of the insanity as I recall. This was quite a few years ago in California and some people were burning brush around their homes to make a firewall and these people were fined because there was some kind of a mouse that lived in that kind of brush. These people were actually fined for setting the fires that literally wound up protecting their home from the forest fires; and yet, like you said, they're burning all these forests down and many animals with it and these animal-loving organizations aren't saying a damn word.

Alan: They're willing fools and it's only their leaders who know the real agenda, but the willing fools are just another class of sheep just like religious people. They do what their leaders tell them and that's why they're not protesting. Their leaders, just like the Soviet Union, the Soviet Union was run by NGOs, primarily women, and I've got that first-hand from a lot of people from the Soviet Union and they were all handpicked by the politburo all the leaders of these NGOs and it's exactly the same here. The Rockefeller Foundation I know for a fact because one woman works for them and her job is to write checks to these NGOs. That's all she does. Thousands of checks and the Rockefeller Foundation is backing most of them and along with that comes the Rockefeller policy. If you accept the money, accept the policy.

Jackie: And the NGOs in one of the UN's writing that I have, they're talking about the UN becoming a true world parliament and that the only thing that was missing was the voice of the people and then basically what it came down to is that the NGOs are the voice of the people and to use an example of that the – oh, what the heck is it? The business. Gee, everybody joins it.

Alan: Rotary club.

Jackie: No. When you own a business. Oh shoot. I went through this the other day talking about this with somebody and the name escaped me. It's local. Chambers of Commerce, Alan. It's one of the oldest NGOs. It's international and of course then it's national and then of course it's state and then it's local and I was a member of the Chamber of Commerce for years when I owned my business, until I found out that they were promoting the NAFTA and I was beginning to wake up and I got out of it. But when you think about the millions of people who were members of the Chamber of Commerce and there's the Chamber of Commerce at the international level speaking out for all of the UN programs. They take this. That all of the millions of people that are members of the Chamber of Commerce, the chamber is speaking for those people and that's the parliament of the people are the NGOs.

We are out of our hour. Alan, thank you. You know what? I don't know. Maybe you'll come back tomorrow night. You know what entered my mind as you were talking was the hermaphrodite when you mentioned women and we had a conversation about that and I think it would be very interesting for our listeners and so maybe we could pick that up tomorrow night.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. Ladies and gentlemen, thank you for being here and God bless you and have a lovely evening, folks. Have a nice day tomorrow. Alan, thank you. Good night.

(Transcribed by Linda)

July 26, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday. It is the 26th of July, in the year, 2005. I hope you had a nice day, folks. It was up in the high 90s here today, and I don't know, the humidity, it felt like about 140%, but we had a storm this evening, but it seems to have cooled off and that's a blessing. We talk about the weather a lot, don't we? We just, well, it is the weather, whether we like it or not. Basically, that's what it is. Because it's being controlled and modified, and they're causing, the controllers are causing a lot of problems for people, besides health problems, destroying the farms, and just probably having fun with their little game. Anyway, Alan is back with us tonight. We were, just before we went off the air last night, he had mentioned something that sparked a conversation that we had had. I thought it was very intriguing and I thought that you folks would like to hear what, we've talked about this before somewhat, that the Plan, if you would, the Ultimate Plan, according to what Alan says, is to actually recreate, literally recreate the physical human body, and simply have unisex, a unisex individual, a hermaphrodite. I guess that's, I don't know if you would call it unisex or what. Alan, what would you call it?

Alan Watt: It's the end product of supposedly the next Great Leap Forward, which is to create two in one.

Jackie: Yeah, would you call that unisex?

Alan: In a sense, in a sense it will be a true bisexual, you know.

Jackie: A true one because it will have both female and male organs. We talked about that. Well, when we were talking the other night and you got talking about this, what they're already capable of doing, can we kind of repeat that conversation?

Alan: It's the oddest thing, when you go back into ancient history, and Plato for instance talked about, now these are allegories for something to come rather than something that was. So he refers to the deity or the creator or the god that they secretly worshiped, the aristocracy of Greece and he refers to it as being both male and female, male in the front, and female behind. And it's almost a joking way of putting it across that rather than walk, the thing actually sort of rolls or handstands and that's how it moves, and the way that he continued this conversation was to say that eventually the deity separated the male from the female, but not all of them he said were male and female. He said, sometimes it was a male in front and a male behind.

Jackie: What does that mean, a male in front and a female behind?

Alan: Well, that's what he was saying, was that they weren't all male and females. Some of them were male both ways. And he was using this allegory for the fact that so many Greek aristocracy, well, most of them actually were homosexual, and he said they were looking for their soul mates. And so he used a story to validate their lifestyle you might say. So, he said, that's why the aristocracy was actually involved in pedophilia really. Because they were searching out their soul mates. And of course, the nobility, including Plato himself.

Jackie: And the soul mate would be male? Yes?

Alan: That's what he was getting at. And the Greek nobility shared an awful lot in common with the Egyptian nobility in that they all believed in reincarnation, but they also believed that the spirit or the soul, the soul itself. There's a big, big difference between the soul and spirit according to Plato. But the soul itself was not gender neutral. It actually was male or female. So they believed they came back each time as males, you see. And because the other parts that would split off from them, eons before that, was what they were searching for, and supposedly that gave them the right to have sexual, well, interaction with young boys. The odd thing again, when you jump from that even to the writings in the Talmud and in Jewish folklore which comes from much, much older cultures, they also believe the same thing, that the deity was both male and female, therefore he made Adam in the same image, the perfect likeness, the perfect sameness, meaning that Adam was initially both male and female, and that the real fall came when the female was separated out of Adam.

Jackie: Well, it says in there, male and female created he them. And I've always wondered, you know, what that particularly meant. Created he them. Male and female.

Alan: And of course, it's in translation you start to see the differences. In the actual Greek, the word that's used for this perfect sameness is imago or image. And that actually comes from the term which you use to describe the shell of an insect. When you open the shell of an insect, the cocoon, you have the perfect image inside that cocoon of the creature that lived inside of it. And so, in other words, the initial Adam was the perfect sameness as the deity, meaning that he also had the same powers and everything. And then the female was separated eventually from him, and that's when he lost his power. However, in all Masonry, and pre-Judaic, pre-Hebrew, this was already accepted in the Egyptian culture and in the Greek, ancient Greek culture, was that when Eve was separated, or the female was separated, the male retained the spirit, and the female simply retained the right to reproduce her own kind on the earth. And that's still true of higher Masonry today. That's why Albert Pike, and Mackay and others all said that the female can only reflect like the moon, she can only reflect her husband's glory, who is the sun. He has spirit. That's what it means.

Jackie: That sounds like a friend of mine, during the time we were campaigning for Bo Gritz. He was one of those hellfire and brimstone guys, and he loved Paul and the Old Testament, and he called himself a Christian. And he was a divorcee, and he said to me one day, it was a shame that, no, no, that was about me, it was a shame that so many good people are going to go to hell. But he was talking about his wife and daughter, he said, God is no longer in that home. And when I asked him what he meant, he said the male is the Godhead, and when I left that home, God left. And let me tell you, what's really pathetic about it, he said it not as if he really believed that, that he would be in pain for his wife and daughter, but he said it in a real, holier than thou and superior attitude, like he thought it was cool.

Alan: Well this is an ancient belief. As I say, Masonry today has simply adopted a much older religion or mystery

religion that flows through all the ancient cultures and the aristocracies, right, as I say, back to Egypt and even back to Sumer. So, this is an ancient, ancient belief, hidden belief in the secret societies, which still is ongoing today, that that's the big secret, that Eve basically has no spirit. She is mother, which is matter. I mean, even the language supports this belief system, so she can only reproduce matter, whereas the male is the initiator of life, the female then takes over and reproduces. But her world is the world of matter. That's what they believe, mother/matter, you know, so that's why again women in the Eastern Star are fooling themselves and all the other, many, many branches of female side degrees, that were put in there simply to get the females on board as they say. Pike and Mackay and others all state that. Plus the Quatuor Coronati Lodge in England, which is the main historical lodge of research for Masonry, they all say the same thing, that these are simply show degrees, and don't contain the secrets. Getting back to the hermaphrodite, it's so odd that all priesthoods down through the ages have taken the same route of primarily recruiting males.

Jackie: The what males?

Alan: They've taken to recruiting mainly males to be priests. It wasn't until the Protestant so-called Revolution, which wasn't their revolution at all, it was already planned by the same side. There's only one side in everything. And that's when they started bringing the families you might say, the male and the female into the church. But even so, it's still retained by the male, all the authority within the church. Or at least it used to be, you know. In the Catholic Church it still holds to that effect, and of course, in most other cultures, such as the Muslim and so on, it's still, the reins of power are still in the muftis, the priests.

Jackie: Yeah. You know what I heard, that is probably so, when God created man, she was only kidding.

Alan: Well, sometimes I wonder, because it certainly seems to be a joke, you know.

Jackie: Yeah, it's a joke.

Alan: No, this is an ancient goal, was to reach perfection as they say.

Jackie: Well, these are weirdos, Alan. I mean, we're talking about some real weirdos here, let's face it.

Alan: Yet they're weirdos with the power and the system based on money.

Jackie: To bring their dream about. Yeah, well what I'm saying though is that, just because it's such an ancient held belief, I'm not saying that it isn't a possibility that in "the beginning" when they were first genetically engineering the human body, maybe there were hermaphrodites, but where this thing about the soul comes in, I mean, that's just idiocy. We're dealing here with some real idiots. And I don't mean idiots in the manner of not being educated, or being stupid. I mean, they're idiots. They're out of this world, Alan.

Alan: Well, you can certainly have idiots, but the problem is that they're idiots with power and that's scary.

Jackie: They are. You bet it is. Idiots with power.

Alan: And when you go, again, going back to the ancient mystery religions, like the Roman equestrian order, that was the high nobility order, they had so much in common with what we think of as the Old Testament, which is just a conglomeration of the Mystery Religion, as it already existed in all different peoples. The equestrian order used to pitch a roofless tent in a field, and the novices would come in there for their initiation, and they did, definitely, have sexual, anal intercourse with what was then the Grand Master. And then, when you jump forward to the Knights Templars you find the same thing was charged against them. They were indulging in sexual intercourse with each other, and that is validated by a lot of different sources, including John Dee, who did his best to cover up for them. But he did say that was one of the main charges which could not be denied, and we must remember, they were also a priesthood. They were a priesthood, and that was quite common amongst priesthoods, you know. So, what you find is, here's an interesting statement the Dalai Lama made, when he was asked, not too long after he'd moved out of Tibet in the '50s, and went to Europe, he was asked what he thought of homosexuality. And he started to answer

in the traditional Tibetan cultural stance, and then he checked himself, to realize that he was now in a new country with different views. And he said, well, if it doesn't break the vows of chastity, then it isn't sexual intercourse at all. In other words, to everybody's way of thinking, sexual intercourse is traditionally between male and female, therefore it doesn't exist, whatever men do amongst men is a different thing altogether. And that was the traditional excuse down through the ages amongst all male priesthoods. So, in other words, it's the old story of changing perspective by the use of different words. And that's very, very common. But the Knights Templars in their different statements, in different countries, did say the same thing, that they were sworn as brothers to alleviate each other's sexual needs. So all this hoopla about the wonderful Knights Templars and the Red Cross on their chest and they were heroes, we have to really look at it as it was. It was vastly different from the way it's portrayed in Hollywood. It was a priesthood first, and they were warriors, second. It was a priesthood.

Jackie: Don't they mention, don't they mention in the Old Testament the dog priests?

Alan: That's right. But all of the cultures, that's what you'll find in all the histories of all the peoples, the same organization existed everywhere. And they traditionally in all temples, and Israel was no exception. At least the Israel that we know of did exist for about 500 to 400BC, it was no exception, and the archaeologists have proved it. When you went to the temple, affixed to the temple at the front door, there was always the hall of prostitutes, where you would go in and have ritual intercourse, generally with a prostitute. That was the generative power. That was part of the process.

Jackie: A female, you mean?

Alan: A female. But they also saw one on the other side of the main entrance, and that has a male standing there. So it led off there for the males, if you wanted a male instead. And that was the same in all, in Egypt, in Greece, all over.

Jackie: Well, let's bring this back to today if we could, because you were telling me that they have already announced it, in scientific journals, etc, that they're able to create hermaphrodites today.

Alan: Yes. In fact, NASA did a two-hour documentary special, and it was narrated by David Suzuki, who does the wildlife programs generally, and he's a geneticist actually. They talked about going off to mine the planets. So you can imagine the cost of tin eventually, if they're going off to mine the planets. They said it might take many years to get to a planet. And the first thing they'd have to do, just like the old, old Star Trek series, they'd have to build underground quarters for living accommodations. They said the trip would take so long that they'd have to alter the human body, perhaps into the hermaphroditic type, which is self-reproducing, and can also be put into a state of hibernation, and of course, what they were getting at as well, was that there would be less tension, by having the same species, just one type, no male and female in conflict or competition with each other, or competition with other males.

Jackie: And they could reproduce themselves.

Alan: Yes. That's the whole idea. And they said that they could actually do that and, in fact, they said they could make a human to be, alter a human to live in any type of terrain, or climate, and they could actually make you like Cousin It, if you imagine. Cousin It was in, what do you call that program that used to be on, the Addams Family. It was covered in hair.

Jackie: I don't know. I didn't watch the Addams Family.

Alan: So if they went into an arctic type region, they could create a type of humanoid, and they can do it. They said that, that would be covered with its own fur. They could. They can do that.

Jackie: This was a NASA presentation.

Alan: Yes and it was big, they spared no expense, naturally, because this is all to get the public to accept the vast

expenditures into space research. And of course, Joe Average has been geared up and brainwashed into supporting it and thinking it's exciting, when in reality, it has nothing to do with Joe Average. It's only the plan of a small elite for the benefit of a small elite, and for the furtherance of their plan, which is to basically do on other planets what they've done here on earth. Suck the life out of it, basically. They said that the hermaphrodite can be made. So, they obviously have plans to do it, since they admit they can do it. I have no doubt they've been testing. We know for instance that long before the double helix and the genes and so on were actually physically seen, they knew they were there. And if you read Rutherford, who was the great mathematician, who did the dimensions of the Great Pyramid, Rutherford in his own memoirs said that he was employed by the World Medical Association. This is the beginning of the 1900s. He's talking about a World Medical Association. And he said, to study human genes. Now, why would you need a mathematician to study human genes around 1910, when supposedly they couldn't even see the genes by then? He's giving it away that they could. They were way, way ahead of what we're told. And I'm sure the experimentation has been going on for an awful long time, and that's why they're so confident they can create anything that they want.

Jackie: I had a question that you explained. We were talking about the chromosomes, the X and the Y chromosomes. And I had to be refreshed on that. The woman carries the X, the male carries the Y. And then a male/female mating, if it's an X Chromosome that mixes with hers it's going to be a girl, but otherwise if it's a Y and an X, it's going to be a male. Is that correct?

Alan: Yes. That's right, and of course that's part of the mystery too, that they've always known, that the male produces in his sperm both X and Y.

Jackie: Oh, and the female only produces the X.

Alan: That's right. So, when the male Y, and of course the letter Y in Freemasonry means two in one, two into one. That's why they have such a big to-do about the letter Y. Every letter in the alphabet means something in Masonry.

Jackie: Yes, and the X, really, literally could mean exed out.

Alan: The X is also something that you write off or discard.

Jackie: Yeah, like the X Generation.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Or like, you said, Ex, the former. So, my question was, in my mind, that I asked you, how in the world does it reproduce. This creature would have to have, of course, the male testes. It would have to have a female uterus, and that was where I was feeling confused. But you explained, maybe what you knew, or at least you figured could happen.

Alan: We are in a scientific age, where they can literally extract anything from any body.

Jackie: I know, but in a natural way, how would they reproduce?

Alan: Well that would be a new natural way, you see. That would be the new natural. And of course, they don't even have to have the male external organ to do it. They can simply extract it and again, replant it you might say in another area.

Jackie: Or right up there.

Alan: It won't be that difficult. And since they say that they can do it, it means they've already done it.

Jackie: Exactly. And it's actually, it could say exactly where it is, when you think about it. Just retract, you know, the outward appendages, but, okay, my question was, would they have to have sexual intercourse, in order to do it. And

you said, that probably not.

Alan: I don't think they'd actually want that. I think they'd rather eliminate the sexual desire altogether.

Jackie: So they would create this creature to where it would somehow get a sperm connected up with an egg. I mean, the body would have to be built somehow, where it could be released, or something. Yes, Alan?

Alan: Yeah, it could be. Or again, once again, it could be extracted, even.

Jackie: You mean by outer means, by somebody else doing it. I have a feeling....

Alan: Or even a machine, really.

Jackie: A machine, okay, whatever. But I have a feeling, I don't know why, but if they're going to do this, they're going to try to make it so it will all happen without having, you know, to plug in or whatever. That there will be, maybe they wouldn't like that though. They would lose some control, wouldn't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes. And I can see the day coming, and they've written about this too. There's a book called, Future Man, and I've got the ISBN and the author and so on in the Second Book that I put out. That's an official scientific book, by various genetic research organizations, and it goes through a lot of this information, and they do, they've had huge meetings, international meetings about creating new types of humans to meet the scientific requirements of a scientific age.

Jackie: I can't imagine. We have to, wait. Hold your thought. Because we're about to take a break and I'm just going to repeat what I said the other night. I can't imagine this world without women. We'll be back, folks, right after this, with Alan Watt, in this intriguing conversation.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: And we're back with Alan Watt, and we're talking about, folks, if this sounds, really way out there to you, it's only because it is. And yet, Alan, in the books that he has done provides as he was saying before the broadcast, the actual pages from these books, where they're talking about it. And the clues are there. And it's interesting Alan, not too long after we talked about this, the first time on the air. Now, I think it was probably a few years ago, there was a big, what do you call, documentary on one of the channels. I have C-band satellite, so I don't get all the mainstream, but HBO or one of those. And it was on hermaphrodites. And it was about people who were born, and yet, in this documentary, for the most part, the parents either had them turned in from one, either to one or the other sex. But basically, there's an organization of hermaphrodites, and what they were saying, these are people who didn't have the change, that who they are and what they are is just fine. And boy, if that isn't getting people ready to accept this, I don't know what is.

Alan: Well, we're in tremendous flux right now. Everything that was natural, or seemed natural, is in flux now. It's deliberately made so. And of course, this has been written about by various organizations, including the Communists, of course. They said a time would come where the Western Civilizations would almost crumble, and be ready to be born anew into another direction, and that's what's happening. Everything that used to be valued as normal has been totally broken down. And the Masons have terms for it where they build. In the Middle Ages they built huge cathedrals, and as they were building a new one, they were dismantling the old at the same time. That's why they call themselves Masons. It's society they build, and that has been under attack for a long time, especially since World War II. That was the first change, when they put the women into the workforce, as an excuse that the men were off to war. And then of course it was followed by massive campaigns to get women into the workforce continuously, and in Europe, they played it out there that they had to get it for extras, to supplement her husband's pay, and then it became of course standard. And now as you know it's the norm. So women have been encouraged to give up that one outstanding and unique feature that they have, which is to have children. And they give it up at the expense of their own psychological health and the detriment of the people, of course, in order to get a career.

Jackie: Because they think they have to.

Alan: This is all encouraged, deliberately so. We had the sexual revolution, we must remember, the term was revolution. We had the pop revolution, and then the rock revolution. So all of this came at the same time. And the drug revolution. To destroy that which was, in order to prepare the way for that which is to come, which is the new society, which is already planned by people you'll never see.

Jackie: Yes. And you know, a thought that occurred to me, which is a little frightening, because, okay, I guess what I'm doing is stepping into their shoes. The people, the children who are brought up into this "new society", everything is so normal to them, what we call normal and what is normal in our mind, may have been given to us as normal.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Okay, do you see what I'm saying, Alan? And yet, everything that isn't, what seems normal, natural. I would have to say natural. But then again, we don't know how much genetic tinkering, even with our food and the flowers, and all the plants, everything.

Alan: The inoculations even.

Jackie: Well, yes. But genetic tinkering, I'm talking with everything that to us is natural today.

Alan: Of course.

Jackie: And so, if that is a possibility, I guess what I'm saying is, stepping into their shoes, anything else other than as it is would seem abnormal.

Alan: Sure and especially with the massive indoctrination that they get at school, which actually begins at kindergarten, the whole sociological program towards what they will eventually experience in their lifetime, and the changes which will come when they hit thirty or forty, and how they will react to it. That's programmed into them as soon as they're two years old at kindergarten, in Europe.

Jackie: What was the movie, not Nineteen Eighty-Four, but, you know, where they have the incubator babies and things like that?

Alan: That's Aldous Huxley's book, Brave New World.

Jackie: Thank you, Brave New World. Shoot, there was something that I wanted to say about that, and I've forgotten what it was, trying to remember what the heck the name of the book was. Just go ahead and continue, Alan.

Alan: Well again that's a good example.

Jackie: Oh, I remember. I remember, remember the people who didn't succumb to the system, who were living far away, that was in Brave New World, wasn't it. They called them the Savages. And I remember these women sitting around saying, oh my God, you're saying that they actually give birth to a baby from their body, because in that time, it was all the, what do you call them, from the bottles. And that's exactly what could happen today, it truly is.

Alan: Well, there's been a lot of movies like that. Sylvester Stallone did one movie where he's a cop who goes into the future through cryogenics. He's frozen, and wakes up in the future, and he finds out they don't have sexual intercourse and exchange bodily fluids. They use that term, you know, and the actress that played his opposite there looked disgusted that they actually used to literally mingle their bodies and their bodily fluids together. So, this has been, they've got this across, in so many different ways, because all fiction is simply predictive programming, as

Tavistock calls it. It prepares our mind to accept something which we will experience in our lifetime. And because we saw it though fiction, it seems familiar and the idea isn't so horrible. That's why it's portrayed this way.

Jackie: And as you were saying Alan, when we were having this conversation previously, and I always wish when we have those kinds of conversations we're actually doing it on the air, but what you were saying, you see, because in my mind, it was difficult to imagine how a man would want to not be with a woman, or that a woman would accept, you know, that type of a thing. And it's as you said. The women are already giving up the femininity of what a woman is.

Alan: Absolutely.

Jackie: They're giving it up.

Alan: Carl Jung wrote a book called Memories, Dreams and Reflections, and a few other books. He was the psychiatrist that really was a true psychiatrist, as opposed to Freud, who was a fraud. And Carl Jung did a visit to the States, in about 1953, and he was astounded, he said, when women lose their eros, their femininity and begin to emulate the males, then he said, that culture is on the decline to things unknown. And he said he saw that for the first time in America, back in the '50s, where women literally tried to match the men in their strides, in the way that they walked, their gestures, and also, even emulating the kind of speech that men generally use. So he saw it being portrayed right in front of his eyes in the United States. So that's true. When a culture loses its eros it's ready for anything that their masters plan for it. Because there's nothing to hold on to. You only fight for that which is. When it's already in flux, and it is not what it was, then there's nothing to fight for, you see. And that's the trick of this whole system. It's so slick, so clever, that as we watch things changing, we are automatically adapting to them. We're being downloaded with propaganda on a daily basis, from so many sources, that by the time we realize what's happening it's already too late. And it's almost overwhelming. We also have to realize that the men have their sperm counts taken every year by the UN, they do surveys. Now, the UN has never declared why they're doing these surveys on the Western countries since the 1950s. And last year, the sperm count in the average Western male, including America, actually in Britain, it was down 85% of what it was in 1950.

Jackie: In Britain or America?

Alan: In Britain. America was 75% down. So, in other words, the men are only 25% fertile as they were, as opposed to 1950. And the UN gives these statements every year. They never qualify it with a comment as to why they're doing this study. You would think for instance, they would say, this is a crisis situation, but they don't, and that's the tell-tale that this is an agenda. That it's being caused by probably the inoculations I think, primarily, and since the polio vaccines began in the '50s, by Doctor Salk. Now Dr. Salk is known for the polio vaccine, he's lauded as a hero, and yet, when you go into the history books, about this man, he belonged to the World Eugenics Society. He believed in survival of the fittest. And he was all for eradicating the common person, because he said, in the future to come we won't need all these laborer workers.

Jackie: And that is the truth.

Alan: And he said there's too many of them, and they'll have to be eliminated. And this is the guy that comes forth with a vaccine to save us?

Jackie: Yes. And tell our listeners what you heard him say on the television at a Round Table.

Alan: This is a CBC documentary, in fact, on him. And they showed you old 8mm clips where he's talking, he's standing in his white coat with a couple of his partners, and he said, oh, yes, he says, we did know that there were over a hundred simian or monkey viruses in each polio shot, he said, but we thought it outweighed the risks, you know, the benefits would outweigh the risks. And he said, we did know that the Simian 40 Virus, that's just a numbering system to identify the particular one, and this is the fortieth virus they identified that everybody got, had one function, and that was to cause cancerous tumors. So they knew all of this.

Jackie: I thought you said brain tumors.

Alan: No, it's all cancers.

Jackie: Oh, just cancerous tumors, period.

Alan: And so they knew this. This comes from a man who in his own circle was better known for his speeches on eugenics and population control. And yet, they conned the whole Western World into taking this shot, and now we find that most men are almost sterile.

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what a lot of that probably has to do with too, is the estrogen dominance.

Alan: That's a plus factor.

Jackie: Well, yes. Because according to Kurt Nubian, his information comes basically from Dr. John Lee. There are 60,000 sources today of xenoestrogen, and xenoestrogen, folks, is an artificial estrogen, but the estrogen dominance causes femininity in men. It causes infertility. It causes women to have endometriosis. In fact, one of the reports that I found on this, Alan, came from a Canadian doctor. And what was amazing to me, is that he said, for the past fifty years, and you remember, what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin's book, in the Next Million Years, that was done in the fifties, and he was talking about the use of the hormones, and how they would change the people.

Alan: If you want to pacify aggressive males who might just upset the apple cart during massive changes, you stop them from being aggressive males, and you make them effeminate. And that's been done. It makes perfect sense.

Jackie: Yeah, but it's also causing. Okay, look at what else it's causing, besides sterility in the male, the low sperm count, they said that the incidence of hysterectomies, total hysterectomies, in Britain is high, only just behind the U.S., and they said something like 40-some percent of women will wind up getting total hysterectomies, and not even having to if they had their hormones balanced. So, you've got the men losing their sperm count, and you've got the women having their reproductive organs taken out, Alan.

Alan: Yeah. And you've got population control.

Jackie: No lie. Population control, big time.

Alan: And of course, what they didn't, and they never do, promote through any of the Hollywood movies or the sexual educational programs, is the fact that most women are becoming infertile through their fallopian tubes being infected with chlamydia, which is a long, long acting infection.

Jackie: And it's sexually transmitted.

Alan: Sexually transmitted. And so many men have it and don't know they've got it, because in the man, he has a mild, very mild warming, not a burning on urination, and he'll think nothing of it. And so many, in fact, they did a survey in Toronto, as being an average Western city, they did a survey about a year ago, and they found that about 60% of women, 25 and under, were carrying one or more sexually transmitted diseases.

Jackie: Oh my god.

Alan: Because they're so promiscuous. That's the new norm, you see. That is the new norm.

Jackie: Well, they've covered their bases. I mean, they just don't miss a lick, Alan.

Alan: No, they don't. It's total warfare on the public, and it always has been. Only now, over the last century, they stepped up the scientific techniques to accomplish it. I mean, Proctor and Gamble admitted, there's another thing,

they promoted, don't breastfeed your children. And they came out with the ostermilk they called it, over in Europe. And of course, the big pull again was to women's vanity. Your breasts won't sag so much if you don't breastfeed your children. And so many children lost out on the kicking off, the starting off, of their immune system, which they got from their mother's milk. And then Proctor and Gamble promoted the other big thing. Well, babies need special food now, you see. I don't know how we managed for thousands of years without Proctor and Gamble. And they were using a sterilization agent, a fluid, to wash out the jars before they put the baby food in it. And it just turns out that years later they find out that it's also an artificial form of estrogen, a synthetic estrogen, and they didn't know that at the time. And sure you have all these effeminate males now. So, this is a plan.

Jackie: And I wanted to say this too, for our listeners, folks, plastics, I added this information, and Darren has already put it in, about what Alan and I are talking about, and to give you just a little list there of sources of the xenoestrogens, and basically, we spray it in our rooms, we spray it in the air, we brush with it, we smell it, we sleep with it, we live with it, we slather it on our bodies. It's just about in everything. This information is there. And we also, Alan, I wanted to say this, I thought about it while you were talking. We talked about this a long time ago, and I read to our listeners a report titled, The Deneuralization of America, or the Population, and this was extremely researched. I went into probably two thirds of the sources that this article gave, and they were there, you know, the source scientific journals, etc. So, be sure to check that out. Alan, go ahead, I'm sorry.

Alan: I should mention the fact that I've got these three books to sell, you know. They're called Cutting Through, and there's 1, 2, and 3. The three of them. And if you want one or all of them [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com] and I'll send them out to you when you order them.

Jackie: There you go. And be sure that you put your full name and address and return address on it, or they won't deliver your mail. And the books are certainly, definitely, worth having. Basically, what it does, well, it's based on information that Alan shared with us over a couple or three years. And confirmation of the information that he has given us, and I say that he brought us out of the Dark Ages. He brought us out of the forest, so we could see the trees, and it's not been a happy or easy ride folks. I will admit that. And I think about you. I mean, Alan, I just finished those three chapters of the book, and I was in a funk that was not good, and I realized that I literally was just emotionally exhausted. And it was discovering the details of the things that you had already told us, but it was in more of a general way. And to be able to look, behind the scenes, and see all of the players, it was almost overwhelming to me. So, I think about our listeners. I think about them and how they feel. And folks, just know that, I don't know, rather than bemoaning all of what we're learning, maybe give thanks that we are coming closer to the truth than we've ever been in this lifetime. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you for being here, Alan Watt. Thank you, so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: As always, thank you. Ladies and Gentlemen, Good Night and God Bless You.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|------------------------------------|---|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through" | & | "Waiting for the Miracle....." |
| Volumes 1, 2, 3 | | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and | | |
| CDs History MP3 CDs: | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 |
| Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 | | Hours per Disc) |
| (1998-2000) | | |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" | & | "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" |

July 27, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca
alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:
alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** postal money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL postal money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#) [Canada](#) [Europe/Scandinavian](#) [All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good Evening, Ladies and Gentlemen. Thank you very much for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is the 26th? Yes, Alan?

Alan Watt: 27th, I think.

Jackie: Oh, 27th? I just lost another day. It's Wednesday the 27th of July. You were right, Alan. I had to check my calendar. It's the 27th of July, in the year 2005, folks and as you obviously are aware, Alan Watt is with us again tonight. Let me first begin here with our spiritual message. And we'll bring Alan up. This is from Ephesians 6, beginning with verse 12. Well, we'll start with verse 10 here. "Finally my brethren be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. Put on the whole armor of God that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places, wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all to stand." Every time I read that, I think about that wrestling, Alan. I mean we wrestle not against flesh and blood. It is without. It is also within. The wrestling goes on within us. I know that. I know that. First of all, I want to say hello to our very good friend, John, and his friend, Bill, and their family who are camping in Allegheny State Park, here in Pennsylvania. John is from New York. And he was Chuck's boss, but Chuck's very, very good friend. I was thinking about this tonight. I got a call from John, Alan. And they're out camping, and they have their shortwave, and he called to get the coordinates. I hope they can bring it in. It occurred to me they're out there in the woods, but when Chuck passed over, besides for myself and my family, my children and grandchildren who absolutely adored Chuck, I believe probably, and his family, of course, but John his friend probably was impacted the most of anybody that I know. They were very close. And so, I want to say hello. And I hope you guys are listening, John and Bill at least. And Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: I wanted to share something with you, with our listeners. I pulled up some email, Alan, in fact when you called. That's what I was doing. There has been a bill that was passed that was yesterday, on the 26th. I guess it just came to light today. This came right from the government website, Thomas, where the bills and the status, etc. Folks this is Senate bill 442. Listen to this, Alan. It's a bill to provide for the Secretary of Homeland Security to be included in the line of Presidential succession. Isn't that amazing?

Alan: It makes sense though.

Jackie: Well this was sponsored for our listeners in Ohio, Senator Mike Dewine of Ohio. And Alan, it passed the Senate without amendment and with unanimous consent.

Alan: Well, they all get their marching orders before they even see it.

Jackie: Yeah. Michael Chertoff, you know I have made the statement, because I had read it, that he had been the former head of the KGB, and I think that it was not Michael Chertoff. I think it was somebody else, an appointee of Bush's, but what I did is I got some information on Chertoff, just to clean this up with our listeners, because folks, I'm not confident that he was, as I have said, the former head of the KGB in Russia, but he is a dual Israeli/American citizen, US citizen, he's a son of a rabbi, he's a former assistant attorney general for the criminal division of the justice department. I had never heard of him before, Alan. And listen to this, Michael Chertoff, dual Israeli/US citizen, oversees the US bureau of citizenship and immigration. My, my. So, we can, I guess, he's the one that gives the rules for how many of these illegals get to come across the border and etc.

Alan: That's the whole agenda. Everything is international already; it's just that the public don't know it.

Jackie: Yeah, well, you know, this, it makes you wonder what might be up. I mean, what do they know or whatever is in the plan, why they're. Wouldn't that be frightening?

Alan: Well, as I say, it's an old, old plan. Albert Pike talked about it extensively, and said that Freemasonry would be used to push it worldwide through revolutionary movements, and it has done so.

Jackie: Through the revolutionary, yes.

Alan: And of course, if you remember, it was Dodd that did the inquiry into the merging of the Soviet system with the American system.

Jackie: Oh, you're talking about the educational system?

Alan: The whole system altogether, when he did the inquiry.

Jackie: Norman Dodd.

Alan: That's right. And of course, that's what the Ford Foundation told him, that was their job, to change the culture in such a way that it would blend smoothly with the Soviet system.

Jackie: As a matter of fact that was during the time that Congressman B. Carroll Reece was holding the hearings, congressional hearings. I think that was in the 50s, wasn't it, Alan?

Alan: It had to be.

Jackie: Yeah, the congressional hearings on the foundations, tax-exempt foundations, and for just further for our listeners, folks, Norman Dodd was one, he had some type of position on that committee; but it was the Ford

Foundation he went to, Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And when he asked to see their meetings of their minutes folks, and the man told him simply, and this was according to Norman Dodd, the man said, well, I would like to be able to you know, help you here, but he said that all of our meetings, our minutes are archived away, because he said after our work was done, after was it, was it, Alan, was it after the UN, after the US joined the UN. But he said that their function had been, and they felt that they had completed it, to see that the US could be comfortably merged with the Soviet Union.

Alan: And you must realize what a gigantic enterprise that was. It meant that the educational system had already been taken over and was working towards that, because most of it is through indoctrination, and of course, the bureaucracies, people don't realize that bureaucracies, federal bureaucracies deal directly with their counterparts at the UN. There's a similar bureaucracy for every level that your federal government has set up within the UN. So they don't have to go and see representatives, they go straight to the UN and that's been going on since the League of Nations. H.G. Wells talked about it in 1919. He said that that means the bureaucracies and the heads of bureaucracies can deal directly with the League of Nations and bypass all representatives that are elected. So this has been going on for an awful long time.

Jackie: Who was it that you quoted, the Freemason?

Alan: Albert Pike.

Jackie: Pike, right, Albert Pike. The connections of Freemasonry with revolutions, with the American Revolution, and...

Alan: And the English one before that.

Jackie: Well, with all revolutions, Alan. But that's what got me looking into it, because of all the reading that I've done, and there, from their own words, they keep claiming that, you know, their hand is behind every revolution. And for some reason, I guess because we're so brainwashed, you know, the American Revolution, the War for Independence, that was exempt in my mind. That didn't count because that was different. And realized how their influence in the early colonies and in the Constitutional Convention, and etc, that was when the question entered my mind, Alan, well, what would make us think if they were behind every revolution, that the American Revolution was spontaneous? And it was a real downer for me. But, you know, it's like that quote, at least attributed to Patrick Henry, for me, I would know the truth, the painful truth. I would rather know the truth than to continue to live in the lies that we were born into.

Alan: Yeah. I mean, they'd had international meetings before the Revolution in America, the leaders of Britain and France and other countries that were empire builders, and of course they could only go so far with their own populations who knew darn well that there was a small clique in every capital city running the whole show and benefiting from the wars. And they'd gone as far as they could go, so they had to get a new knight in shining armor to pretend that they were going to lead the world to freedom. And so they created the United States.

Jackie: The land of the free and the home of the brave.

Alan: That's what it was for. And of course, that's why they said Novus Ordo Seclorum. It's a new earthly or secular order. And that's bringing in the New World Order, and that's what it was designed to do and all of its symbols are out in the open.

Jackie: And they referred to America as the New World. The New World Order. One of the things that I also delved into, and convinced myself and I hope the readers, that it isn't funny, I don't know why I laugh at some of this sick stuff sometimes, Alan. We did not, the Americans did not win that war against Great Britain. And when you look at the treaties in the first place, that first battle, or the last battle of Yorktown I believe it was, Cornwallis ceded the

battle but not the war. And it was quite a while after that before a treaty was actually signed. And you see when you read that treaty that it was the king that was laying down all the parameters. Even to where the colonists could fish, where they could dry their fish, and etc. And then nine years later there was another treaty, it's called Jay's Treaty, and Jay, by the way, after he got back from England, from agreeing to this thing, was burned in effigy all over the country. And Alexander Hamilton, the king's man, was behind this treaty, but basically the people even knew when word got out, what he had done, knew that he had sold America out. But nine years later, they were still, Britain, England, still had military bases or forts out West, and they were still doing their trapping all over, you know, just as though it was still their country, and that was nine years after the so-called War of Independence was won by Americans. It's really sick, Alan.

Alan: Well, when you've got to deceive the people, it has to be real. So you create real wars, but only those at the bottom think it's for the reasons that they're fighting. The guys at the top are well aware that, as Carroll Quigley said, wars are fought to change society. It brings about social changes. And sure enough, people swallowed it. They thought they'd won. They worked really hard thinking they were working for themselves. They built up massive farms everywhere. And of course, it never dawned on them that this hidden priesthood, let's call them, work in centuries, and they knew they could take it all back from them a hundred or two hundred or three hundred years down the road. That's how they plan things. And of course, America was the great hope for all the people who were getting thrown out of countries like Scotland and Ireland on mass, at the point of bayonets. And these are the people who came across and started to clear the land and make something that was just wild forest before, and swamps.

Jackie: Yeah, but they still had the land barons. When you read Charles Beard's book, An Economic Interpretation of the Constitution, what you realize is that the people who came over here and did all the labor, and did the settling, the land that was available to them was not the cream of the crop, because the land barons had already scooped up thousands and thousands of acres of the best land.

Alan: Washington was one of them.

Jackie: Of course, yes he was. And people came over here and either had to take just, you know, the crumbs so to speak, or pay high dollar to get a decent. And when the movement in America began heading westward, the speculators just went out west and bought up land there. And so by the time the people got there, once again, these elite had all of the cream of the crop of the land out west. It's really a comedown, you know. You live in this dream, Alan. You know, the dream, the American Dream.

Alan: Well, that's what a dream is. It's not real.

Jackie: Of course, although what I realized is this baby is a nightmare.

Alan: Yeah, you wake up from the dream into the nightmare.

Jackie: Into the nightmare, yes.

Alan: When you wake up. This is an old, old scam, and it's been used before in history, and it's simply used again. And after the skirmish, I call it, of 1812, it was Baron Rothschild's son who was sent over to reestablish the border between Canada and the US. And he sat down with both sides and he drew up the 49th parallel, and they love the number 49, you know.

Jackie: 49, but why? What does that signify?

Alan: It's 9 and 4, 13. That's one of their favorite numbers. That's why before most towns you'll see 13 miles or 13 kilometers to, and that's the last signpost you'll see. It's all Masonic. It's everywhere. And that's the laugh on the public, because most of them don't realize it. They're living in another world designed by another religion, and Albert Pike says that quite definitely two or three times in his own book. He says, make no mistake, Freemasonry is a religion. And it's a very deep religion, and towards the top it's probably the most elitist religion on the planet. At the

bottom they think it's a self-improvement society, but at the top, you know, it's a world where the elite have the right to live on the schmucks below. That's how it's designed. Another good book to read is the *Robber Barons*. That's an oldie. And most libraries probably still have a copy. And that tells you how the taxpayer funded the building of the railroads, which were basically handed over to the private companies. And I know in Canada, most of the politicians all had shares in it. So, once again, the public finances big enterprises.

Jackie: Who wrote the *Robber Barons*?

Alan: I've even got the cartoons.

Jackie: Do you remember who wrote the book, Alan?

Alan: I can't remember his name, but it's well documented and it's got all the names of the participants and the elite families, and how they ended up not only getting the railroad tracks built, but they got so many miles on either side of the track for free.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: And you know, it's one scam after another. In fact, the Bronfmans came in from Russia, in the late 1800s, in the first wave, they came from Russia, about 1880, and they just happened to set up out in Saskatchewan way, and sure enough, eventually along comes the railroad going right through their land, and this very, very poor farming family we're told, who probably did no farming at all, and whose name in Yiddish just happens to mean Whiskey Man, that's what Bronfman means.

Jackie: Oh, Bronfman, you're kidding me.

Alan: No, that's what the name means, yeah. And so it's all coincidence, of course, you know. And anyway, they got the rights to all the hotels and whorehouses along the railroad track. And then of course they bribed every politician. They had prohibition passed in the States, and they smuggled all the booze into the States, and they shared that with the Kennedys, in the US. And then of course, after they finished prohibition on the US side, they bribed all the politicians in Canada to then pass it in Canada. So they simply reversed the flow of the booze. It's just one gigantic scam after another, you know. And that's what history is made up of. And of course these families end up as multi-millionaires.

Jackie: His story.

Alan: Yeah. They end up as multi-millionaires and they're in politics, and the people bow to them, you know. The ordinary people bow to them. And they're nothing but gangsters, you know. That's all they are, just gangster families. And that is the history of it, and that's what history is all about. It's just one scam after another. And there's no way that George of England had anything to do with the American Revolution, because George of England was mad as a hatter.

Jackie: Well, it was according to the bio on Hiam Solomon, the hero of the American Revolution, I know I said this last night, but it bears repeating, in his, in one of his bios, it says that he went to France and secured a huge sum of money from the Rothschilds to help finance the revolution, Alan.

Alan: And the British Rothschild financed the British side. That's how it works. It's amazing to watch this con game going on. And what's even more amazing is that the monarchy in France helped the Americans with the revolution, because England had made so many plays to take over France in its history that the monarchy weren't on very good terms. And then of course, once the American Revolution was over, it started in France. They deposed the monarchy that helped them. And it's interesting, even though it was taken over under a new system, it still had to pay that loan back, America still had to pay the loan back to the brand new type of government. That still stood. And that's what's amazing, even when governments change from one form to another, it does not affect the owing of money or the legal paying back of money. It must still be done.

Jackie: Exactly. That was part of the treaties that were agreed to after the war, the revolution, the American Revolution, that the British subjects, whose property had been seized by the government, had to give the property back to the British. And they did not have to become American citizens, by the way. You know what I'd like to do? We're about to take a break. And why don't you take this time, the next few minutes, and tell our listeners about your books, how they can get them, and then I'm going to go and take care of that barking. She's wanting in this room is what she wants, Alan. So, I'm going to be off mike until after the break.

Alan: Okay. I have three books dealing with Freemasonry, ancient Freemasonry. Freemasons. The term that's used today is a recent term. So, I go through the history of it, way beyond the guilds of England, of the Middle Ages. Much, much earlier than that. And I also go through the history up through the present times, and show you what's going on. And I also give you a lot of the Masonic coding, which is all around us. And if you want any of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt. So, where do we go from here?

Alan: Well, it's a matter, the problem on the shortwave as we all know, is that we're either preaching to the choir, or we're preaching to people who have recently woken up and have looked around for other alternate means of news and it's not an easy thing to handle when you've just woken up. Seldom do two people in a family wake up at the same time, and that often is the main problem that I hear, is that one has woken up and they're asking how to deal either with their spouse or their extended family, and I tell them generally that they have to learn to live inside their head, because if the other person hasn't woken up there is going to be tremendous conflict there.

Jackie: Live inside their head?

Alan: Yeah, in other words, the thoughts that they have, the knowledge that they have, rather than keep repeating it or sharing it with a partner who has their fingers in their ears, it's best to learn to live inside your head in that situation, because you can't make a person wake up who's not ready for it, no matter how much documented evidence you have, they have to be almost spiritually ready for it, you know. So, you'll get a lot of conflict, because they want the old person back, the person that was quite happy with their life, or quite happy with the way things were, and went to work for their eight hours a day and watched TV when they came home. That's what they want back. And it scares them, when the one who's awake, it scares the partner to see them becoming animated, you might say. Sometimes people panic in fact when they realize it's all a con game, and they realize where this is all leading to. That's probably something that's never been discussed on the shortwave, is how to deal with that situation. Those who do wake up tend to be very, very alone, and as I say, they have a tremendous, burning desire to share their knowledge, and it's always with the person next to them. And if that person, as I say, is not ready for it, there's going to be tremendous conflict. And of course they'll be called nuts and all the rest of it. And it might even lead to divorce, in fact.

Jackie: Unless the person who has awakened, has an ability, as you said, to live in their head.

Alan: Yeah, you almost have to be two people. The person they're used to, the person they expect you to be, and the one you really are. You have to almost hide this now, although it's impossible to go back, that's the other thing, you can't go back to watching sports or whatever you used to do to pass the time, you realize that everything is there to either indoctrinate or to make you pass the time without thinking. So you can never go totally back. On the other hand, you have to realize that you're now awake, and those around you are fast asleep. And you cannot simply by giving them information wake them up. It doesn't work that way, you know. They have to have something inside themselves to make them ready to wake up. And you cannot do that for another person, you know.

Jackie: Unless, unless, well, eventually, I'm not saying eventually it will happen, but the possibility of it happening maybe, in fact, a long time ago we were talking about this, the brainwashing has been so intense and the mind control, and my question was because, what we "know" or think we know, all of the information that comes into the

brain forms a pathway, and those pathways are there. And my question in my mind was, can you replace what's already in that pathway that has erroneous information or does it have to be short-circuited. And my guess was, it would take a short-circuit. And when I asked you your opinion of that, that's exactly what you said, that it would have to be short-circuited, and then my next question of course was, how would that happen? And you said, unfortunately for these people, it has to be something that hits them personally.

Alan: Yeah, it's a crisis of some kind. And yet again, in a marriage situation, often it will go the other way. The crisis will occur, but the person will often choose, because there's a choice involved here too, to remain in the life that they're familiar with, because it seems more comfortable to believe in it all, even though things are crazy with prices and all the rest of it, they still want to believe they're being taken care of, because they know themselves if they start to believe this and check into it, which they're scared to do, they'd have to rethink everything, everything they've ever known. And that terrifies them. That really terrifies them. And so they risk a nervous breakdown to come into another reality. And so often they'll choose the divorce instead. So that's the conflict that arises. And of course, if there's more family members involved, they might just gang together and demand a visit to the psychiatrist even. That also happens to some people who phone me.

Jackie: Is that right?

Alan: Yeah, because it's too terrifying for them to start rethinking everything they've ever learned. It's too terrifying for them to say, my God, that means that every newscaster, every famous face on television is there to fool me. They cannot go that way, you know. They want to believe in the Dan Rathers.

Jackie: Alan, it begins when we're born. Because our parents were lied to the same that we were lied to. And so, we live in literally a dream world.

Alan: It's a Disneyland. And also, what they did thousands of years ago, they studied all mammals, and mammals all behave in the same fashion as humans. We're another mammal. And what you find is that if there's a crisis or something threatens the little family of mammals, the females run into the middle for protection, the males automatically form a perimeter to protect, and if they're attacked, then the males all go off to war, you might say, and try and beat whatever the intruder is. And that works exactly the same way with human beings. The women traditionally look towards the men for protection, in a rather violent world, and today, they're bypassing the husband of course, because this is the final stage of this system, this part of this system. They're bypassing the husband and now government is directly dictating to the wives with regard to, you know, feminism and all the rest of it. And government is appealing and saying, well, we're here to protect you, that's our job, and of course they're giving their power to the government. They give their power to the beast, the one that promises to protect them. And effectively the husbands are being bypassed. And this was all done by design, because as I say, they understand mammal behavior, and they know how to interfere with the normal flow of it. So we actually are the most studied species on the entire planet, human beings. And they know how to manipulate the male and the female.

Jackie: Who are these creatures, Alan? Who are these creatures that are studying "human beings"?

Alan: Well, these creatures themselves claim, as I say, they have their own inner religion, and they do claim that they were rebels in a spirit world. And I hate the word spirit, because spirit means drunk. You know, you drink spirits to get drunk, and that's why they gave us this term in the English language, from the Latin.

Jackie: What would the word be if it wasn't in the English language?

Alan: It's the true essence of what is you. What you are. The true essence. It's beyond the physical. And these creatures do claim that they were cast out after a rebellion of some kind. Now, people can call it whatever they want, a cosmic rebellion, dimensional, whatever it is, but the fact is, they believe that they were so perfect in this other form, this ethereal form, non-material you might say, that they willed their own physical bodies into existence. And there were already natural people living here, that's what they claim, but they themselves willed their bodies into existence, and because they did that, the first generation retained these supernatural powers. And when they started to interbreed with the people who were natural to the planet, they began to lose these powers, and hence

there was a speedy return to interbreeding amongst themselves to try and regain those powers. And from then on, they've kept their genealogical lines going as far back, well, we don't even have access to them. It's beyond and before Sumer, before 5000 BC. But that's the reason for the intense interbreeding that still goes on today, and the priesthood that matches them up for those bloodlines is very, very important. It still exists.

Jackie: That's why we have all the begats in the Old Testament? Who begat who.

Alan: Yeah, even though it's all nonsense in the Old Testament. The Old Testament was a manufactured fallacy. It's actually a book of a system. That's what it teaches. Every Masonic Lodge has that black book of law, that's what it is, in their lodge. And it's a system with esoteric meanings. It's not real people. It's they use the names of people to teach stories, esoteric meanings behind the stories. That's what it's for. But it was put together by definitely descendants of these fallen ones, you might say. In Egypt, and everyone agrees about this, 72 priests wrote the Old Testament around 300, maybe even 200 BC, in Egypt, and they wrote it in the language of the Coptic Greek. And it was never translated into supposed Hebrew, which is just updated Aramaic, until about the 1st century AD. So even in the time of Jesus, if he did read anything in the Synagogue, he must have read it in the Greek version, because that's all they had at that time. So, it wasn't written by Hebrews, it was written by another people altogether, for the people who believed themselves to be Jews.

Jackie: And I'd like to make a connection here. Where you mentioned that the Old Testament is really a book of laws, that was something that I realized, that the Old Testament is literally a political program that is wrapped in a cloak of religion. And Moses, the first five books, I guess it depends on who is saying this, you'll read that the first five books of the Old Testament are the Torah, which is the basis of the Talmud, and then some say that it's the entire Old Testament. But whatever, Moses Mendelssohn, who was evidentially a very respected and revered Wise Man, Jew, made the statement, that Judaism is not a religion, it is a law religionized.

Alan: It's a very pragmatic system. Really, that's what it is. It's a system. In the Old Testament slavery is okay, there's no laws against slavery.

Jackie: And it's God who's demanding all the wars.

Alan: Yeah, it's the godfather. It's a mafia system, you know. That's what it's all about. That's what the whole world is all about. That's what all empires have always been about. It's a small elite being gangsters and lording it over the other people, living off the backs of the other people, and hiring the historians to write a nice story about them, you know. That's what history is all about. And it's all to do with this thing called money, without which none of this could occur. None of it. You could not hire an army without money. You couldn't keep men together long enough to invade anybody if you didn't have this thing called money. Money itself is an artificial creation. And we think it's quite natural because we're born into a system that completely revolves around this thing called money. And we are actually called economic units, you know. Every human being is given that title.

Jackie: Actually, we are called human capital, Alan. Human capital.

Alan: Yeah, that's right.

Jackie: I just want to say this for our listeners. There is an article there titled, *Are Your Children Human Capital?* And it is literally, it has been discovered that that's exactly what we are to them as you just said, Alan. And then after I found that article, I found the executive order that Bill Clinton had signed, where he created a commission to study capital, all kinds of capital, and in that it was including human capital, and the commission was to report on the depreciation of capital, and of course, my question was, how do you depreciate human capital?

Alan: You make them sick, and you give them diseases.

Jackie: Yeah, you get rid of them.

Alan: Which is happening in Africa on a wide scale. And it's actually happening more subtly in the Western

countries as we discussed last night, with the sperm count plummeting in the males, all by design.

Jackie: And the women having hysterectomies

Alan: Yeah, hysterectomy. And here's the problem. People keep thinking or asking, well, when is all this going to happen. They don't realize, it's been happening before they were born, and it's been happening all through their lifetime. There's a Population Control Council in the United Nations. Before that, the League of Nations also had the same council. And they don't sit on their hands making wish lists of how to control the population of the world. They actually implement schemes to do so. And of course, we're told, they just make mistakes with inoculations. They didn't realize that the polio vaccine would affect the human race the way it has, cause all the tumors and sterility and so on. It's just a mistake. And then in Africa, they gave all the free smallpox vaccinations out, and they didn't change the needles, and lo and behold, the trail of AIDS, all through Africa. And again, it's another big mistake.

Jackie: Are you sure that that AIDS virus or whatever it was, wasn't in the vaccines that they gave to the Africans?

Alan: Oh, I have no doubt it would be in it. I have no doubt. They started actually the same program in Haiti, and that's where the AIDS first broke out, and then they went over to Western Africa, and you can follow the trail from the UN free smallpox vaccine. So, this is going on. The agenda is underway. They can't come out and tell you, oh, by the way, we're killing you. I think they'd have their hands full with upset populations. So they simply don't tell you; they do it.

Jackie: Well, yes, they do tell us. And I'm going to mention the toothpaste, again. On the toothpaste tube, unless you get your toothpaste fluoride free, because fluoride is a killer, but there on the toothpaste tube there is a warning that says, keep out of reach of children under six, and if you swallow more than enough for brushing, seek medical help or call a poison center immediately. And Alan, that's the thing that just blows me away. Because I have showed that to so many people, and they just, it doesn't compute, that they're paying for their poison.

Alan: Yeah, but they still believe that they're being taken care of, and they cannot believe that anything would be so widely advertised and promoted that would harm them. See, they live in two different worlds.

Jackie: Then it's time that people suddenly, somewhere, somehow, snap out of it Alan, and really take a look.

Alan: Well, it's going fast. I mean, you see how autism has rocketed, skyrocketed up until the present statistics. And it's all to do with the inoculations they're giving the babies at such a young age.

Jackie: It's the mercury. It's the mercury in the vaccines. Thimerosal and fluoride.

Alan: They know this. It's a program, a population control program. And Joe Public thinks, well, we've got spontaneous autism now. It's just a plague of autism and it's quite natural

Jackie: 1700% increase in autism.

Alan: Yeah, and of course the old autism that used to be here, prior to the 50s, was one in about 10,000 or 25,000 it was, true autism. And that means that from the time of the baby's birth, it did not react normally to stimulation and so on. Whereas this type of autism that comes only occurs after the inoculations. All the doctors know this.

Jackie: There's something I'd like to say here right now, because we haven't said this in a long time, I haven't. Folks, when you have your children in school, in order for them to be in school there is required vaccines that they have to have at particular grades. And every single state has opt-out for parents. All they have to do is sign a form. And in fact, when I finally got through to Nicole in Missouri, and she did a lot of research, found the law, and was calling the school, that was the first day of school, this past year to let them know that she was not going to vaccinate. Actually it might have been a year before. But anyway, she said that she was on the way to pick up the form that she had had faxed to her to a Staples from, you know, the Health Department in Missouri, and the school

secretary said, well, honey, we've got these forms right here. You know, Nicole was ready for a real fight, and all she had to do was walk into the office and say I want the opt-out form, and that's what she did. And I want folks, listen to me, all of you who have children in school, if you vaccinate your child after hearing what we just talked about, then there is something very, very, very wrong. I don't know what else to say about that, but I wanted that known to any of our possibly new listeners, Alan. Oh, I have to vaccinate them, that's what Nicole was telling me. I have to vaccinate her or she can't go to school. And I talked to Ashley and I said, Ashley honey, don't do it. Don't let them vaccinate you. And you just tell them, no. And that's basically what Ashley did. She said, I'm not going to get it.

Alan: Everything is done under pretense and under color of law, but in fact, it's just a matter of bluff. And the willing fool, as they say in Masonry, if you're a willing fool, you've swallowed it all, and believed it all, you'll go and take it, you see. But it's up to the person who thinks to ask the questions and demand the opting out.

Jackie: Thank you. And Alan, thank you so much for being with us again this evening. And ladies and gentlemen, we'll see you back on Monday, and thank you. And God Bless You. Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."

Volumes 1, 2, 3

Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- Ancient Religions and

CDs History MP3 CDs: & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50

Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 6, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. This is Monday and it is the 6th of June in the year 2005 and I'm glad you've joined us tonight. I hope you had a nice weekend, folks. I'm getting myself organized here. We have a guest this evening, somebody that I think you'll be very pleased to be able to listen to and we haven't had him on too often and so I wanted to bring him on this evening. Alan Watt is with us tonight, folks. I'm being facetious. Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: The reason I ask Alan to come on we were talking about the food folks and one of the things that Alan was telling me that I wasn't aware of is what the large agri-businesses like Monsanto. You wouldn't call them an agri-business, would you? Agri-business?

Alan: That's what they call themselves, but they're really a complete monopoly. That's their job.

Jackie: A complete monopoly; and to start this out, would you tell our listeners what you were telling me about what they're doing with the patenting of other peoples and companies seeds?

Alan: Monsanto of course started off with a patent for genetically modified food for one particular species and of course that eventually after a few failures eventually it got through the patenting procedure and so for the first time a company could actually patent and own a foodstuff or the seed. However, that didn't seem to be the real purpose behind it because what it did was open up the doors for Monsanto then to go and purchase anybody's seed, and then of course they could go patent it, go back to the purchaser and say to them you can't sell that anymore because we own the rights to it.

Jackie: And you said they're actually doing this today?

Alan: They've done it with thousands of species.

Jackie: Of species of seeds?

Alan: These are seeds which produce plants which people have spliced and so on in the old way for hundreds maybe thousands of generations to get that perfect plant and of course no one thought of patenting the rights to it, except of course the big money boys because food and water are necessities and they're taking over both. And I think you have the quote there from that lady who was in charge of the UN--

Jackie: Bertonelli.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Where she said we use food as a – did she say weapon? She said we make no apologies.

Alan: Yes and of course there's no doubt about it, to whip the world into shape into the new system we can see that water has been taken over step by step. Now food of course is going the same way. People don't realize they've had riots in other parts of the world where Monsanto has paid off governments to push their seeds on the people. India had

massive riots over there.

Jackie: You mean the people in India actually know?

Alan: India has such a long history of a very class type system and it's only in recent years that they've had any small farmers at all who owned their own land and they see right away this is a move to take it all back from them, because the seed that you have to purchase from Monsanto won't regenerate itself. You have to go back every year to buy more seed.

Jackie: They have the terminator seed and that is one, I believe – I remember reading about that that they're on the third world countries where people – I mean they live by the food that they grow and the farmers are being forced into using the terminator seed. They won't be able to afford continue farming because they always save their seed, their corn and grain and et cetera, enough of it for the next planting; and the terminator seed, folks, in case you haven't heard about it, probably most of you had, it is a seed that will grow a food. I don't think the foods are seedless but the seeds will not sprout and this is another – you know when Alan did the broadcast last Monday night and I didn't listen to it then but I did listen to it Tuesday night after I did the broadcast. I listened to it on the archives and he mentioned the importance of gardening, but gardening with not hybrid seeds. The hybrids aren't bad. They're not genetically modified food but the seed of the hybrid, if they take two different types of let's say a hybrid tomato and they make it this real nice cool super tomato out of it, the seeds of that tomato, about 25% of them will germinate but they're not going to be the hybrid. They're going to go back to whoever hybridized them believed to be inferior. What they do, Alan – you know one of the nice things about if we didn't have to worry about buying seed is that they can hybridize a particular plant for particular areas that maybe are resistant to certain plant diseases but now in the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange Catalogue they've got, it's like you said, they have grown these seeds over time. They're actually what they call "heritage seeds" from long, long ago and so they actually have been able to breed the plants that are no longer hybrids that are for particular growing areas and are resistant to rust or whatever some plants can get and we won't have access to these.

Alan: No, and this is again a priority. It's obviously a priority because the judges are totally onboard as they say with this – onboard is a good pirate term. Now they're fining anybody who gets Monsanto's seed blown on their land and even in the charges that they're using against farmers where they find one or two plants on his land, they'll put him out of business and take the farm and they're doing it. The judge even said in Canada here at the Supreme Court level, he didn't care how it got there, if it blew off, was dropped, brought in by a combine harvester and that's another method of moving this around. Farmers often hire guys to go around the farms with their combines and they're taking seed with them and then spreading it on the next farm.

Jackie: This one particular I remember reading it and I think it's the same one you're talking about, although there have probably been more than one, but the one farmer who grew a non-GM corn and there was GM corn close enough that if – what's the word? Pollinated, then he was accused of patent infringement and that's the one where the judge said and it was because the wind blew the pollen from this GM corn into his field and the judge didn't give a dog gone.

Alan: In that case there was even another farmer who had a whole truck full of seeds who had gone past his land and found out the bags were burst. They found out that the bags had burst on another farmer that was passing his farm and the farmer said that probably half of my seed here has blown onto your land, and the farmer admitted it. He says you've probably got half my seed across your field here and so that was against him too, but the judge said I don't care if a bird even passed its seed in its droppings, the fact is as long as it's on your land that's all I need to know. Again, it's a Masonic must-be for their GM Grand Master foods that this is going to be this way because they want the small farmers out of business.

Jackie: They want to put home gardeners out of business.

Alan: Yes they do.

Jackie: Just people who are growing for their own survival, Alan.

Alan: Yes, that's a fact. They want to have total control of everything on the planet and when you watch these wildlife

programs that they always have on television, you'll notice that they have the experts in the fields, or students or whatever, tracing all kinds of animals, even rattle snacks and they catch them--

Jackie: Tracking them?

Alan: They tag them and track them, and you know this is all a symbol of what's going to happen to every individual. It's the same thing. It's the ownership of everything on the planet.

Jackie: Including our minds.

Alan: That too. We can see where it's all going and food, shelter and clothing and water are essential for human life and they want to make sure in the perfect world they're creating in their habitat areas there will be no private property. You'll have to rent. You'll pay for all your food and you'll pay for every glass of water you drink; and of course if you don't go along with it, the punishment will be the withdrawal of your credits so that you can't pay for anything.

Jackie: Your pings on the computer. Well, this is good news what I'm going to say that just popped in my mind because we talk about – I don't like saying "they're going to" because it seems to me we're helping speak it in like it's a given and maybe you think it is. Maybe it is, Alan, but I don't care to be part of helping to speak it in and I'd rather say their intentions and we know how far they've come today. But Holland and France, in Holland there was a 67 percent 'no' vote for the European Constitution and of course France also and these are the people out there. It seems like there's a wakening happening, Alan.

Alan: I don't see it the same way.

Jackie: Don't you?

Alan: I was in Europe when all that stuff was going on the last time and I can remember Britain voting no to join the union three times and they said well regardless you're getting it anyway and the same with most the other countries. Whatever is happening today, there's another motive behind it and I think what they're doing is bringing on a form of chaos.

Jackie: But this isn't the government voting. It's the people voting.

Alan: Yes, but you know the governments can manipulate votes anyway they wish, because they can tell you whatever results they want to, and so I think they're intentionally stirring up something because they do want some chaos on so that they can put the new laws through and speed things up that way.

Jackie: They have to have the opposition to make the change.

Alan: See that's their religion. It's the "law of nature" as they call it; and by nature, they mean spring, fall, summer, winter. It's using at least two sides for opposition to create a third, which is the outcome.

Jackie: The third way.

Alan: The third way and that's what they've always done you see. Something else is going on over there because these guys remember started the program and the bureaucracies up in 1948 to unite Europe, but they never admitted that to the public until it was all achieved, so they're not likely to throw it out the window now.

Jackie: Like Vicente Fox and George Bush and Paul Martin restructured a continent in an afternoon on March 23rd while Terri Schiavo was being murdered in plain sight in front of the whole world.

Alan: That's right. That's what they did. Of course, one day you wake up and some how it all changed and it's here and you say well how did it get here? However, there are big forces working towards all of this and the media of course being an arm of government – in fact, the media is essential to government to keep us all busy and distracted and

worried and so on. The media isn't going to come out and tell the public the truth. It's amazing how many authors come out from the media after the goal of any particular part has been achieved. They all come out with their books after it's done, which meant they knew it all along but they didn't tell the public.

Winston Churchill boasted about this during World War II that they'd unite Europe. It's so odd you see. There's your right and left again. There was Hitler going to unite Europe and there was Churchill. The only opposition they really had in a peacetime situation was the general public in every country that wouldn't go for it, so they gave us a war you see and achieved it anyway. This is typical of the strategy they use. Something else is going on in Holland right now and France.

Jackie: Something else. You mean that we don't know about?

Alan: We'll eventually see it, whether they want some kind of restructuring after a students riot or something, but there's something else behind it. Something they want.

Jackie: Well, you know what? That makes sense because it's like the article that I told you about last evening. It was in the *Philadelphia Enquirer* about fluoride and the dangers of fluoride. How it destroys kidneys and bones and why do we have this in our drinking water? The *Philadelphia Enquirer* is a big newspaper and very widely read and then there was the man that gave the talk on 9/11 at that university in Wisconsin and then C-Span picked it up. On at least two occasions I caught it the second time around and this man pulled no punches. It wasn't one of those "oh, there was government forewarning and the government didn't do anything. The FBI knew but they didn't do anything," et cetera. He laid it out and basically said this was an insider job and this was on C-Span twice and I sat there and I listened. You know your ears get really tuned and you can hear the littlest hook and I heard no hooks, Alan, and I thought my God, why is C-Span doing this? Twice. They didn't just do it once. They did it twice. But it's as you said. What they might be doing with this fluoride article, maybe it is testing the waters to see if anybody even responds or reacts to it.

Alan: It could be.

Jackie: I mean the thing is, why is it mandated to be in our water systems and it was a lengthy article.

Alan: And I wonder how much we actually have had so far?

Jackie: I don't know. Now see, that makes me question. Now I get excited when it looks like a lot of people are standing up and speaking out. That looks to me like an awakening. That's why I said that, but when the controlled media is saying this stuff it gets very confusing. What in the world are they up to? It was just like – do you know after GW on the afternoon of the eve of Purim announced that we were going to "go to war with Iraq" the *New York Times* and the *New York Post* began printing articles about how he lied and all the lies that were told to justify going to war. Now this is two years ago and I thought what are they doing here? Because these are the same creatures that put him into office and I thought well maybe they're going to take him down, but they haven't, and they printed all that stuff.

Alan: I know. In Canada here they did show on the CBC part of the supposed inquiry into the Iraq war and Bush was sitting along with Powell and a few other ones and they asked the question about the reasons for his attacking Iraq and the fact that there was no connection between Saddam Hussein and the 9/11 bombing, and he said I never claimed that Saddam Hussein had anything to do with 9/11. He admitted that, but of course the same media and the Canadian government again, the CBC television, showed polls done in the U.S. that two years after 9/11 the media had convinced the public that Saddam Hussein was directly responsible for 9/11; but there was the president admitting that Saddam Hussein had nothing to do with it at the actual inquiries.

Jackie: But like you said, people are losing their memories.

Alan: They are losing memory. He did admit it. In fact, he justified it by saying "the world's better off without this tyrant." That's how he justified the war.

Jackie: Without this tyrant. And I'll tell you on the internet, probably 29 out of 30 articles that you get about anything,

there's always that thing in there. For example, yes, it's true. Saddam Hussein is a tyrant and he shouldn't have been in power, however, so the big lie is Saddam Hussein was a tyrant and yet he's the man we saw standing in front of a crowd of people talking and when he finished besides the jeering and yelling they were all firing their guns. In the book on Saddam Hussein the government actually gave the guns to the people for self-defense.

Alan: In fact on again the CBC prelude to the war, they showed that all the private gun shops in Iraq were open up to the start of the invasion and they were selling their guns very, very cheaply to everybody, every civilian.

Jackie: The people who didn't have them?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And you know if somebody's hated that bad a "tyrant" they're not going to stand – I mean even if he was wearing a whole of body armor, his head and face was – you know underneath his uniform he might have been protected, but his head and face wasn't protected and that was right on CNN.

Alan: Winston Churchill talked about Iraq before World War II and he said that Iraq is going to be very, very important in the future because of the vast quantities of oil in the north. He said that will be a future battleground. Again, if you go back to H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for the British government, in "*The Shape of Things to Come*" he said there would be two world wars and then a final third one. He said two with Germany, by the way, before the first one happened, and he said the third one will start in Basra, which is Basra, Iraq. These guys have had this agenda up their sleeves for over 100 years, probably a lot longer. People forget already that Saddam Hussein in his eyes he was taking back Kuwait which had been part of old Persia before Britain divided up the land after World War I.

Jackie: Yes and England did that, didn't it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And not only – maybe it would have been left alone but while Iraq was involved in that war with Iran and then you find out when you read the book on Saddam Hussein. While the U.S. was actually – what do you call supporting Iran in that war to keep it going and while they were doing that Kuwait was drilling underneath at an angle and drilling oil -- sucking oil out of actually Iraq territory, and that was what Saddam Hussein said, you guys stop it.

Alan: It was in the papers at the time and Papa Bush, that was his first major job for the big boys was to set up the oil fields in Kuwait.

Jackie: We're at the bottom of the hour and we're going to take a commercial break here, folks, and I hope you will get your pen in hand.

Alan: Hello. We're back again and I have three books for sale concerning not just the New World Order. This is an old world order which simply keeps upgrading itself to the next part and I've got 1 2 and 3 just completed and I'll be putting more out this week. If anyone wants them, [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information], and I'll get them out as fast as I can. They do go through a lot of the history of this system and that's what it is. It's a system which has been running this world for thousands of years, building empires and destroying empires as it goes along. Now we've reached the time when they're building the final empire, the world empire, and they're going to reshape the whole planet in the image they've created for it, which is basically based on economics and if you don't have a function or they have no function for you, you simply will not be allowed to exist.

Jackie: I'm here Alan, but you go right ahead.

Alan: I've just finished.

Jackie: Well, you said this is the final one.

Alan: It's the final one for this phase of it it's taking.

Jackie: Right. Because they've been here before and maybe not to the extent that they are right now as you've said, but as you've said, too, they're not going to be successful. It doesn't mean that there isn't going to be terrible chaos and heartache et cetera, but it doesn't mean that they're going to be successful.

Alan: What I watch for is not people fighting or Holland or France complaining or stopping or saying no. What I watch is for the elite starting to fight amongst themselves, because that will be the sign that their pyramid is going to start crumbling. Because these people you have to understand have been bred for their purpose. That's why there so intent on not just interbreeding but specialized breeding for specific traits, just like pedigree animals or domesticated animals are bred for specific tendencies. These people are bred to rule basically. They don't have compassion as we know it and they're heartless, but what they also have in common is an addiction to total power. They want power. The Joe Average doesn't want power over anything but these people want power over everything and they all want it; and now that they see this throne of the world, this philosopher king as they call it, the throne is getting set up basically. There's only one seat for this philosopher king and they all want to be occupying it, and that's when they will start fighting amongst themselves.

Jackie: And I have read – this has been even in the last few years that they're already bickering and fighting amongst themselves.

Alan: They try and cover it up as best they can because they must give a semblance of order to the people, but these people are ruthless when it comes to power and the sharks can all feed on other creatures as long as there's lots of other creatures around; but once they're penned in themselves into that little top group where they all want positions, that's when they start feeding on each other and that's when the trouble starts.

Jackie: Folks, I've got the phone number here for you. What I went and did was found my catalogue for the Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. There are other catalogues out there that have non-hybrid seeds and non-GM seeds. This one I use. I love this catalogue. There is just about nothing that you would not want to grow that you couldn't find in this catalogue and they actually have them listed for what parts of the country they're good. Even for example in the Deep South, a particular type of tomato that grows well there et cetera and this is Southern Exposure Seed Exchange. They're in Virginia and their website is SouthernExposure.com if you want to get a hold of them. You can get their address when you call them and I urge you – well, I'm not going to urge you I guess because you're going to do it if you're going to do it or not. I don't care if you live in the city. You can turn your backyard into a garden, folks, and I know I'm taking us back off the trail that we were on and back to this food thing, but where there is a will there is a way. If you live in the city. If you live in an apartment.

You know there are people who are doing this in cities getting permission if you would from the city or the township or whatever if you don't have the space to do a garden and they're doing gardening collectively. I hate to use that word but that's what they're doing and where there is a will there is a way, but today we just have no idea what we're eating. What we're drinking when we buy food at the grocery stores today and you know I've been buying lettuce. I love salads and I get lettuce and I just – Alan, that lettuce will stay without wilting or rusting for weeks.

Alan: I know someone in the area telling me he knows someone who had a tomato that sat on the window ledge for months and it took almost eight months before it starting drying out.

Jackie: Well, let me tell you something. There's a tomato at the grocery store now. I don't know that I've seen it lately but I haven't look and you know what it says? Please don't refrigerate our beautiful tomatoes. Now this is a beautiful looking tomato on the outside, but probably besides the minerals that you would get from a tomato grown in good sound nutritious earth. Vitamin C dissipates at room temperature and so therefore in the first place how in the world could you keep a tomato without keeping it refrigerated for any length of time? But even the lettuce and anything we eat and you know I was reading that article to our listeners last week about aspartame, by God it's in all kinds of things. It's in all kinds of prepared foods. The same as the MSG (monosodium glutamate) and it's a killer.

Alan: And they know that too.

Jackie: Yes, of course they do and I don't think I ever got to the article on MSG additive in food. They mask the name of it. Some of the things will say "no MSG added" and it's because the MSG is already in it, but also when you see an ingredient that says "hydrolyzed vegetable protein" – now that sounds pretty innocent, doesn't it? I don't know what the heck hydrolyzed means but vegetable protein. It's another name for monosodium glutamate and evidentially the word is getting out because Lilly found on the internet a bill that was actually passed here in Pennsylvania that is mandating that restaurants list on their menus foods that MSGs are being added to because MSG first of all of course it has no nutrients. But they say that it causes obesity and in the article that I have here that I intended and I don't think I got to it, when they're studying rats let's say for an example. An example was used they want to study diabetes and they need to have a fat rat. Well, rats aren't fat naturally so they inject them with MSG. They inject them with MSG and get their fat rats and not only that, but the FDA has put no limits on how much they use. It's in everything and they listed – I mean you can list all the restaurants but some of the – well, like McDonald's and Kentucky Fried and et cetera, et cetera, they say that it's actually addictive and it makes people eat more.

Alan: It's a war on the people. It's no surprise to us, but it's a complete war on the people where you make them malnourished. You can be very obese but still malnourished because your body is craving things and you can cram all this stuff down you, but it ends up in fat and you're still tired and lethargic and so on. However, that's the type of population you would want when you're bringing them through massive changes.

Jackie: Yes it is, isn't it?

Alan: Now I think it was Rumsfeld that had got that thing through for aspartame?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: Rumsfeld, remember, was director for the Searle Company, which is a subsidiary of Monsanto. The Searle Company's main specialties for the last 40 years has been in the area of psychiatric drugs, so that makes perfect sense to me that it's a form of warfare.

Jackie: You know what I saw on the weather channel? You know how they advertise all these drugs? If you're afraid to go outside or socialize, they call it something-disorder. Social-something disorder. They call it SAD. They have a drug for everything of course and then they do the side effects real fast so that you can't even hardly hear them. Well anyway, they were advertising some drug, another drug, and then they started talking about the Merck patient assistance program and they gave an 800 number. In fact I wrote it down. I've got it out there on the kitchen counter and I called it but they just had a message on it because you have to call them between like 8 and 5, but if you need Merck medication and you can't afford it and you don't have insurance you get a hold of them and they have a patient assistance program. They're pretty lenient because if you make less than \$19,000 a year as an individual you can qualify and then they go on to say \$36,000 for a family et cetera. But even if you are above those figures there will be special – they'll consider, in other words, so you get to get your Merck medications.

Alan: Well, I'm sure there's a government backing program that will pay it back to them. They won't lose on it. I mean the government is tied at the hip with big business. In fact most of these – like Rumsfeld, he was the director for Searle Company, which is part of Monsanto.

Jackie: Searle, where are they headquartered?

Alan: They have branches in the states and in Canada.

Jackie: They're here in the states and that's medicine and they're connected with – it's a subsidiary of Monsanto.

Alan: They work with Monsanto because they are a part of Monsanto really. They worked with them to create the modified food; and as I keep saying, why would a company that specialized in psychiatric drugs, why on earth would they be involved in making your food? That should raise alarms everywhere.

Jackie: Sure. It would make me want to start a garden.

Alan: And know as you say where the seed comes from.

Jackie: Oh, and by the way, I don't think I told our listeners this. I might have a lovely tomato here that a lady in New York, a Mennonite lady, gave Chuck about three years ago and this tomato it over-filled my hand. He got talking to her and come to find out she listened to Sweet Liberty and we had been doing a whole probably two weeks on the food and gardening and she gave him the tomato and said give this to Jackie, it is a Mennonite heritage tomato and tell her to save the seeds. Well, I did but you know the floods that we've had I was concerned because my tomatoes even though some grew but they all started getting the blossom end rot and stuff from all the rain. I sent Southern Exposure the seeds and they grew the tomatoes last year and they're offering the seeds to their customers and it is a beautiful, beautiful tomato. When you call that number, folks, to get the catalogue, if you look in the '95 catalogue you'll see it listed under tomatoes and the tomatoes are about a pound a piece and they're beautiful and you can use them for anything. You can do anything with them. You can make – they are supposed to be a pasta tomato. Of course, they're delicious eating but you can can them. You can make your pasta sauce with them. You can do everything with them. The website is SouthernExposure.com and almost everything in there – I don't think they have any hybrids. I know no GM but they might have hybrids but if they do, it's listed as a hybrid. Some of their seeds in there are 80, 90 over 100 years old and to me that is just beautiful.

Alan: That's what people are going to have to do because it's only common sense in this day and age that you do it. You have no option.

Jackie: Yes, you do have options, don't you? Surely we all have options. I think options are called choices, yes?

Alan: That's right because we know what's going on. There's enough information out really about all this stuff, even for the average person to get a hold of, so it's common sense what to do.

Jackie: Especially people who have children, Alan. It would be different – children don't have the choices. Children are subject to the choices their parents make and to have children and know this and have an opportunity or even if it's tough to be able to grow healthy food. Learn how to can. Learn how to dry. Learn how to preserve. Probably freezing is our last choice in case you lose your electricity and stuff, but I freeze stuff just for the time being. I can also, but to not do that, to not want to give your children the very best you can give them, to me it makes no sense at all. It just makes no sense at all to just ignore it and just pretend, you know, shove it out of your mind.

Alan: As you say, it's the children with everything look to their parents to advise them; and if they parents don't know themselves, then the children think that "oh, I'll just copy my parents." That's the natural way of things.

Jackie: There are parents who know and I think you called it willful ignorance. Actually, it goes beyond willful ignorance because willful ignorance would be "oh don't tell me. I don't want to know," but once you know it, Alan, how could you not?

Alan: It's a choice once again of being double-minded in that they still want to believe the people – the experts you see. The society of experts that guide us you see. They want to believe that they'd never do anything so nasty to the public, so therefore it must be okay even though the evidence is out there that it's not. They'd rather believe the experts you see. It's a choice. It makes them feel better because if they have to wake up and say wait a minute, these experts are all lying to us, here's the evidence, then they'd have to start questioning everything and they don't want to start that journey.

Jackie: You know what though? I don't think people would be listening to this broadcast if they didn't want to know.

Alan: There's that section of society who already know what to do.

Jackie: Okay. So then those who are listening and do know, then it behooves them. Folks, it doesn't it? It behooves you to do something about it and if you've never made a garden there's nothing more fulfilling and satisfying than to plant a seed, watch it grow, tend it nurture it and harvest it and know that you're giving your family the best you can give them,

even if it's only yourself. Even if you don't have children, for God's sake. Eat a carrot and get your hepatitis B vaccine – I've got articles here that sometimes when I bring my email up I walk away after reading some of this stuff. I walk away kind of bummed out for a while because there's so much that we don't even have the time to talk about. I don't think you have to talk about every tinny, tiny little detail to get the point across do you? At least we shouldn't have to.

Alan: No. I mean plants have been used for thousands of years for creating drugs, and to modify food you're modifying a plant and they've already admitted they can if they wish make that plant produce anything they want it to produce. When they say they can do it, you can bet your bottom dollar they are doing it. That's all you really have to know.

Jackie: And eating GM modified food, then that would mean that the body is being modified.

Alan: Absolutely. Re-engineered.

Jackie: Yes, and to remind our listeners, I did this only it's been a couple of years ago and for those of you who haven't heard it, a report that I read on – this particular one was potatoes. Feeding them to rats. GM Potatoes. The rats stomach lining thickened. The arteries thickened. The immune system was depressed and when they took the rat off the potatoes and started giving them a healthy diet, they could not reverse the damage. They couldn't reverse the damage, so it's time. Alan, thank you for being with us tonight.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 13, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday. It is the 13th of June in the year 2005. Half of June is over already. We went from having I guess about 2-1/2 weeks maybe 3 weeks of 50 and 60-degree weather, when we should have been having 70s and the last, I don't know how long, week, week and a half. I don't know long this has been going on. It's in the 90s folks and it is just absolutely outrageous. I think it's called weather modification is what it's called. Anyway, I guess that's how it is. It's not nice to fool Mother Nature, is it? I don't know if you remember that old commercial but that's what I keep thinking about. Our guest this evening is Alan Watt. Alan, thanks for being here once again.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Folks, Steve Jacobsen was on with us last Tuesday and Wednesday and the topic the new world religion. Alan and I had conversations later about it and he was actually filling in more information and so I asked him to come on with us tonight. I thought that it would be relevant to pick it up and let Alan take us further into this so we get a really absolutely clear look at the dangers of the people that they are soaking into their games. Their dangerous games and we were talking specifically about Benny Hinn, but there's a whole group of them, yes Alan?

Alan: There's a lot of them, some superstars amongst them, though, and that's the key is the superstars who've been risen up there by the old unseen hands that decide to give us the shepherds that we're supposed to follow and of course Benny Hinn is only one of them. The CBC television, the two separate exposés--

Jackie: That's the Canadian Broadcasting?

Alan: Yes. They did two one hour specials on them and--

Jackie: What do they call these guys? There's a word for this.

Alan: There's a lot of words for them.

Jackie: I mean ones we can say on the radio. What kind of religion do they call this?

Alan: Charismatic, which is basically hypnotic.

Jackie: You know General Ben Parton? Do you remember him? He was the guy that came out there after the Oklahoma City bombing. Ben Parton was a charismatic. He was all involved in that. A bunch of them are.

Alan: Yes, I'm not surprised because it's a fantastic mind control formula that they've got down pat.

Jackie: Yes, but I think Ben Parton was one of theirs.

Alan: Oh, no doubt. That's what Albert Pike said, "*We always give them their leaders,*" and that's for every side. They give you subdivisions, so there's a leader out there for your particular personality type.

Jackie: You were going to go into this two-part thing that the CBC had.

Alan: They did special on Benny Hinn and the reason they started this investigation into Benny Hinn was because there was a pastor in the U.S. who had polio when he was young, and I think he now has leg braces, but he had gone to Benny Hinn hoping to get up on stage and be cured. That's the whole trick of this thing is the curing. However, what he found out was there is a whole team of experts in the audience working for him and they pick out the ones who are allowed upon the stage and they must not have any obvious physical disabilities. If you're in a wheelchair or on crutches or whatever, you don't get up there on the stage. That way they can pick people who have lots of other problems but you can't see what it is.

Jackie: You mean like pretend they're blind or pretend they're deaf or something like that?

Alan: Yes, or they've got cancer or a tumor or something and a lot of them do but they've been diagnosed. However, physically you can't see anything wrong with them and of course it's strange too because Jesus is supposed to have made people rise up when he cured them; whereas Benny Hinn knocks them down. He knocks them down and of course they're all trained to fall down because there are charismatic Christians who've watched this all their lives. When he puts out his hand they all fall down like dominoes, but it's the hypnotic technique. They're already preconditioned to that technique by being brought up in charismatic churches, so when it happens to them they immediately fall down as though they were in a trance.

Jackie: Well, there is always somebody there to catch them.

Alan: Yes, let's hope so.

Jackie: No, there is.

Alan: The thing is, the CBC did a follow-up to those people who had been up on stage. Some people had AIDS, cancers and so on, and out of the ones who are still alive they were dying.

Jackie: In other words, are you saying those, not just professionals who were there to assist him, but actually people that came up that had AIDS and stuff, they actually fell down too?

Alan: They fall down too because as I say they're mainly charismatic Christians that have being brought up in the church and so when something happens to them, they don't go to the doctor often, or if they do go to the doctor, but they still believe the next thing to Jesus being Benny Hinn is going to cure them.

Jackie: Do they pass out or what happens to them?

Alan: Some pass out. Some just fall down with their eyes open and I guess they wait for their queues to get up. However, it's the follow-ups that are really important because most of them – when someone is really seriously ill the relatives will pay to no end the money to try and get them better; and Benny Hinn, of course, in his audience, they pass around 5-gallon buckets and just stuff them with money and checks and so on and he takes credit cards too. He earns over \$220 million a year. That's what he brings in, his organization, so he's doing pretty well for himself. The CBC, when they challenged him, when they eventually managed to get to him, the actual camera crew, when they found him coming into a hotel they challenged him on the follow-ups that they had done on some of the people that he supposedly cured and had even written about curing in his own magazine. It was all lies because they had followed them up and found out they were dying or dead.

Jackie: Did he respond to them?

Alan: Well, he of course couldn't remember the names or whatever or tried to sluff it off by asking them to come back and make an appointment with him and talk to him, which he never did. In a sense you can see in the audience, the type of audience that he attracts, that he's got a ready-made market because people actually want to see the showmanship. This tremendous Hollywood stage-managed showmanship and they want so badly to believe that he has a special power that God's given him. They are willing fools you might say. They're conditioned victims already waiting to be used by people like Benny Hinn.

Jackie: The danger that was pointed out by Steve Jacobsen last week when he was watching is that they've got this whole on TBN. They've got this whole world prayer network or world prayer team or whatever they call it and he said they are totally promoting the world agenda. The UN and Israel et cetera, et cetera and they've got all these people praying the same prayer.

Alan: Sure. Well, that's what sheep do. They follow the shepherd and they've all been trained since birth to be good sheep. That's what religion truly is all about, you know.

Jackie: Okay, I know and I know that you have said this before. It occurs to me we could have new listeners and the first thought in their mind would be well that's what Jesus said that he was there for the lost sheep and the Lord is my shepherd et cetera, et cetera. I remember you saying I don't believe he ever called anybody sheep because they're the dumbest animal there is.

Alan: You can't get much dumber.

Jackie: But that the staff, the crook that the "shepherd" carries, you explained that there's actually the depictions of the pharaohs. Okay, so just expand on that just a little.

Alan: Well, from the earliest times even the statues that they uncovered in Babylon with the king in Babylon and the pharaohs of Egypt, you'll often see them depicted holding in one hand, with their arms crossed in front of them in front of their chest, and one hand holds a small crook, which is the shepherd's crook. That's so that you can pull the sheep if they're going the wrong way, so that's the gentle hand, but it's still used to get them to go in the direction you want them to go in. Of course in the other hand, he's got the rod and that's for the sheep that are a bit more stubborn and more individualistic. He's supposed to bash that down on your head. That's what the rod and the staff are for.

Jackie: The rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: That's a beautiful song of an abused victim because that's what it would have to be. Of course, that's what organized religion has always been about is controlling the people so that a few can benefit at the top over the expense of the majority. However, these shysters in the charismatic movement obviously are allowed to do what they're doing by "*The Establishment*," which is a term I always use for the real government behind the governments, and I'm sure they must give their kickbacks to their bosses above them for being allowed to scam the public this way. Because this whole system we live in is totally corrupt. Now Benny Hinn, when he was followed around by this camera crew, he took off to Europe supposedly to go on some crusade, but they followed him from one hotel to another. Now these hotels, some of the rooms cost about \$5,000 or more a night per person. They were the most expensive in Europe and he would get the best rooms and they all have fancy names like Sir so-and-so or Lord so-and-so's room and he was giving \$1,000 tips to people and waiters and so on in these restaurants and that's where the money is going.

Jackie: To live a lavish lifestyle.

Alan: Yes, given by the poor and the sick and the needy, some of them whom actually, as they showed on the CBC documentary, there was one couple in particular whose son was dying of something. I think it was leukemia or cancer of some kind. Anyway, they sold their home and given all their money to Benny Hinn and moved into a one-roomed apartment so that Benny Hinn could take the money and cure the son, and they showed you his routine on the stage with the son and when they went back a few months later the son was dead and the parents of course were totally broke.

Jackie: I only saw him one time. I stumbled across him one night. I stumbled across TBN I guess because there was Benny Hinn and he was fascinating to watch because he was so slick. I watched maybe 15 minutes, but does he actually tell these people that the more money you give me the quicker – I mean how does he get people to give him so much money?

Alan: It's the conditioning. As I say, they're preconditioned for these shysters by the religion itself and they're told constantly over and over that if you give you will receive, and the more you give of course the more you're supposed to

receive. That only works for bankers who give out loans and it doesn't work in real life for real people. They give everything that they have believing the Lord will truly bless them and cure their offspring or whoever and somehow it will be all right like some Hollywood movie. Now one of the Masonic jokes – they're sick jokes but it's true as well, has to do with the fact that all of our language is a Masonic language. It's constructed that way and the word "spirit," which is about the only word they've really given us to describe that yearning we have inside for something beyond you, which you know is out there somewhere. Spirit is also the term used for alcohol, so when you're full of the spirit you're drunk with the spirit; and these people have been trained to be drunk with the spirit and when they're like that, they're not thinking logically. Their hands are in the air. They're going back and forth in a hypnotic movement and they're listening to these shysters who have professional lighting teams all over the theatres, professional music players, instrumentalists and so on. It's a Hollywood production par excellence.

Jackie: You have a couple of videos and you have some excerpts. Are you going to share those with our listeners tonight?

Alan: I could actually. I'll see if it will work.

Jackie: You know what would be a good idea to do? Play just about four or five seconds of it and then stop it so then I can tell you if we can hear it good, okay?

Alan: Okay.

Jackie: But Alan, before, because he's got – oh, first of all. You had told me that he was a Jew and I mentioned that when Steve Jacobsen was on and he said no he's a Palestinian Catholic and that's what people say that he says he is.

Alan: Well, here's the bottom line. The CBC did a documentary partly because Benny Hinn also had Canadian citizenship and on his Canadian citizenship he said that he was born in Tel-Aviv, Israel.

Jackie: So that would make him--

Alan: Jewish.

Jackie: In other words, he couldn't have been a Palestinian born in Tel-Aviv?

Alan: No. You wouldn't get a birth certificate as a citizen unless you're Jewish.

Jackie: Yes, I read that, that the Palestinians today there can't even get their birth certificates.

Alan: So it's up in the air as to actually what he is, but really it doesn't matter. The fact is he sits up there with the Bush's and the rest. They're all oil-men, slick as can be.

Jackie: Okay. Let me ask you this. Can Americans have like Canadians have dual citizenship in America?

Alan: I don't know about America, but I know for the last few years because we are going into the global society – actually, for the last maybe even 20 years, people have been allowed dual citizenship here in Canada with anywhere.

Jackie: Anywhere?

Alan: I don't know about the U.S. but everywhere else in Europe.

Jackie: I know that it's okay for Israelis – in other words, the Israeli's can have citizenship in the U.S. and Israel but I don't know of any others, but I shouldn't say that so maybe it is okay in the U.S. too and I just don't know it.

Alan: They're always upgrading the laws but I do know as I say that Canada has been giving dual citizenships to everybody that's come in for donkey's years now from anywhere and that's part of the globalization structure.

Jackie: Before you turn this on, tell them what they're going to be hearing so when they hear it they'll hear it because he's got that accent.

Alan: When he starts talking quickly his accent become thicker, but the first little blurb that he does I think is about--

Jackie: He wants gold.

Alan: He wants gold, yes, and he said I don't want to hear about gold in heaven. He says I want it now. I want it here and now he said. I'll see if this plays.

Benny Hinn: *I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now.*

Alan: Did you here that?

Jackie: Yes. And what was he talking about, a holy machine gun?

Alan: Yes. He was talking about the people who complain about him and he said he wished he had a holy ghost machine gun so he could mow them all down. He also said, you parents – this is not in this part of it but it's on the same tape. He said, "and you parents, if you're criticizing me, you better watch your children." This is like a mafia boss talking and yet he's up there. He's one of "God's chosen."

Jackie: Are you going to play the rest of it?

Alan: I'll play the same part again and then let you hear the rest. There's only a couple of other blurbs, then you hear his wife at the end who's a real sweetheart you know. She probably weighs three times as much as he does.

Jackie: You said she looks like a dominatrix or something?

Alan: Well, she could do as a Sherman tank as she stomps up and down that stage there with the microphone in her hand giving her spiel. This is the thing again where he's talking about the holy ghost and the machine gun.

Benny Hinn: *I said if you don't like them kill them. I really wish I could find them and I wish God would give me a holy ghost machine gun. I'd blow your head off. I'm sick and tired of hearing how it used to be back four years ago. I got so sick of it. I said, Lord, if I hear this one more time I'm going to throw up. I want to see it now. I'm sick and tired of hearing about streets of gold. I don't need gold in heaven. I've got to have it now. I've got to have it here. You say, well, maybe isn't that wonderful to have gold, streets of gold; well of course, but if I hear the thing one more time of how it will be and how it was, I'm going to kick somebody.*

Mrs. Hinn: *[inaudible] You know what you need? You need a holy ghost enema right up your rear end."*

Alan: There you go, so that's show business for you.

Jackie: A holy ghost enema up your rear end, and the people go for this.

Alan: Oh, they go wild over it. It's all superb stagemanship when he comes on with his white suit, very expensive, and people won't go to see anybody who wore rags because they're trained that to be successful then God has blessed you, so

you don't want to go to a poor person. You want to go and see a rich person and so he has the \$5,000 or \$10,000 suits.

Jackie: In other words, if you're poor then you've done something wrong?

Alan: That's it. God hasn't blessed you, you see. That's the Judaic element that's crept into Christianity.

Jackie: Yes, because Jesus said not to store up your treasure here on earth.

Alan: He had this gold jewelry from his wrists and all this kind of thing, which must mean he's very, very blessed and I guess he is in that sense.

Jackie: And they're doing this all over the world?

Alan: They tour all over the world and as I say the CBC did work out what his finances were for the year, according to statements he made in his own magazines, and they said it came to \$220 million income that one year alone.

Jackie: And that's from people donating.

Alan: Mainly from the people again who have been brought up to truly believe this and they're losing someone through disease and they give everything that they have. These characters are basically psychopaths.

Jackie: I understand that Brother Stair isn't on WWCR anymore.

Alan: I don't know. I think he's still on the air somewhere.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Then I can't say anything because I was going to say something. I thought he was off.

Alan: He might be off that station but I do know he's somewhere.

Jackie: Well, you know that one clip that Steven played last week, Benny Hinn was talking about the TBN that miracles were going to happen and that people would actually be resurrected from the dead and that they would wheel their – and he says not just my program but all the TBN programming, and people would wheel their dead loved ones in in their coffins. They would leave the coffin in front of the television with TBN on four 24 hours and then they would take the hand of their loved one, place it on this television and their loved one would rise from the dead. Then Paul [Prouch] and whoever else he was talking to, you could hear them going "amen. Praise God. Praise the Lord" all this stuff. But he says not so much in the U.S. it wasn't going to happen. He actually said that. He said that all over the world this would be happening and I looked up when I went into that world prayer team, Bill Bright, I know he's a big one and he's a member of the Council for National Policy; but it says here with his the Campus Crusade for Christ, it says he has more than 16,000 full-time staff and 101,000 trained volunteers in 161 countries.

Alan: I can believe it. There's no end to the power that they have. It's understandable since religion is a technique. It's a science and it's well understood and it has been here for thousands and thousands of years and these guys know how to use it. It's all based on formula and the only precondition you really need is to brainwash at least one generation into the belief of it, and then it's an open field there. That's an open market for the shysters.

Jackie: And the military is now promoting it.

Alan: That makes sense because they're both armies in a way. They both use similar techniques where you lose your individuality and you're told to be part of the church or the army or the group. That's what you're trained to do, to lose your actual distinct personality and follow orders of course.

Jackie: Alan, it comes down to this when you think about it. They preach that in the end times it's going to be a holy war. In fact, George Bush has called this a holy war, this never-ending war in the Middle East against Islam and Christianity. You think about it, if these young people going into the military are getting this type of religion crammed

into them, they'll go fight just because in their minds and hearts they'll believe that they're fighting a holy war for Christ.

Alan: It was done on the Crusades. It was the same techniques.

Jackie: My, my. We're ready to take our half break.

Alan: Hello Jackie? I think we're back on the air. Well, this is Alan here and what I'll do in the meantime, if Jackie isn't there, is I'll advertise my three books I'm selling here which go through freemasonry and religion. I give you a lot of the origins of both and the third one I've just finished I go through a lot of the esoteric meanings of Christianity and Revelations as I don't think it's been done before, at least not publicly, and I also go into the banking system in ancient times and how through banking they took over the world. If you want any one of these books [see www.cuttingthroughthetmatrix.com for ordering information] and I'll get them out as soon as I can to you. Thank you very much.

Jackie: Thanks Alan. I had printed out a thing. Well, I thought I did, but before the broadcast and then when I went over to get it I found out in that storm when I shut off the surge protector I had shut off the printer too. Is there more that you want to say about this?

Alan: The charismatic movements?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: Well, it's really fairly simple. They have conditioned many, many people into the charismatic movement. Lots were brought up in it. You can actually trace it all the way back to ancient Egypt because you'll see many depictions of the followers of Aton the sun god with their arms up in the air and of course it's the same thing there. They move from left to right as though they were in a breeze and the high priests would talk over the crowds in a hypnotic manner. The technique is ancient and techniques are not lost. They're simply carried from one place to the next and these characters are taught from childhood, like Benny Hinn, how to use these techniques in hypnotizing the public and fleecing the sheep – and it's all perfectly legal, technically. It's maybe immoral, but technically it's very legal and so they get away with it.

Jackie: I realized this from talking to people how difficult it is for people to separate the old from the new, if you would, testament and the God of the Old Testament and if you used the word Jehovah they say well that's not the right name, the right name is Yahweh and you know that's the breath, Yah-ha-weh or something like that; and then the people who have been taken in by this Israel identity. Now there are some who will not call it Israel or Christian identity anymore. They just call it something like another kind of Christianity – I forget what they call it, a certain kind of Christianity, but it's Israel identity and it's part of this whole game. That there are some of our listeners who are awakening to this, don't you think?

Alan: There's actually quite a lot of people out there who, through one way or another or experiences with these organizations, have started to question and it's a big thing for them because they've been brought up you might say in Plato's Cave where they relate their whole life and everything in it to Plato's Cave, which is their church, and they don't know the tools in fact to use to totally escape it. Their whole life experience of who they are all boils down to this idea of the relationship with Jesus, or, more correctly, with the organizational church that they're involved in and that's the big thing.

Jackie: And it's very difficult and it's very hurtful. Of course, the ones as you said, because I've talked to some of our listeners who in the beginning even those sending donations say well we don't agree with your religious beliefs but we hear your heart and we love your spirit. You know, that type of thing, but then people began saying you know what? I was wondering about this. Why did God want all those wars? Or, why this, why that? But actually what they say is they were afraid to even question, Alan.

Alan: That's right because the churches have always been used by the state. It doesn't matter if it was ancient Rome or today, the churches were used by the state as part of their political process; and whether they like it or not, organization

religion is being used by the state for a political agenda. Not for individual salvation at all but for a definite preplanned political strategy.

Jackie: Right from the get-go with Christianity in 325 AD with Constantine?

Alan: Yes and Constantine again was the front man anyway that was put up by the bankers of his time to help get this religion established since they've figured out it was a winner. That's when they gave a lot of the creed, the dogma out that didn't exist prior to that meeting and they also basically got rid of and destroyed other dogma or material which didn't mesh with it. They chose very carefully the parts they wanted to leave for the public consumption, but they destroyed an awful lot of other writings. For instance, the early church and the Catholic Church did admit this in the late 20th century, they did admit early Christianity wasn't just one sect. There were many different groups just like today with differing ideas on certain parts of it and many of them believed in reincarnation, which is a standard belief in Judaism. They don't show that in the movies of Moses and things, but that's standard Judaism.

Jackie: Are Jews taught that?

Alan: Yes. That's standard Talmudic.

Jackie: Well, that goes back to the Eastern religions too.

Alan: Yes, so they took that out. Actually, the second council that they had they took that out and so for over 1,500 years that part which had been a vital part of the earlier churches was simply removed from it. The reason it was removed was because if individuals who are being oppressed by the state believe in reincarnation, then they might just risk coming back a second time as an underdog by rebellion against the state; whereas if you believed you only had one lifetime and you had to be good or you went to hell, that was far more up the state's alley you might say; and so that's why they took it out. However, Constantine himself belonged to the cult of Mithra and even two weeks before he had his famous Council of Nicaea, he'd been elevated into the high ranks of Mithraism, which is a part of the Mystery Religion. He belonged to a few other sects as well and after he made – he didn't make Christianity the main church of Rome. He simply elevated it up into the ranks of the ones that were already accepted. After Nicaea he had a temple built, like all the Roman emperors did, he had a temple built to himself where worshippers could go while he was still alive and worship his likeness in the temple, his statue. That's the great Christian Constantine. There's so much fable told about the man and yet there's so much history available if you want to seek it out.

Jackie: And I have read but I have never seen anything and I think you said that this could be found in the Vatican Archives in their own website, that in 520 I believe it is AD that was under Justinian that that was when they went through and took out all the references in the writings.

Alan: That's right and Justinian himself was a pagan.

Jackie: Now what is a pagan?

Alan: Meaning basically he believed in the laws of nature and philosophy.

Jackie: Does that mean that they don't believe in a creator?

Alan: No, they didn't go that far. It's very similar in a sense to Judaism, in that they knew that no one could describe a creator, a godhead. It was too far removed from the simple mind of man.

Jackie: But in other words, they did believe in a creator?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: So the laws of nature would be the laws of Creator?

Alan: In other words, the only way you could find your way to the Creator was by understanding the laws of nature and observing them.

Jackie: Okay. What are the laws of nature?

Alan: Well, again, this is really the same mystery religion that's behind all religions. It's a cause and effect. They explained it in a thousand parables.

Jackie: Well, Jesus said as you sow so shall you reap.

Alan: That's the same thing.

Jackie: That's cause and effect.

Alan: That's right and it's the same kind of dogma.

Jackie: That's dogma?

Alan: It was actually given to the pagans by the philosophers.

Jackie: So you think Jesus never said that then?

Alan: No, it's very possible he did because it's true too – what it means really is it's more to do with the negative forces you unleash tend to come back on you one way or another.

Jackie: Yes and what about the positive?

Alan: The positive, again, it's supposed to be like freely given. That's the difference. The positive is supposed to be freely given. It's like giving a gift. You don't expect something in return.

Jackie: It's not that you expect it. You don't give it expecting to get something back, but it is true that for every action there is a reaction and "as above, so below," then what goes out returns energy. I don't know how else to say it because I don't know that I have a full concept of it, but that's how I see it.

Alan: It's not "as above, so below." "*As above, so below*" is the mystery religion Judaic and Masonic terminology because the whole part of Revelations is a plan. It's time plan if you understand what Revelations means and that's what they mean. They wrote their plan in the heavens. It wasn't a god that wrote it in the heavens, because if you look at constellations you'd be very hard pressed to say that's definitely a goat, that's Capricorn and there's Gemini. You'd have to really stretch your imagination to try, but this was written many thousands of years ago. The Great Work as they call it. They wrote it. Their ancient priests wrote it in the heavens. It's a time plan with a final conclusion for the part of this plan and of course that's for the Age of Aquarius. They have everybody saying on the middle level "as above, so below." What it really means is the plan above at the right times now implemented here on earth below. That's what they mean by that. However, cause and effect are different things and sure enough, we can simply look at science in itself because through science, which really is another word for nature (the workings of nature), understanding of sciences of nature, you can then start to manipulate nature and alter it. Of course in this mystery religion comes the banks and everything else and the religions. They plan to alter that which was left imperfect, which they claim is man himself; and that's behind every Masonic group, every theosophical group and every other group that calls itself part of a mystery religion. It's all the same religion, but man himself eventually is to be altered except for the high priests meaning the elite those who--

Jackie: Man is to be altered? You don't think man has been altered?

Alan: We've been engineered to an extent but they mean the final. This is to do with the grand plan or the Great Work or the Great Design or the Grand Design as they call it. It's to do with the alteration of man himself and into the perfect

being. However, they're talking from the elites' point of view, and by that, they mean all of the underdogs to be made into the perfect slaves where you will not simply procreate the old fashioned way. You'll be sterile and to get another one of you they'll simply clone you as a worker bee. That's what they mean by that and the symbol of the beehive and the perfect society has been with them since the days of actually the Minoans had it 5,000 BC. Their symbol of the perfect society that they want to create has been the beehive and that's something that they found in the islands the Minoans used in the Aegean Sea 5,000 BC and from there went to Egypt. It became a very popular symbol of the perfect society and of course in a beehive you have the queen who's attended by these priests. These priest bees and then the rest of them are all workers. That's their perfect society. If there's too many workers, they take off or are killed off and everything is attended to by the priests. The priests even determine which ones will be workers and which ones will become priests by the type of food they alter. They change the food to suite the type.

Jackie: Well, they're really doing that now.

Alan: Yes they are.

Jackie: With all the genetic modified food. The body, in order to survive, the physical body, it just seems it would have to be being altered to be able to continue to exist with all of the food that's being altered.

Alan: I think prior to the 1950's the death rate from what are now common cancers were pretty well spaced out and far and between and every year we hear about it's now going to be one in four who's going to get cancer. Now it's one in three. Now it's down to one in two. In other words, everybody is going to end up with cancer and within 50 years we think this is some sort of natural way. No, this is all through the modification of the food, the vaccinations we're being given – which I think were designed to destroy the immune system in the very first place and we know that the Simian-40 virus definitely was in the Salk vaccine and polio vaccines. It's only function is to create tumors.

Jackie: I'm talking their plan to control this world including the food that we eat. The air that we breathe. The water that we drink et cetera. Every aspect of our lives. In this section where I mention food I added information on the hormones because I had quoted from what's his name, Charles Galton Darwin (Darwin's grandson) from his book that – Alan had sent me pages of that book "*The Next Million Years*" and he talks about the hormones in there and how they can change the physical body by the use of artificial hormones. I actually quoted that and yet I wasn't quite sure what the heck he meant by it, except the part in there about the different kinds of foods and the master will not eat the same kinds of foods that the subject is subjected to.

Well, then finding out about the xenoestrogens and they call it today estrogen dominance syndrome and I found reports on it and I added that to that section. But it's right there. It's all right there, Alan. And the thing that I didn't understand except I got Dr. John Ree's book and he told – what I didn't understand is that progesterone is sort of like a master – he didn't call it that. In other words, in the body there's a whole bunch of different hormones. It isn't just estrogen, progesterone and testosterone in that without the hormones being balanced the body cannot produce the hormones necessary that function the entire body. And that's what he said. I know he said it 50 years ago and then one of the reports I found was from Canada and they were talking about that in Canada – I think they said 37 percent of women by the time they're 50 years old will have had--

Alan: A hysterectomy.

Jackie: The hysterectomies and that it's higher than any other country in Europe, Canada is and it's second only to the U.S. and it talks about all of the things that are happening to women. Breast cancer, cervical, uterine et cetera because of the artificial – my God, there's 60,000 sources of xenoestrogens. It's even in air sprays – aerosol sprays.

Alan: And soaps and shampoos.

Jackie: Shampoos, everything. That's what I said. We breathe it and bathe in it and sleep in it and eat it and drink it--

Alan: And drink their water from the plastic bottles.

Jackie: Yes it's amazing.

Alan: It's part of the agenda because if you truly understand the mysteries, you'll find that in the future they plan they wouldn't need women.

Jackie: Because they're going to have hermaphrodites?

Alan: That's basically it. Hermaphrodite beings. Something which they can then take from and reproduce a perfect copy. In other words, very much like a clone, but they don't want the female species. You know the ancient high priests, we've got to understand--

Jackie: Is that in your first or second book about the hermaphrodites?

Alan: The first one I think. That's within all their teachings if you understand them, the need eventually to eliminate the female from the species. Even Albert Pike talks about the binary code meaning one is male and zero is female. Zero is perfectly useless he said. You see, so they give you all these little clues.

Jackie: So will the man this hermaphrodite it will be masculine feminine. It will be a perfect balance with the masculine feminine qualities even?

Alan: It won't have the feminine qualities so much. It won't have the emotional qualities because they look on emotion as chaos. In fact that's the term when they mean Order out of Chaos. They're actually talking about emotion.

Jackie: And without that, a person would be pretty dead, wouldn't they?

Alan: You'd be Mr. Spock.

Jackie: And without emotion, then you would not feel love and anybody who cannot love is walking dead.

Alan: Yes and you'll allow anything to happen if it seems logical. It can be anti-human but it will seem logical. In other words, if they say there's simply too many people, let's destroy a few million here, and no one will cry a tear over it.

Jackie: They're doing it today, aren't they?

Alan: They are.

Jackie: Well, they are. We're almost out of our hour here. Alan, thanks.

Alan: It's been a pleasure as always.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 27, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, good evening. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 27th of June in the year 2005. This month is almost over with and I hope you had a nice weekend, folks, and I hope you're doing some gardening. I told you last week that I believed that Alan's books were on the way and I received mine and those of you who ordered Alan's book probably have received it, for those of you here in the states, and it's quite a work. Alan Watt is with us this evening and we're going to discuss some of the things that he's covered in the book. I'm only about halfway through it. I've been working out in the garden, 98 degrees today, folks, here and boy I want to tell you it's hot. When I walked out the door it felt like I was opening my oven is exactly what it felt like but anyway I find that I drift off to sleep a lot quicker at night when I'm out there. That heat can really zap your energy with the exercise and the thrill of getting it done and seeing the progress is wonderful. Anyway, I'm about halfway through the book and Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight and thank you for those books.

I received, I thought this was quite timely and maybe you won't want to address it but actually I think that throughout your book you have addressed the email that I received that came in today and its says, "amazing. It's amazing how the truth can be staring someone right in the face and they're completely unable to see it. Jesus, the way the truth and the life, stood in front of Pilate and the Pharisees and asked Jesus what is truth." Now you claim the first five books of the Bible were written by the Pharisees. Explain this.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: This is to me, but we'll keep these questions in mind and maybe we'll address them. He says, "you know because you were there or because some document which is more trustworthy than the Bible declares it. Just asking. On your April 27th show with Alan Watt you mocked the Bible by claiming that the whole Exodus story was a farce, really? Then I guess the entire Bible is a farce since the same Moses, which Alan claimed is son of Ra, appeared to Jesus on the Mount of transfiguration and is referenced by Jesus more than once. Funny that Jesus would call Moses a prophet when he was the "son of Ra," so I guess that Jesus meets with fictional characters from an Old Testament which was contrived by the Pharisees. This pretty much makes the entire Bible untrustworthy. Do you actually believe what you say? It gets more and more bizarre every time I check in to hear what you have to say. It seems to me that you just make it up as you go, so what other parts of the Bible are false? Some, most, all, and you love to put "other sources" of information above the word of God, why? If the Bible is incorrect then why even talk about Jesus, especially since I heard you say on several occasions that what is written about him in the Bible is false as well. Well that's an exaggeration but with all of this said, we come full circle to my opening statement. So you, like Pilate, stand right in front of the truth and ask what is the truth. Why? Because you do not believe that the Bible is the infallible written word of God and you live by knowledge and not by faith and this, Jackie, will be your downfall."

Alan: Well, they're entitled to their opinion for sure.

Jackie: I know that but I thought that maybe, for example this Moses thing. She says Jesus references Moses. No, I don't know that we would say Jesus references Moses. Moses is written into the New Testament. Is there anything in here that you would be willing to discuss?

Alan: I'll tell you, to be honest with you, people who are so brainwashed into a condition, and that's what their reality is for them, it's a condition of training you see. Now these people believe that this is the infallible word of God would be just as good if they were born in the Middle East and if they were Mohammedans or if they were born in India and they were Buddhists or Hindu, they would be faithful followers of the religion that was given to them. Of course they

themselves can't see that because they cannot imagine being born anywhere else or to be anybody else than that whom they are, but they believe exactly as they've been programmed to believe.

Jackie: The one thing that when people say the infallible word of God, then in their mind their concept of Creator is conflict, confusion, chaos--

Alan: And superiority and elitism. You know, "we've been chosen and you haven't."

Jackie: Right and I think about the contradictions and I know that the "law," if you would, truth, is within in our hearts. It's within our minds, even though we don't have it all recalled to our consciousness but isn't that what our purpose being here is, Alan?

Alan: Yes and also people believe that they've been created in a long line of lineages of creations all stemming from the same source. They'd have to ask why do we have the ability to think for ourselves. Why do we have that ability and rather than being good little programmed readers of something that was supposedly written many thousands of years ago, supposedly, but really the world hadn't really heard of the actual teachings of this religion until Constantine came along and had his Christian counsel and most of his advisers were supposedly Jewish bishops from various areas of the Roman world. Basically they confabulated a whole history to justify this religion, which they were giving to the people solely to control the people. Politicians are there to control people. That's their job.

Jackie: One of the things so far that you have done with your explanation about the actual photocopies of the old books where it's just -- even Freemasonry when they said Freemasonry -- was it Freemasonry began in Babylon? Is that what it said?

Alan: Yes, basically.

Jackie: And that all of the stories that are in the "infallible" word of God bible were part of the religion from ancient times.

Alan: Oh, absolutely, just recycled over and over and you'll find the same characters doing the same things in the Hindu religion which preexisted all of that. Much, much older and they simply translated the same terms for their names into another language and so you have characters like Moses. Moses is an Egyptian word. It simply means "child."

Jackie: Or son of, if that means child?

Alan: Yes and Ramoses is child or son of Ra, so you just skip the Ra and you're left with the child, you see – kind of like Rothschild.

Jackie: There was Ramses or Ramoses, Tutmoses and then we have Moses.

Alan: Yes, and even then people get thrown off by I think deliberate misspellings of things because Tutmose is "child of Thoth" so it should really be T-H-O-T-H, you see, so the official historians give us another spelling of it which throws people off, but it's the spoken word when you're dealing with languages and the origins of words. It's the spoken word which is important.

Jackie: Yes, you've covered that in the book also where you called it hearing – instead of spelling it's the hearing. You hear the sameness of certain words and see that's where I've noticed that I've gotten caught up is by the spelling not the hearing of it.

Alan: Of course we live in such an intense controlled situation called reality, where even our language has been so tampered with or even created from the beginning that "spelling" even in the dictionary is next to "spell" – to cast a spell – and that isn't a mistake. Spelling itself casts a spell over the reader and if you're not sounding the words in your mind you'll actually miss the other meanings of them.

Jackie: A lot of our listeners have caught this a lot quicker than I have because a lot of times when we do a broadcast together then I'll get emails from people and they see something and say look at this and they actually wind up doing what you do, is see the word within the word, the actual word, which I think that's wonderful that people – the title of this is *Cutting Through, No. 3* and as I said when I looked at it, I thought cutting through the BS is what it is, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Are there any particular areas of the book that you would like to go into tonight?

Alan: Well, it's to show people really how behind all the religions there's another religion contained within them all and that one religion is the esoteric within them all. In other words, there's only one esoteric religion, and yet, whether you're Hindu or Mohammedan or Christian or whatever, you'll find with the "mythos" as they called it, the founding of the religions and the stories told, there's actually the same story being told over and over and over. Of course that's what all high Freemasonry has always been taught even before it was called Freemasonry, you know Rosicrucianism and so on, and it does go back not only to Babylon but it was there at the beginning with Sumer. The same stories are told of their deities, which are supposedly all gods, and in those days remember a person who was superior and one of the nobility was called a god. These were very human-like gods and so the same stories were told about their foundings and how they came to be all these different gods and it's the same stories told over and over.

Jackie: In "*Mystery Babylon Religion*" which quotes heavily of course from the two Babylon's, even to the Catholic saints they had the same individuals, the same gods or goddesses, sometimes even the same names.

Alan: In fact, if you look at the Greek version of Hermes, he was also a patron of shepherds and the Greek version of Hermes has a statue of him with a lamb over his shoulder and of course that was the same symbology that was brought into Christianity and you'll see the same statues there. Sometimes it's Jesus with the lamb over his shoulders and sometimes even St. Christopher even has that at one point, so they use the same symbols, same statues actually.

Jackie: The symbol of Mary the mother of Jesus, they use the same symbol for her as they do Isis and they call her "the Queen of Heaven" and they actually show her, they depict her in some of them standing on like a crescent moon with the stars around her and that's the same way that Isis--

Alan: And the moon under her feet. That's the traditional mother of all creation. They mean all the world of matter. That's what it means and of course in Luxor there are two main pillars there. One for Osiris and one for Isis and the statement inscribed in it for Isis is that "*I am Isis, Queen of all, Queen of heaven, Queen of earth. Without me nothing was made.*" In other words, she is matter and it's from that very word matter that you get, it comes from mother.

Jackie: What about father?

Alan: The father again is varied because even in freemasonry since it is a male-dominated thing you'll find different terms for different types of "father" you might say.

Jackie: Can you give an example?

Alan: It's a degreed system and of course they gave them titles to do with power over others and some of them very ridiculous long titles, which I thought you used to only find them in the Middle East but you still find them filtering into even the court system of the West where you have "the right honorable judge" and so on. These were all titles to a god or a deity and even the worshipful master of a Masonic lodge is a worshipful master. He deserves your worship. That's what it means. They have a hierarchy of meanings for father and brother. That's why all Masons are also brothers but they also have a father.

Jackie: I heard Joseph Biden after they got the crime bill passed. They had this big old celebration and it was on C-Span and they had the guy from Ohio. He was an old guy. I forget his name. Joseph Biden and Janet Reno up there and when Clinton came in, Joseph Biden almost genuflected and called him "your holiness."

Alan: Oh really? Well, I'm not surprised because if you're worshipful then you're supposed to deserve worship, literally worship.

Jackie: And the ziggurat. You've got the photocopies of the ziggurat in here and where the first step was 33 degrees, but what fascinated me was seeing Lenin's tomb and seeing that it was a takeoff on the ziggurat and the ziggurat was a religious type of a thing. It's like a pyramid, only it's stepped.

Alan: That's right. They show the world the religion they really belong to, while the same people stir up the exoteric religions against each other. It's quite clever, while the inner players all belong to an esoteric religion, which is one worldwide, but their symbols are always thrown in your face and they love to mock the victim, which is really the population. However, they show us upfront what they belong to and everyone knows of course – in fact, Lenin's tomb was recently redecorated inside and they've got his body or his mummy back on display. There's another thing too. Why would they mummify his body?

Jackie: No lie.

Alan: It's in a crystal case and you'd swear that he just died five minutes ago and that's back on display and everyone knows of course that Lenin was a Jew and that's behind the head now. They have a placard up there giving his history for the first time.

Jackie: Do the people in Russia, maybe you don't know this, as a whole do they revere Lenin or do they know what a monster he was?

Alan: There's a lot of the population do revere him because the propaganda was so intense including their schooling right from your first day at school. You'd be taught to revere this man literally as the next thing to any god.

Jackie: So it would be only the people who were there when Lenin was there that knew what a monster he was and they're gone today.

Alan: They're gone. Although, even some of his compadres there, his henchmen like Trotsky, did write books at that period and went through their system or their strategy of terror, because when you take over a system you want compliance and immediate compliance to maintain your hold on the system and they have a reign of terror. They always have a reign of terror and so you saw that – actually they had that too in the British Revolution. People forget that England was the first one to have a revolution.

Jackie: And that was when, Alan?

Alan: They had that actually before Cromwell but he re-revolutionized it again and you'll find the same thing with the American Revolution, then the French Revolution. The French really went to town and then after that of course you had the Russian Revolution with its reign of terror, which was based more on the French model right down to population control. That was part of the French Revolution. They had maps made out before the revolution that they had to reduce the populations of the rural areas and they rounded up thousands and thousands from regions. They had the map cut up into regions and they would take the so-called excess population, peasants mainly, and put them on river barges; the ones at the coast line were put onto old ships and they fired cannon into them and sunk them because they wanted the population down. This wasn't just a haphazard spontaneous revolution.

Jackie: So they couldn't revolt?

Alan: Partly that, but they also had the whole agenda that we see portrayed through the League of Nations and then the United Nations with its population reduction, population management, right down to how many do we actually need for a specific task.

Jackie: They call it "Family Planning," Alan.

Alan: That's right and now it's societal planning.

Jackie: You have to say it nice.

Alan: This stuff goes right back for hundreds of years. It's part of the Mystery Religion you might call it.

Jackie: I would like to say this to our listeners. It was told to a group of doctors I think it was back in '65 or '68 in Pittsburgh by Dr. Richard Day and you know it was interesting. Dr. Dunegan who started taking the notes and made the tape he said that Dr. Day mentioned several times that – in other words, he realized that his handlers would not be happy that he was telling all these doctors this, but there had to have been some type of hypnotic something going on. Maybe it was because they were all full from a real good dinner and had a few probably cocktails or wine, whatever, but he told them you cannot take notes and you cannot tape this and most of you aren't even going to remember most of what I'm saying tonight, but he says I wouldn't have been able to tell you this a couple of years ago but now everything is in its place and we intend to go into the 21st century with a running start and nothing can stop us now and he talks about all of this. It's all laid out and he even told how they would do it and when you read that you cannot deny it because it's happening today. Even minute little details about the clothing and how they were going to take little girls and they were going to take the nurturing inherent mothering qualities from them by getting rid of the baby dolls and then came the Barbie dolls right after that.

Alan: They gave the dolls to the boys.

Jackie: Yes, they did give the dolls to the boys, didn't they? All these things, Alan, that you've talked about that we've talked about, it was laid out there and he said it very plainly and what I found interesting Dr. Day was elderly but it was very soon after he admitted all this to this group of doctors that he died and they probably got pretty ticked off. Sort of like what's his name?

Alan: Carroll Quigley.

Jackie: Yes, Carroll Quigley. He told that he thought it was a wonderful idea and his only problem with it was that they wanted to keep it secret and he thought people should know because it was such a wonderful plan. What a nitwit. What a nitwit this man was.

Alan: The thing is, when you look back at everything you realize that every era has been just as controlled, every era. You see, we've never had what we think of as freedom since as I say from at least the days of Sumer and now through archaeological digs they're digging up previous civilizations like the Harappan culture which also was intensely – I mean you're talking about underground heating, under-floor heating, piped water in the rooms--

Jackie: Under-floor heating.

Alan: Yes and piped water into rooms and you were talking 6,000 or more, 7,000 BC.

Jackie: Who were the Harappans?

Alan: Well, that's just it. The Sumerian culture was basically built on top of the previous civilizations that had existed there and the one prior to Sumer they're giving the name of Harappan. They like to give it a name so they can identify or at least know who they're talking about.

Jackie: Okay. So that was before Sumer?

Alan: Yes and the Harappan cities that they're digging up extended all the way from Egypt to China, so they had a tremendous trade market. They had a high standard of living but it boils back to the same thing. It's trade and a monetary form so that they could literally get the people using their money. Whether you weight it or count it doesn't matter. It's getting the public to give up their rights for things they want and once you do that and they introduce their money they've got you. I knew that too because it's evident when you study Sumer that they were so perfect in their

managerial system of society.

Jackie: You know what? I'm glad you brought that up and I want if you will because we have to take our break right now. When we come back, because you were reading to me once and I know that it's in your head so you don't have to read it, but the system that you were reading from, whatever it was, is exactly the system that we're living under today.

Alan: Exactly.

Jackie: Including the taxes and just everything. All right, we're back folks and since we're talking about Alan's third book here let's give Alan's address, if you still have your pen in your hand. I hope you do. If you want the book that we're discussing, first of all Alan recommends very emphatically that if you don't have numbers 1 and 2 you should begin there because this is the third one that he's done and really what it does is it just follows along from one to the other to the other. Do you call all of them "*Cutting Through*," Alan?

Alan: I did initially then I changed I think the second one, but they're all "*Cutting Through*"--

Jackie: They are cutting through the BS. Okay. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]

Alan, before we pick up the Sumer thing there's a couple of things I wanted to mention. Joe Bannister, I think most of our listeners or a lot of our listeners are probably aware of it. Joe Bannister is a former IRS agent. In fact this has been in the newspapers you know, the press and the news, the mainstream has actually picked this story up. Joe Bannister who was a former IRS agent and is now part of the "We the People" organization, that would be Bob Schultz from New York, he was indicted and charged with giving I think disinformation to his clients because he left the IRS and became a CPA and Joe Bannister actually won his trial. He was acquitted of all charges. Al Thompson and we had Al on with us one night, a business owner. He was one of Joe Bannister's clients and they each had a trial. They were both – I don't know if this was together, if they were charged together and the trials together or separately, but lets just put it this way.

Joe Bannister got off and his client from what I've read I'm sure they'll be appealing it is going to prison and I also read if I'm not mistaken, I shouldn't maybe say it because I can't take it to the bank but there was another client of Joe Bannister's who's already in prison and you know this doesn't surprise me. Just because of his association with this Bob Schultz because Bob Schultz is a Rockefeller boy and there's an article about Bob Schultz and it was actually written by Sandy Stika, a lawyer, but this woman had the goods on Bob Schultz and I had the goods on him myself from a previous interaction with him in 1993. I knew he was a phony but I didn't know he was a Rockefeller boy and I'm not surprised. When I found out that he was going to court, I thought ha, maybe I was wrong about Joe Bannister. Maybe he's just been taken in by this crew but to get off on these charges we've got Dixon Cannon from Texas sitting in prison. There are other business owners sitting in prison and Bannister gets off and folks I wanted you to know that. I want you to not be taken in by this because I suspect that this was a setup. The whole thing was planned out.

Alan: Generally, most of these things are sting operations where they put their man out there, people fall for it then they arrest them.

Jackie: And Bannister gets off and everybody on the internet is just celebrating to high heaven.

Alan: "*They give us our heroes*" as Albert Pike said.

Jackie: Alan, I'm going to tell you something. Sometimes the internet just makes me crazy because you get these articles and people are just ecstatic that he won this thing but they're not getting it. They don't put two and two together and see that he got off but his client didn't.

Alan: Well, that's what happens when you make a hero. He already was a hero for coming out and now he's more of a hero for getting off with the charges. You can be a bigger hero now and con more people.

Jackie: That's why I wanted to bring this up before I forgot it. Now can we go to Sumer? And you know the gentlemen who wrote me the letter? I don't know, he probably wouldn't want to have a conversation with you because he just wants

to say how crazy I am and how crazy you are. I'd like to say this one more thing though. If he's listening tonight, if you read about the account that was written by Immanuel Velikovsky on the conflagration that occurred about the time the so-called exodus out of Egypt was supposed to have occurred you will see that. His book is titled, "**Worlds in Collision**" and the other one is called "**Earth in Upheaval**", it's a sequel, and those books unless he made up all of that, all of the ancient manuscripts that he quoted from, and I don't believe he did, and he's a Jew and he even quoted the Rabbis saying that at that time when the sun – it was dark for three days. According to his report on the other side of the earth, the sun stood still in the sky for three days but the Rabbis said that 49 out of 50 of the quote "chosen people" left Egypt. They were leaving because they were trying to find some sun. They were trying to find some food and it wasn't just they who left and so therefore that to me when you look at that and you see that they wrote that story of exodus, of course always around the chosen, well then it's our choice if we're going to --

Alan: It's a choice. See, Velikovsky too, we've got to remember, was a Rabbinical Rabbi and the son of a Rabbinical Rabbi.

Jackie: Well, he must have ticked them off no end.

Alan: No. He was sent out from Communist Russia to promulgate this really.

Jackie: But why?

Alan: Because at that time they could not find any evidence of an ancient Israel people so his job was to try and validate the fact that there had been an ancient Israel people.

Jackie: I see. So he wrote it into the histories.

Alan: When you look at all of it – when they discovered the Tel el Amarna city, which was the record-keeping capital basically of Egypt when Akhenaton was in power, they found literally millions of correspondences all in baked tablets from all their satrapies or little principedoms across the entire Middle East back and forth from the leaders or the princes or whoever was put in charge of these conquered peoples. Yet nobody's history, whether it's ancient Persian or Egypt or whatever, nowhere did they mention a people called Israeli or a land called Israel.

Jackie: It's been supposed or theorized maybe that it was the Hyksos that were there during that time that it was supposedly the chosen.

Alan: What we do know is that from the Greek records and Tel el Amarna records that one of the peoples was called Hyksos, which today means again "shepherd kings," but it really was cattle which they drove in front of them, these wandering tribes. They were joined by another huge group from they think somewhere in the Aegean and of course this is where all the stories of Atlantis come from, that these people evacuated their land during tremendous volcanic upheavals when the land sunk beneath the water.

Jackie: Would that have been around the time of that whole conflagration?

Alan: Yes. In fact, the Egyptians had records of incredible tidal waves which had traveled across the Mediterranean and caused tremendous damage to neighboring shorelines and so on. Crete was flooded at the time when this huge island went down and the Peoples of the Sea came in, very well organized people, very well military equipped and they joined with the Hyksos and invaded Egypt and they took it over and ran it for about 150 years or so. They were the cruelest barbaric people according to the Egyptians that they'd ever known. They had no respect for any religion. They used terror again to subjugate the populace. They would just commandeer hundreds of people for a public spectacle and chop them to pieces and that was to keep everybody else in line.

Jackie: That's the entertainment of the day.

Alan: It has never changed. The same thing happened in the Russian Revolution where Lenin ordered his men according to Trotsky to go out into all the rural areas and just round up a couple of dozen in every little village, hang

them from the trees and let their bodies rot and that will terrify the rest of them to comply. That's how power is maintained. It's an ancient technique and it's a science in fact which has never been lost. It's actually taught in certain places and of course we're seeing the same thing now as they go into a global civilization – I hate to use the word civilization. That's their term for their system, but we're going to the global structure and to maintain powers as governments they must have a terror within if they can't have a terror abroad.

Jackie: Do you know the Guantanamo – no, the place where they have found that they have been torturing people – what's the name of this place?

Alan: That's right. That's the one that's in Cuba, Guantanamo Bay.

Jackie: Do you know that one of the – I don't which one it was of the three broadcast companies, but they actually had a poll on their internet site asking people if they agree that torture should be used for these "suspected terrorists" in order to get the truth out of them. Now how could any person believe that torture is going to get the truth because they'll admit to anything to please quite torturing me. Whatever they want them to admit to they'll admit to it.

Alan: It's understood by the ones who run things.

Jackie: According to this poll there were actually people who said yes.

Alan: Of course there will be. Torture, they know themselves that they have far more sophisticated methods of extracting truth from people and painless methods too. The whole thing about torture is to terrify the public.

Jackie: They can just give them a shot, can't they?

Alan: They can give them a shot. They have equipment today I am sure that--

Jackie: Isn't sodium pentothal supposed to be the – that's old.

Alan: It doesn't really. It's called abreaction therapy and you can certainly take a person back into certain states with a form of hypnosis and a good life history of the individual but it doesn't necessarily guarantee truth.

Jackie: I'll bet they have a truth serum today.

Alan: See, everything that was known in the Spanish Inquisition and the European Inquisition of the Catholic Church about torture, everything that was known then is known today that, yes, people will say anything in order to have that pain relief.

Jackie: It was like the Nuremberg trials. They tortured them and when they hung them they had a shorter rope so the people would take a long time to die. It was a terrible, terrible thing that happened during those Nuremberg trials. Okay, we've got about 10 minutes left here. Can we do Sumer?

Alan: Yes, getting back to Sumer, there's a book, which I don't have actually, it was a library book, but it was called, "*Life Begins at Sumer*" and it's an easy read. I can't remember the author's name but he was quoting from tablets that were unearthed there written by scribes and every priestcraft was a specialist lawyer, so you had a priesthood that dealt solely with real estate and with the writing up of the dividing up of property and so on. You had a priesthood for every function at the top of every function.

Jackie: In Sumer? That would be the lawyers today.

Alan: This one young priest wrote and said "*I look from the east. I look to the west. He says I cannot see the sky for government buildings.*"

Jackie: In Sumer.

Alan: 5,000 BC. He said they tax everything. He said they tax the fish we bring in. They tax the goods we bring in. They tax us for living. He said when we bury our relatives they come to the graveside and of course they left offerings of food and that on the grave. He said they come and take the food for death taxes and I thought well nothing's changed.

Jackie: Nothings changed. "*Life Begins at Sumer?*" I'm going to check and see if that's available.

Alan: It's an easy read and it's a good book and they even show you the students who were being trained. They were picking young boys and training them from the age of five to be scribes and they have unearthed some of the schools and there are thousands of practice clay tablets they found where they were doing advanced trigonometry and geometry just as well as we do it today.

Jackie: I have a newspaper article or maybe it's from the government itself. I think it is the U.S. government. They have special schools for gifted children and they bring them to Washington, D.C. and you can see that what they're doing is they're grooming them and probably intensive brainwashing, intensive brainwashing.

There's something in the book here I must ask you about because remember when you talked about for example even the royal Khazars, red heads, and they've unearthed and you said that the Egyptian pharaohs they wore those big headdresses and stuff.

Alan: They wore wigs.

Jackie: Because to cover up their hair and in here, this would be on page 31, you've to this thing it's called – you'd have to pronounce it for me. Tenochtitlan. Is that it? It's a human sacrifice. It's a drawing, a depiction.

"A priest slashes open a captive's chest to tear out his living heart and they actually have drawn this. Every night, the Aztec god Huitzilopochtli was believed to do battle against the power of darkness. To give him strength, and to ensure that the sun would be reborn every morning, the priests offered mankind's most precious gift--human hearts and blood. This scene is from the Codex Magliabechiano (16th century AD). Then you had written below it:

"Many people know of the bloody sacrifices to the Aztecs and their predecessors. It cannot be stressed enough that sun-priests had a long history of similar cultural mind control techniques across the ancient world. Much has been over thousands of years to 'clean' the historical records. We know the Egyptians used to sacrifice red-haired captives to the sun on certain high holy days."

Okay, well that confused me because it seemed that the red-headed ones were put up in those high positions.

Alan: Yes, but don't forget too that even the Phoenician nobility used to sacrifice their own first-born, so this would probably be some of the special first-born and that's the highest sacrifice you could give.

Jackie: Of course, like GW. I believe he was sacrificed when he was born. I mean the guy he's so pathetically stupid that you could almost feel compassion for him and that you know that he was born and bred to be where he is today to be the idiot puppet of the U.S. government.

Alan: They did sacrifice the red-haired men in Egypt and later of course they changed it to the red heifer. The red heifer was adopted by Judaism for a sacrifice, a perfect red heifer.

Jackie: It's a holy thing. Oh, do you know what? A friend of mine sent me a photograph, her son is a dairy farmer and she sent me a photograph of a red heifer that was born to one of his cows; and I meant to and I didn't write back to her and say what is the relevance of this. Is that what she is getting at? That it's something holy?

Alan: Yes. In fact, they are apparently breeding stock to try to get back to the perfect red heifer so they could recommence the sacrifices on the so-called holy mount.

Jackie: Oh my God. Then, so when somebody gets a red heifer, they celebrate that this is a wonder thing?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: The whole thing is barbaric, but again, as I say, it's a form of brainwashing, especially children who have to watch that, because it also hardens them and steels them to suffering for even for animals.

Jackie: They've done that with the movies and I've seen that young people can watch the most grotesque. I remember one time a movie was on and I happened to walk in the room and some guy was laying in a hospital and he was all bandaged up except one eye and they opened that eye and I saw that they were going to shove an ice pick in it and I just cringed and walked away but they were actually sitting watching it. It was when I was visiting in St. Louis and that's the kind of stuff our children watch, so Alan, they've already been--

Alan: Desensitized.

Jackie: Oh absolutely, absolutely.

Alan: It's all planned that way because this sort of period we're going through has been done so many times in the past that they know exactly what type of generation they need to implement these kind of things, so they create that generation. That's why they could write into Revelations and so on that children would be against parents and parents against children and all that, man against wife.

Jackie: I'm not to the back of the book but that's where you're addressing Revelations. Okay, would you like to come on with us again tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: And maybe I'll be there by then and if I'm not you can just – we can talk about it but Revelations is so mightily important to people because it's like oh look at this. It's written in the book.

Alan: By God.

Jackie: And by God, yes, and it's going to happen, it's God's plan, and then we say oh God is love.

Alan: Just a bit hard to figure out sometimes.

Jackie: Well it is. It's quite insane. We're out of our hour. Thanks for being with us tonight, Alan.

Alan: It's been a pleasure.

Jackie: Then we'll see you tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 28, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight here on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday and it is the 28th of June in the year 2005 and Alan Watt is back with us again tonight and I was doing last minute preparations. Alan, are you there with us?

Alan: I am.

Jackie: Folks, we're going to be talking about Alan's book, "*Cutting Through*" tonight. We're going to be talking about "*Cutting Through*" and we're going to zero in on Revelations and so Alan would you give them your address, your contact information.

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Okay, thank you.

Alan: There's actually three books, 1, 2 and 3, and the last one goes into some of the history of priesthoods and the bankers because they do go hand-in-hand all down through the thousands of years that we know of. I try and give you the documentation – the scanty documentation that is available and I have found enough to put in a book and show you this correlation between religion and money. If anyone wants 1, 2 or 3, "*Cutting Through*," [see www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.]. You will enjoy this because I don't think the correlations have been put so precisely before.

All knowledge as I say is scattered deliberately, so I think, because I don't see why the authorized historians who have access to archives, as opposed to public libraries, why wouldn't they give us this correlation between money, the system of money, the money which creates standing armies which then go and conquer other countries to force the same money system on them with the debt and all the rest of it and the priesthoods, who basically their purpose is to control the minds of the people so that they'll go along with it. It's still going on today as we force Moslem countries to accept this term called "democracy", a term, by the way, which changes definition every 25 years because the democracy of today is different from that 50 years ago and it's different from the one they had in Britain in the 1800's. At that time only the nobility could vote. People without property had no say in anything.

Jackie: And that was the truth even in the young America.

Alan: That's right. It was only landowners and even then they specified a certain acreage before you could vote.

Jackie: Yes, exactly under the Constitution. You had to be a landowner.

Alan: That wonderful document written by lawyers that you could drive buses through. Everything is a scam and of course even prior to the revolution there were international meetings in Europe where the bankers and the top front men for the bankers got together and they needed a shining knight in armor that would lead the world into their system believing it was for the people. They couldn't use England because London had pillaged half the world and stole and robbed and so on, and they couldn't use France because they did the same thing. Therefore they decided to create a brand new one and people fell for it of course. There's more mythology involved in the founding than reality, but that was their Novus Ordo Seclorum, their New World Order. That's the motto and the U.S. is actually doing what it was created to do, which was to bring this in.

Jackie: Well yes and think about it. They referred to America as the New World, and I thought about that.

Alan: Every symbol of the U.S. federal government including the Great Seal, both sides, is ancient, ancient Egyptian. Even prior to Egyptian the same symbols were used in Sumer so this is an ancient brotherhood stretching back many, many thousands of years using their symbols openly in front of the people who generally never inquire as to what they actually mean. It's the oddest thing even to see Washington's Monument built like an Egyptian obelisk dedicated to a god. That's why they raised the obelisk. A human being had achieved godhood. That's what apotheosis means and here they erect one in Washington and the average American doesn't ask the question, "*why would they put an Egyptian obelisk for Washington in this so-called, so-called Christian country?*" The signs are right in front of us.

Jackie: I had a call from a very nice man today and he said how much he enjoyed our broadcast but he said I just don't understand why the program before yours and after yours always comes in so good. I hear this from so many people, Alan, that he has to listen so closely to be able to hear it, but he said that he knew that the Bible was true and we talked and I mentioned the King James Version and that Francis Bacon was one of the editors. Who was Francis Bacon? He certainly was an insider but people get the idea and I don't know why because I've said it a jillion times. I know that there's truth in that book. They have to give us truth but there's so much – it's all mingled up with the lies and the contradictions and that is the one thing that it doesn't cease to confuse me I guess is that people can believe that the infallible word of God is contradictory; and it is contradictory. There are so many contradictions.

Alan: That is the technique of mind control; it's to give the person the ability to hold two opposing opinions on the same subject in their head at the same time.

Jackie: And both of them being true?

Alan: That's right. They'll fight to the death to defend either contradiction.

Jackie: As I told you just before we went on the air, I really wanted to read the book last night and get into where you were talking about Revelations and after about five minutes I crashed, working out in that hot sun and the good exercise, it really helps you sleep but you said you haven't read it yourself.

Alan: I read it; I mean I wrote it and I never recheck anything once I've written it so there'll be a few typo errors. I didn't use a computer and I watched my fingers rather than what I was writing, so excuse any typo errors that you come across.

Jackie: You want me to make a note of it if I find them as I'm reading?

Alan: Sure. I can't be bothered.

Jackie: Well, Revelations, can you give us some of what you wrote? You said you don't have a copy there?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Now Alan, how are you going to make copies for your new people?

Alan: I've got a master copy.

Jackie: Oh, but you don't want to mess with the master copy?

Alan: You get one wrinkle on that and you can't get it through the machine.

Jackie: Maybe we'll have to do it another time though because I haven't read it so there aren't places that I can refer to. Some of the symbology that you gave in the book can you recall with Revelations?

Alan: It's all astral theology, the ancient, ancient priesthoods and we don't know how far back they stretch but we know it's way before Sumer, 5,000 BC they already had all of the major planets charted. They had the stars, the constellations and so on named, and many of the stars charted. They knew when certain stars would rise and what time in fact. It was so exact they knew what time it would rise for the first time in a set period and they basically wrote their plan into the constellations rising and setting, which constellations of the zodiac follow which ones, and they used that terminology even to do with – it's like animals chasing each other in a constant circle. They wrote elaborate stories for each part of the story for the zodiac and of course when people are trained to believe these are actual people that lived on earth it's very difficult to get that out so that they can see what it really is, especially if they've been trained from a very, very young age to believe that these are very real people.

In the book I use an old chart, an astrology chart in fact. That's how they couched that back in the 1500's. They were studying astronomy but they used astrology as an exoteric cover and in that particular zodiac you'll even see – have you got it in front of you?

Jackie: Yes, I've got the book. Where would I go?

Alan: Go to that zodiacal chart that's there. If you flick through it, the whole page is the zodiac. It's all symbols and animals.

Jackie: Oh yes, I've already gone by that. It's up towards the front more?

Alan: I think so. Every religion that's ever been and the stories concerning the individuals--

Jackie: Oh yes, this is this whole page?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: And then you've got the names, Baal, Saudi, God all Mighty. Now who are all these people?

Alan: These are all the same people. It's all titles to the sun. It's titles to the sun at different periods of the year.

Jackie: Baal means lord?

Alan: Lord and it can also mean sun because it all revolves around the sun. The sun being born in the morning, prior to that, you get the coming of the sun. The color is purple. That's before dawn and like the song goes, "in the deep purple dawn." That's the royal color. That's why royalty is then set above the people. This is a system. The zodiac is a system of the system that we live in.

Jackie: Are you saying system?

Alan: Yes, system. Before that you get the royalty, the dawn. The Greeks called it Aurora and Aurora was the goddess of the dawn. She was dressed in purple as well and purple is the royal color for British royalty and royalty all over the world because they come in a sense before the system. They are pre-existent. Their system is pre-existent before the sun rises. That's what it means and then of course as the sun goes through its phases during the day they give it a different title. He's a young lion in the morning and of course he's a full-grown lion at midday and that's really one of the titles of Ra, Almighty Ra, such power and fire, so he's a full-grown adult male basically generally pictured as a lion. Then of course towards sundown he's an older lion who sheds his blood for the world, which is of course the sunset, the sky turns red, so every day the god of the world gives his life for the world. It's that simple.

Jackie: And who is the god of the world?

Alan: Well, you can take your pick. I mean there's many names for the same thing in different cultures and Lucifer of course is the light bringer and many of the esoteric sects that coexist inside the Christian sects and always have done in their own private rituals will have Lucifer as their god, meaning the light-bearer. Whereas the average Christian who's

taken everything at face value, they're in the dark. They're still in the dark. They haven't seen the light, you see. That's what that means, so as we're being good little Christians we're also being mocked by the people who run Christianity and that's why all of the Pied Piper leaders you get, the TV evangelists, the superstars you might say, multimillionaires, have their own private meetings with Freemasonry. Billy Graham is a 33rd degree Mason and I'm sure all the rest of them are too and they have their own private esoteric meaning for everything.

Jackie: I forgot to tell you I got a response. Remember that article about the Sanhedrin being reestablished, which you said you don't think it's ever not been and that would probably be so, but they're bringing it out in the open now. One of the courts that they're going to be establishing, the first one in Israel, are the Noahide courts and that one will be established in the U.S. and remember I sent that note to Billy Graham and asked he or his colleagues if there's been any opposition to this. Well, I got mail back from somebody who said Billy asked me to respond to you and he is very ill. He's evidentially on his way out but he just didn't have time to answer me personally and he hasn't done any research on it so there's nothing he had to say about it.

Alan: No, which is ridiculous because these guys have known about these laws for years and Billy's been over to Israel who knows how many times and his job of course is to bring Christianity together with this religion based in Israel which will be the world court as well.

Jackie: The world court?

Alan: Yes. All these boys they lie because that's their job.

Jackie: Well you know Alan from doing chapter 16 and 17 of the book and rereading the I think it's "*The Cause of World Unrest*" and all of the rituals that this guy brought out actually from Albert Pike's book, no wonder they're all so in love with Israel. I mean all of these – whatever, the 30th degree, the Knight Kadosh or whatever and their – well, even before then into their initiations, what are you building? We're building temples, physical temples and temples in men's minds. Which way do you travel? From Babylon to Israel; and they asked them in one of them: Are you ready to be governors of Israel? Now that of course has got to be some kind of code. What the heck does that mean, Alan, are you ready to be governors of Israel?

Alan: Israel again is Isis Ra-El. It's the bisexual deity in the male/female hermaphroditic god and of course behind all religions it's the same deity because their creator as they say is both male and female, meaning perfection, and of course if you go into that of India, they're far more explicit in connecting the two together. That's why Shiva and so on have attributes of both male and female and they show it openly in their statues and so on. There's a religion behind the exoteric religion. It's always been there and I think it was even Clements that said that when the mass is gone – and that's what he means by that. That's why you have a mass for the people. They're the masses. When the mass is gone, he said, we have our own secret meeting or secret rituals which the profane cannot see; so this has always been here from its very inception. As I say, too, Constantine himself just a week prior to the counsel that he supposedly was responsible for he deified himself as a god in the cult of Mithra. He built a temple so that the people – and this is traditional in the Roman theology – he built a temple so that people could go and worship him, a statue of him, even while he was still alive. He was worshipped as a god and that was traditional in ancient Greece and in Rome, so the secret religion of course is that they all attain godhood.

Jackie: Did the people differentiate between "gods" and creator?

Alan: Well, not really. In the Christian religion, even though the Old Testament is so wishy-washy because you have Elohim in the beginning and then you have this latecomer called Jehovah. I could also pronounce all the crazy other names or terms they use for it.

Jackie: Yawvey and Yahaweh.

Alan: Oh yes.

Jackie: Did you hear a click on your phone?

Alan: I did, yes.

Jackie: I want you to know that your voice – the volume is up. It's almost like you're being suppressed or something.

Alan: It's very possible because a lot of technology out there is so advanced that doing that is quite simple. Yes, you do have this Elohim and of course the secret behind the Elohim which is everybody is confused about and many guys have written books and made lots of money on them, but the real secret is the Elohim is 'we,' meaning the deity who's both male and female. That's what it really refers to.

Jackie: Is that why it says, "let us make man in our image?"

Alan: That's right and therefore Adam had the attributes of the deity. He was both male and female and then the female part was separated from him. That's the symbology.

Jackie: Did they do that through surgery do you think or I mean was the whole thing--

Alan: No, no. It's all esoteric nonsense.

Jackie: Okay, but I mean is there any truth behind that back then that man was both male and female and that the story about Adam as being used as a representation of that?

Alan: No, there's none at all. They definitely had homosexual sects who were priests themselves. I mean that's fairly traditional all down through thousands of years. You would have – I mean what young guy is going to cut off his manhood literally and join the cult of Isis? Which young guy is going to do that voluntarily and then go and spend the rest of his days with men? You always had a homosexual element who dressed as women and that's why even today the robes are still the female robes you know, so when a priest stands there he's representing male and female in one. In other words, he's reflecting their secret deity.

Jackie: They probably don't wear anything under their robes either.

Alan: I don't know. I don't know but this is the same in every religion.

Jackie: You mentioned one time the dog priests. Those were the priests that were the ones that were used by the priests?

Alan: Yes and they had temple prostitutes and they had them in Israel too because they've uncovered some parts of the old temple where they had an entrance which went into the house of prostitutes, the female ones, and then there's a little stela on the wall, a picture of the male ones on the left hand side of the entrance, so they had both and so did Israel. They were no different.

Jackie: When you said Israel, it wasn't Israel back then?

Alan: After the so-called Babylonian captivity there was an Israel for a short time, although the Romans called that whole area Edomia on their maps, but you can still check today. They have historical maps but they did have temple prostitutes the same as every other mystic religion across that part of the world and of course the generative power of the sexual act was the closest they claim they came to emulating the creator. It was a creative function and many of them in the higher sects claim that to have sex with the male was still closer to the deity than having sex with the female, so the deviant part of it has been there for thousands and thousands of years.

What they did and this is standard philosophy and history, what they did from the most ancient times to set up this particular system was to create a god and a god's wife in the heavens, so in Egypt it was Osiris and wife Isis. Then they'd have a representative on earth who also emulated that, so you had a human being who would be the god on earth. That was the pharaoh and his wife, so they wrote it into the heavens and then reenacted it on earth.

In fact, the three pyramids themselves are nothing more than the belt of the Constellation Orion.

Jackie: We have to take our break. On the other side of this I want to remember to tell our listeners, you and I talked about this recently about John Coleman and his books... Somebody must have come down on John Coleman; and folks, for anybody to think that somebody is an ex- or former CIA or MI6 or whatever, it's folly because once you are, you are. Don't you agree with that Alan?

Alan: They say that themselves.

Jackie: You get people on radio broadcasts you know guests, former CIA, a former Illuminati. Really? And people fall for it because they say so and that's when our logic has to enter in. It's like people who listen to the broadcasts of people who are syndicated on a lot of different radio stations. Well, George Noory, what's his name, Art Bell, they actually take these people seriously and there are others who are purportedly in the patriot community or whatever you want to call it, alternative radio, and when they're on 18 and 20 and 30 hours a week and syndicated – there's one particular one. I can't mention the name but he's been on C-Span. He's been on I think if I'm not mistaken Fox News but the mainstream mentions him. Now when you get a mention by mainstream you have to know that it's one of theirs.

Alan: You don't get an interview unless you are playing a role which they know about, and Albert Pike, and I can't stress it enough, he said that *"we supply the leaders to the people. When they need a leader we supply them,"* and they always make sure it's a superstar that seems to have more info than anyone else and they steamroll ahead and before you know it they become almost a deity themselves.

Jackie: Yes, and they have lots of infomercials too.

Alan: These people are definitely backed. For instance, in about March or April there was a Rabbinical protest in New York; 6,000 people, many of them Rabbis, were protesting the illegality of the present Israel. They claimed that it's supposed to be Messiah-led to create a new Israel and it hasn't happened, this was done by man, and so 6,000 and all walked across the Brooklyn Bridge, brought everything to a standstill and yet not one paper mentioned that fact.

Jackie: That's all well and good but it's sort of like a Ross Perot when he was allegedly fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't fighting the NAFTA. He wasn't opposing it. In fact his slogan was "not *this* NAFTA."

Alan: What I'm saying, though, is not one paper or media mentioned that fact at all, which tells you if the media doesn't want to hear what you've got to say that you won't get a mention and so when you are doing a supposed patriot show – which is a joke anyway, the whole thing, the patriot. I'm sorry to say it but it's true. These guys gave you a system and made them believe it was yours and that's where the patriotism comes from. Now they're simply adjusting their system into the updated version and because people don't like change they're getting angry about it, so they put the Pied Pipers out there to lead you, which will be up the garden path as always, and nothing will be done except keeping you pacified or letting you blow off steam as we go through all the changes.

Jackie: Yes and my thoughts about these 6,000 people, rabbis, et cetera. Well, okay, not this Israel because it isn't messiah-lead. They believe that their messiah is going to come in with the damn sword and eliminate all their enemies and they still are adherent to the Talmudic--

Alan: Well, that's the craziness of all religion you see. I don't put them in a different bracket from anybody else. I know that the rabbis know more about the esoteric, but the followers don't, because the rabbis study the Talmud and they get to know what the inner meanings are.

Jackie: Well, they're lied to. There's this rabbi from Neutra Karta I think it is. I heard him on John Stadtmiller's broadcast several years ago and he was saying they're anti-Zionist and he said our god has demanded, commanded us to be good neighbors wherever we live. That's an outright lie because they are commanded to root out, pull down and destroy every nation where they live as though they were captives whether their host nation welcomes them with open arms or not.

Alan: That's where the Noahide laws come in because it's their duty to actually try and get these laws enforced into all gentile nations wherever they travel. That's a commandment really and of course--

Jackie: That's what I was saying but I was getting emails saying – in fact I did tune in. I got a call and somebody said oh you should hear this guy. He's really great. No, he wasn't, Alan. It was just fuzzy warm, we're good neighbors and we love America and we're anti-Zionists. That's BS. They might be "anti-Zionist" but they're still under the Talmudic law.

Alan: As far as I'm concerned, there's no single religion out there that should have predominance over any other one or people.

Jackie: There's no religion out there that should even be.

Alan: They've all been created from the same source a long time ago and that's the triangle. That's one of the meanings of the triangle and a trinity because they love trinities, you see, and the Mystery Religion had trinities for thousands of years before Jesus and one of the trinities of course is Judaism, Christianity and Mohammedism. That's your three main religions.

Jackie: On the internet you see all kinds of stuff about the evils of the Muslim religion et cetera and the people who are doing this don't even realize it that Christianity and Talmudism has been combined. It's all one.

Alan: Legality always wins over and that was why they combined the Old Testament with the New. See, the more you condition people into a culture, and it's culture shaping you see, that's why you give them a specific religion that generally is promoted by the royalty or whoever is at the top. It's designed to have a function, a purpose and to take the people to a certain destination, a "fulfillment" if you like, of a plan and millions of people go along with it all because they're simply trained to do that from a very early age.

Jackie: What I became aware of is that Christianity and Talmudism are not opposites. They're parallel and the people are on a parallel path, the Christians and the Jews, and that path isn't going to cross. It's going to merge.

Alan: Eventually so will the updated the Muslim world, once the job is finished in the Middle East, they'll merge too.

Jackie: Well, that's the intention.

Alan: The trinity always merges, that's why you have three in one.

Jackie: You look at the Christians waiting for Jesus. He's coming back and he's going to have his kingdom. The seat of his kingdom is going to be in Israel and then of course you've got the Jews on the same parallel path. They're waiting for their messiah who has not come yet and he's going to be the one that's going to rule the world. One of the things that you read in their websites on the Noahide laws et cetera, one of the things they're telling the Jews, one of the most frequently asked questions, why hasn't our messiah come? They said because the world is not ready for him yet and the world will not be ready for him until the Christians have become Hassidic Gentiles and that would be under the Noahide laws and so it's their duty, their mandate to proselytize and bring people in convincing them that this is the true "religion." Of course, then you have so-called Christian pastors and some of them on the air 20 and 30 hours a week actually getting their followers to observe the Talmudic holidays.

Alan: Well, sheep go into the pasture and that's what a pastor means. He's looking after sheep and you can't do anything about it because sheep follow. That's all they do is follow and they will go willingly into whatever the guys at the top decide for them and it's unfortunate but that's the truth. That's why they call the man the pastor.

Jackie: There are some people waking up. I know that from phone calls that I get from people and you have said that you've had some really great phone calls from people who suddenly just – it suddenly hits them. I thought about this last night that I'm not sitting here "bible bashing, Christian bashing," which evidentially to some people it sounds like what I'm doing, and Alan, I wouldn't even be talking about this because it is so sensitive for people who are really steeped in

it. Now I was raised up in the Lutheran Church. I mean it wasn't like I didn't have religion but I knew that there was stuff that we weren't being told. It just wasn't making sense to me. But the only reason that I do this is because I see that it is the engine that is driving this plan for world dominion and it's so important and I would not intentionally offend or hurt somebody's feelings or tick people off just to do it. It would be nice if we didn't have to talk about this.

Alan: When you have people going along with it and they become part of your problem or my problem because they're giving their power to this system and whether we agree with it or not we're supposed to go along with it or else; and I don't like that either. We all have a right to say what we know and what we think and if it hurts their feelings, then that's just too bad. If they're so brainwashed into this double-speak religion, a god of vengeance and a god who loves you, well that is their problem.

Jackie: A god of vengeance, a god who loves you, "I'll curse you if you don't follow every one of my bloody statutes and I'll bless you if you do."

Alan: "I'll make rich ones to lord over you and I can make rich whoever I want to. I'll have my favorites if I want them and I admire guys who can steal titles and property from others," because that's the whole story that they give you where Jacob gets the blessing that was supposed to be put on his brother. He cheated his old dad out of it trying to pretend he was the brother.

Jackie: I thought was a really pathetic story when you read about it.

Alan: It's a good story for that type of conniving and cunning.

Jackie: That a father would reject the gift of one son and accept the gift of the other.

Alan: Yes, a half-blind old man.

Jackie: Yes and not only that, but the one son, wasn't he offering the fruits of his labors from the land?

Alan: That's right. What it symbolizes is the man of nature. It's not real people, you see. What it also symbolizes is the one who has cunning and uses his intelligence but not his muscles to work and therefore it's his right to take advantage of the schmucks. That's the lesson there. That's what the lesson is.

Jackie: People who believe that story, then in their minds they would want to be like the son who was blessed, the liar, the one that's cunning.

Alan: The deceiver, and if God says that's okay then that's okay with them. Then they cannot complain when the government comes and steals whatever they have.

Jackie: It's like the story about Abraham and Sarah and they waited a hundred years to have a son but meantime--

Alan: She wasn't quite sure she wanted one.

Jackie: Meantime, Hagar her handmaiden, she sent him in to Abraham to have a son and then when what was his name, Isaac, their son was born, she got jealous. She wanted what's his name out of the way. What was his name? Born to Hagar.

Alan: Yes, I know who you mean.

Jackie: Okay, you know who I mean. Well, you read that in the Old Testament and the Lord said to Abraham – this is my of course paraphrasing, but it's like okay it was fine that he impregnated this woman and had a child by her, but then when Isaac was born Sarah didn't want them around and so the Lord said to Abraham get him out of here, put her on an ass and put him on an ass and send them away. Don't upset Sarah. Alan, when you read that, that is so pathetically sick to believe that "Creator or God" would be that lacking in compassion.

Alan: However, the ones who belong to this Mystery Religion and who believe that they are gods would do these things because they have no compassion for anyone outside their system.

Jackie: But there are people who claim to be Christians who take a lot of stock in those Old Testament stories. In fact, it seems to me that Christians are more in love with the Old Testament than they are with the little 10 percent of the Bible, the gospels, which I know that isn't all there anyway; but to read that and believe it, that is very sad to me because your heart tells you – I mean your heart knows or our inner knowing that that isn't our Creator. We wouldn't do that to somebody.

Alan: No, but a mafia boss would.

Jackie: Yes and they say well God can do anything he wants and that's how they slough it off.

Alan: I don't waste my time with these people because you see when indoctrination takes it's like an inoculation. They have that term "*the inoculation has taken*," meaning it's supposed to work. It's the same with indoctrination. The ones who have come from even abusive families and it doesn't have to be physical abuse, abuse of the mind is generally the first thing that happens, they grow up almost being obsessional with rules, regulations and laws.

Jackie: And abuse of laws.

Alan: Yes and so they gravitate right into that whole thing because the god that's presented in the Old Testament is a very human, almost an alcoholic personality, "Come here, go away. I want to cuddle you or I might just turn around and smack you." See that's the ambivalence of this deity because it was basically an oriental king that they molded the whole thing on, a despot basically, so it's nothing to do with a creator at all. It's a man-made religion and within that man-made religion is an esoteric religion which is taught everywhere to select groups.

Jackie: When I realized how important it is to have these conversations and it was a long time ago, Alan, because I remember it had to have been around in '98 because I was doing the broadcast at 6 p.m. I remember one of our listeners who called in and he said, I love listening to you and you're so inspiring and et cetera, but, he said, Jackie, don't you understand this is God's plan, it's in the book; and I gulped. I gulped and thought oh my goodness and when I got off the air that evening I said, Chuck, we have met the enemy and he is us and I think one of the most dangerous books in this world is the Holy Bible.

Alan: That's why it's on every Masonic temple. They have it on the altar, that Black Book, the book is the law is black you see. That's what it means. Saturn is always dressed in black. That's why you have black-robed priests and rabbis and so on, and so their book is black because that's the Saturnalian law.

Jackie: Well, for any of our listeners who are listening, I just want you to know that these conversations would not be being had if it wasn't very clear in my mind that it is the engine that is driving that will, if enough people don't wake up to the lies, it will help to implement their plan for world dominion.

Alan: The purpose of all psychological warfare is to disarm the enemies mind prior to anything occurring, and, of course, when you say, "it's written in the Bible. It's God's plan" --

Jackie: It's the infallible word of God and the Bible seems to be worshipped.

Alan: It is, especially the King James Version.

Jackie: Yes, that's the one.

Alan: They think that's the one that Jesus used.

Jackie: That's the one and only. We're out of our hour. Alan, thanks for being here. Would you stay on the line when

we go off?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, we'll be back with you tomorrow night and thank you for being here with us tonight and I pray that your minds and your ears and your eyes are opened and that you will consider the conversations and maybe if you get Alan's books, that might help a lot when you see the ancient records that he has in the books. It's all there.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
June 29, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. This is actually Alan here. I'll be on for a few minutes while Jackie has to attend to a few vital things and I think tonight we'll be talking about some of the meanings behind Revelations. This is contained in the third book I put out there which deals with a lot of the history of banking and religion, which have always gone hand in hand in every age. I go through the meanings of Revelations and explain it as it really is, which is basically astro-theology as they call it, which again is simply the study of the stars, the times of the risings and settings of major stars and the planets of course. You'll find the zodiac is very important in all of this because it's the Heavenly Plan and that's the term they use, which is also the term that George Bush, Sr. used discussing everything going the way of the Divine Plan or the Heavenly Plan. That's when he gave his first New World Order speech and you'll find it's more of a timetable written in the sky and it was written many, many thousands of years ago and possibly even millions of years ago because the further we dig into history, we find that humanity—as we are today, that is, not ape men—but humanity definitely existed much, much further back than the Darwinists have told us.

In fact, Darwin I think was pulled out of the hat to try and cover up the fact that knowledge is not being discovered. Knowledge is being rediscovered and science is being rediscovered and very possibly it's being reused and it's coming from archives. That's why research is called RE-SEARCH. Why isn't it simply called search?

There's very little today that we know of which wasn't discussed many, many thousands of years ago, especially by the Greek philosophers. We find we have the Atomist School, as they called it, where they knew that nothing was really solid and the tiny particles of matter revolve around each other. We're expected to believe that they simply came to these conclusions by their vast intellectual superiority – a bunch of nobility with nothing else to do but sit and think about things. Well, I don't care how long you would think about something, if you don't have access to high-tech civilizations with high-tech equipment, you could never come to that conclusion in a million years. This knowledge was known a long, long time ago and if we jump from there to "*The New Atlantis*" by Francis Bacon who wrote the book in the late 1500's and it was published in 1602.

Jackie: Alan?

Alan: Hello.

Jackie: I'm here and I want you to just continue what you're saying, okay? And thank you very much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: You were talking about "*The New Atlantis*"?

Alan: Yes and "*The New Atlantis*" is the same thing.

Jackie: Published in?

Alan: 1602.

Jackie: Right. Go ahead now.

Alan: We find that he talks about a land to the west which would be risen up to be a world leader and of course he's

talking about America. He said that it would have a form of government on the surface for the people where they would think they had a say in matters but in reality there would be an invisible government of an elite bunch of intellectuals and scientists who would make all the decisions. He called it "*Solomon's Land*," meaning the Brotherhood. That's what he really was referring to was the Masonic Brotherhood or in his day Rosicrucianism. He said that they had laboratories under the ground and within mountains where they did scientific testing on different things and that all of the laboratories were powered by an energy which gave off the heat and light of the sun. Well, that's what we have today with nuclear energy.

He then went on to say that in some of the laboratories they could take the tiniest particles of matter, living matter, animal or vegetable, mix them together and create new types of species and know exactly the types they wanted at the end before they even started, which tells you they've done it before. He also talked about a machine which could manipulate the weather. It could cause rainstorms or droughts. It could create hurricanes or tornadoes and be guided to their target.

Now this book "*The New Atlantis*" was a common book in universities for the last couple of hundred years or more and we're expected to think that a man who lived in an age where the candle was the best form of light they had--

Jackie: Yeah, 400 years ago?

Alan: Yes, and the horse and carriage were the best form of land transport. We're expected to believe this man dreamed all this stuff up by himself and wrote this tremendous book, which was also a prediction. As I say, America is the New Atlantis and we know today that we are basically running towards a plan. We're part of a definite plan to "spread," if you like, Solomon's word across the world or make one system across the world. That's what it really means and the United States is leading the charge and up until now it's been financing most of it through the taxpayer.

Jackie: Did you say that there was not evidence that Solomon's Temple was ever built?

Alan: That's right. I mean even amongst the Rabbis there's debates as to where it was, because if there ever was one they think it was much further to the north and not on the present site where Herod's Temple was built. We know that Herod definitely built a temple.

Jackie: Or he started building one.

Alan: He built it and then the Romans destroyed it. It didn't last terribly long.

Jackie: So it wasn't Solomon's Temple that was destroyed?

Alan: Probably not. The whole thing about the esoteric meaning of Solomon's Temple, the temple is the individual High Mason. It's yourself in other words. You're rebuilding yourself. That's what Solomon's Temple really means and in the third book I go through this, what the real meanings are, as opposed to what we've been taught to believe – which is mainly fictitious characters or else as I say solar and stellar theology wrapped around stories concerning people. It's very cleverly done because if you're indoctrinated at such a young age to believe these poor people were wandering through the desert and we have their names and all this stuff, it doesn't occur to us that these are all stories of the planets and stars and the sun going through the zodiac.

Jackie: Even Revelations, from what I was reading and I did have to put it down, but that's what I was getting out of it as you were explaining, that for example the lion with the 10 horns and they depict him as three different animals. You said that it's the way that they have depicted the animals that are representing the different zodiacal signs--

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: From one merging into the other, like spring into summer, those animals are, and that's that lion; and the 10 horns, what does that mean?

Alan: It's the same thing. The old zodiac, the very, very old one only had 10 main symbols and so they stuck to that even though they updated it and added another two.

Jackie: It was 10 crowns, wasn't it?

Alan: In fact today they're even thinking of updating it to 14 because there are two more main constellations which have crept in there over the last few thousand years.

Jackie: Was does the word Sephiroth mean?

Alan: The Sephiroth, it means emanations. They talk about the 10 emanations from the deity and people study this all their lives often and never really catch on to what they're talking about. Everything that's put out there for people to follow is a maze of storytelling which captures the imagination and yet very few people see through what it really means and find the original meanings; and when they do, they kind of kick themselves because some people have spent an entire life studying this stuff, only to find out it's so simple really.

Jackie: How do you know what all this means, Alan?

Alan: How do I know?

Jackie: Yes.

Alan: I always knew. I could see through things from a very early age and I can remember even going to Sunday school and hearing the stories and then it struck me because I also studied astronomy from a very early age and before I went to school and so I thought my God that's got an awful lot in common with – for instance, if you chart the planet Venus over the course of a year with its risings, its settings and so on, you'll find it forms the six-pointed star.

Jackie: It actually does? It makes the shape in its movement? It makes the shape of a six-pointed star and is that where that symbol came from then?

Alan: Yes. That's why they chose that as one of their main – and they didn't choose it really. It was there long before there was any Hebrews.

Jackie: Oh yes, right. Just like the cross.

Alan: These are amazing timelines here. I mean even in the days of Sumer they had the same symbols and in the days of Sumer they already had the stellar charts marked out so accurately that they could predict major changes in eclipses 5,000 BC.

Jackie: Wasn't there a particular planet maybe in – was it the Pleiades, that the astronomers could not see even with their huge telescopes and yet they knew that there were seven when only six were visible?

Alan: Actually there was eight at one time because the ancient Greeks talked about one of them blinking out. In other words, it went nova.

Jackie: And they knew that and yet modern day astronomers it took them a long time.

Alan: This is an amazing thing. When you go back into ancient Greece, they knew the world was round and they wrote about it and yet after the Catholic Church was created, suddenly we're flat again. We we're a flat earth for another few hundred years, so they go back and forth giving us our realities and it's so easy to do when you're all powerful and you have mainly an illiterate population. The ancient Greeks had so much of this charted, and they got it from the Egyptians who already had all that knowledge, but they knew the world was round.

In fact, one of the ancient Egyptians calculated by using obelisks as sundials and watching the shadows and measuring

them and having lines of them across Egypt. He actually calculated the diameter of the earth within one percent of accuracy.

Jackie: Who was that?

Alan: It was an ancient man, he had a Greek name but he lived in Egypt and that was about 2,500 BC.

Jackie: You had mentioned here in the book, this is on page 61, when you were first getting into Revelations that the writers of Revelations borrowed heavily from the Zend-Avesta, the Jewish Codes, Philo and the Gnostics. Who was Philo?

Alan: He was another historian philosopher that existed around that period. There's nothing in the original at all in the Old Testament. In fact, it was all borrowed, which tells me that the people who formulated it and we've got to start at the beginning with the Old Testament. The Old Testament was first put together we are told and the all rabbis agree about this either 300 BC and some say 100 BC but they all agree it was put together in Egypt by priests living in Egypt and they didn't write it in Hebrew or Aramaic. They wrote it in Coptic Greek, so here we have a very high, probably illuminati of their day, who had the knowledge of Egypt and Greece and who knows how many other cultures putting together the Old Testament, what's known as the Septuagint.

Putting that together in Egypt, writing it in Greek for supposedly an Aramaic-speaking people living in Israel. You have this ludicrous situation but the rabbis all agree that's was how it was done and nothing survives – if there was any truth to any of it, nothing survives prior to that time. It was created in Egypt given to the Jewish people and even in the times of Jesus they were still using that version in the synagogues. They preferred that version and it wasn't until about 100 AD that someone eventually tried to put together the first Aramaic or Hebrew version for the people. Whoever put this together had knowledge of different civilizations, different sciences of those civilizations and the histories of those civilizations and made up a fictitious history.

Jackie: For example, Moses, it is said that the story of Moses is an exact duplicate of the story of Sargon the Elder, even of being put in the rushes in the water and being found as an infant.

Alan: Even the floods, we know that Sumerians had the Epic of Gilgamesh and that was the first story form of any kind of flood and the ones who survived it, so everything was borrowed from other previous civilizations.

Jackie: When did you say that they first put the Old Testament in writing?

Alan: The date that they argue amongst themselves is around 300 BC or even as close as to within 100 BC. We've got to understand that at that period the place that we call Israel today was a hodgepodge of immigrants from civilizations that had moved out of their own countries because of warfare.

Jackie: Do you know why people believe it though? Because the gentleman that I talked to this week, he mentioned at different times that Jesus allegedly had talked about Moses and the prophets et cetera, et cetera and so that it had to be real.

Alan: Well, if that's good enough for him, that's fine. However, I think for many, many people it's not good enough.

Jackie: The way it appeared to me is that they put those words in his mouth so they could tie the old with the new.

Alan: There's no doubt they kept updating the New Testament too, and here you have a situation in the New Testament where somebody came out, spoke against the Pharisees. Now the Pharisees were one small sect in that area--

Jackie: But very powerful.

Alan: Very powerful but they were one – in fact they were the illuminati of their day. They were called illuminati as well. They were a brotherhood, very secretive, who actually in the writings out there that many Jews know of where the

Pharisees themselves looked upon the common Jew no differently from anyone else, they were the bottom of the heap. They were one small sect amongst many sects and of course they appeared out of Babylon. That's when they first came into being is from Babylon, so there's speculation as to was this Mystery Babylon simply moving out and moving elsewhere. That's the key to Mystery Babylon. Mystery Babylon is wherever they go with the money, with the system, the trading, the banking, the usury, owning the sciences of every era because they own the money supply of every era and that's basically it – Mystery Babylon was a mystery because it was one place and many places at the same time.

Jackie: You said that the frequent reference to seven in Revelations is to the then known seven planets.

Alan: That's right. In fact, those were the degrees of what today they would call Freemasonry. Those were the seven degrees that the Greek nobility went through, the Egyptian nobility went through, and every other Aramaic-speaking peoples went through. That was the standard international brotherhood of its time and those were the seven degrees.

Jackie: And the Magi kept temples?

Alan: Yes and the same with Jacob's seven steps on the ladder going up to God. That was the seven degrees. That's why it's in every Masonic lodge, that picture. We're talking about an inner brotherhood--

Jackie: And it's all just about the planets and the situation of the planets and stuff?

Alan: That's the basis of it all and of course it also refers to, as they say, "*as above, so below*," so they wrote a system of government where they could rule the world into the stars.

Jackie: I don't understand that.

Alan: It's in the book actually. The whole thing is in the book.

Jackie: Okay, so I haven't gotten there.

Alan: I even put diagrams in there where you'll see the upturned triangle resting on the apex of the other triangle and I put the earth plane and the heaven plane, and so as it comes down, as the heavens come to the earth plane, the sun becomes the sun king on earth and the helpers of the heavenly host end up as the bureaucrats, lawyers and so on.

Jackie: And that's what they mean by as above, so below?

Alan: That's one of the main – that was the original meaning. The whole thing was a system of how a few could dominate the majority.

Jackie: I'm only about three pages in to the section on Revelations and that's what I wanted to get to but I was afraid I would miss something if I went right back to Revelations and I can see – I mean I've made some highlights but I can see. I could go back and read this again and each time I read it understand something that I didn't understand the first time I was reading it because that's already happened. I read a couple of pages over in the morning because I was reading it at night and I was sleepy so I picked up and went right back and read those and I caught so much more.

Alan: Actually, I write things in a way which has the meanings contained within the meanings, so each time you do read it you will see another layer. There's a technique to that because the standard technique of teaching and conditioning we've all gone through with standardized education doesn't make your mind participate in your downloading. You simply get downloaded and you repeat that download for examinations and you forget it all.

Jackie: Exactly. That was just what I was thinking. It would be like reading this and being given a test and as long as I answered the question according to what was written I would get an 'A' and I wouldn't even understand what I had read.

Alan: Yes, that's right and that goes even for many professions. That's exactly the technique. They don't have to understand. They just have to be able to parrot it back and then they forget it. Therefore when you can write in a certain

style towards the persons, you understand where they are in their head space because of the conditioning, you can actually help deprogram that person as they actually work through the book.

Jackie: Wow. Then it would be a good recommendation that this book be read more than one time.

Alan: Definitely.

Jackie: Well, all of the three of them, but this particular one is the one I'm into now.

Alan: As I say, we've always been run in this planet at least since the beginning of money and priesthoods that go hand in hand and usury, which is the system of keeping control over a people. You start to control people by introducing your money and then your goods and then giving loans out. Once you have loans with interest, then you own the people basically because generations are signed down to paying off the debt. This system has been here for thousands upon thousands of years and people don't realize that thousands of years ago it was terribly sophisticated just as it is today. There really is nothing new under the sun as they say. Even by the use of war, the bankers had all of the ancient countries fighting each other and then they would bring in their system and give the funding to create standing armies once they had their puppet master in control, their king or whoever they put there, and then they'd go in and invade another country that was not using their system. Then they'd force that system upon them and bring in the same thing, so this has been going on forever.

When we look at the Moslem countries today, the countries who don't allow usury and often don't have a central bank, the U.S. is simply finishing off the job so that the whole world will be under the same system of centralized banking, centralized government, all connected to an international global government.

Jackie: And Omar Khayyam wrote about it.

Alan: I put that in there, too, just to let people see that there are old writings about this.

Jackie: That was the 11th century. Do you remember that?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Well, say it to our listeners what you wrote that he wrote. *What! Out of senseless nothing--*

Alan: Yes, "*to provoke a conscious Something to resent the yoke*"...

Jackie: ..."*Of unpermitted pleasure, under pain of everlasting penalties, if broke! What! From his helpless creature be repaid. Pure gold for what he lent us dross-allay'd - Sue for a debt we never did contract. And cannot answer--oh the sorry trade!*"

Alan: Yes, because once they had their gold in circulation they then withdrew it into the bank they set up and gave cheap alloyed coinage out in lieu of it to represent it. Then they would lend you back, when you went for a loan, they'd lend you this alloyed, he calls it dross. Dross is what's left over from coal. It's the garbage.

Jackie: Alan, lets pick this up on the other side of this break. This is fascinating. Folks, we'll be right back right after this break. This is fascinating, Alan, and I noticed that underneath those two verses you took a couple of paragraphs to explain what Omar Khayyam was writing about, and you want to go ahead and finish explaining that?

Alan: What he was saying there was what they'd already been doing and was recorded – they'd done the same thing around 1800 BC when they really started bringing in their gold in big time by trade into countries and this is before they coined the money. They weighed it out and they brought the merchants with them so they were all related, the bankers and the merchants with their ships and so it was easier for them when they invented coinage around 800 BC because then they opened up banks where people could deposit their gold and silver. There was more silver actually than gold in use at the time and they were told that they would facsimiles in exchange for their gold from the bank. They would get

either clay ones with the stamp on it with a number of the currency – and they found thousands of jars that were sealed with wax because if moisture got to them you lost all our money. They also gave out eventually the alloys, the cheap alloys of copper mixed with other things, in lieu of the gold. In Sparta, for instance, when the king realized there was a con game going on he demanded and he went with his guards to the bank that actually was set up from the Middle East.

Jackie: This was in Persia?

Alan: Persian and Spartans as well, they both did the same thing and they went into the temple. See, the temples were used as the banks. In fact, often the first funding of usury was to build a temple which doubled as a bank and when the kings went in to find where the gold was, there was nothing there because the bankers, once they had given out the facsimiles, the cheap alloys, had moved the gold somewhere else for a loan to pull the same stunt on another country. This has been going on forever, this same game, and when Omar Khayyam wrote about it, it was the same deal. They issued him a statement that he now has x-amount of money.

Jackie: It was a loan, a paper loan.

Alan: However, when he got his first bill in to him, he had to pay it back in real gold, so that was the con game that was going on. Technically, they'd given them the cheap facsimiles of worthless coinage, which was accepted at the time as long as people did accept it, but he had to pay the interest and the payments in real gold to the bankers. This is quite a fascinating thing. Today it's no different. The international bankers simply write a check out to the treasuries which print up the money, but the countries that get permission to print up the money have to pay back the bankers in real gold, silver or real goods, which is a sweetheart deal. This has been going on for thousands and thousands of years and yet banking even today is a mysterious body and we're told that it's just too complicated for us to understand.

Jackie: Well of course it is because they make it so complicated.

Alan: It's really very simple. It's a scam from the beginning.

Jackie: Yes and that is exactly – at least it appears from the little we get of the history of what Jesus was exposing.

Alan: Yes, because it was no different than other countries. He went to the main temple there and the bankers were doing their usury there, as they had all over the ancient world, because they always sat in the porch of the churches all over the world and did their deals and exchanged money openly. Again, it was so clever, because in every religion, it doesn't matter what religion you belonged to, you could not give donations within the church except in your own coinage. When you went in from another area or a different country you had to exchange what you had for their coins and of course they would charge an awful lot more on the transaction. It was international money trading that was going on and Jesus of course exposed it in his day and was quite open about it. Then he came up against the Pharisees who were part of the whole deal obviously and I think anybody would get crucified if you cut to the heart of the matter and he certainly did, you know.

Now all the rest of it that was tacked on to control the people was fairly typical. They'd used heroes in past times and killed them and then used those very people who spoke truth to then control the people's minds, like turn the other cheek. If you turn the other cheek, I know who's going to win.

Jackie: Yes, right. But that's what they say he said.

Alan: Here's a guy who gets crucified, killed by the government of his day and yet later on in Paul's writings they have "obey your government because it's put there by God." A total contradiction of the life of the man they supposedly followed. By those very words, that means that why are they complaining about Adolph Hitler? He was an elected part of the government. Why did they complain about Napoleon or Lenin? In other words, any government is put there by God so obey it, you see. No, these were all tacked in.

Jackie: You know what they used there, that saying that Jesus supposedly said and maybe did, "render unto Caesar what is Caesar's and render under to God what is God's."

Alan: Oh yes, they'll use that.

Jackie: So that's what they use to justify that you're supposed to obey your government.

Alan: Yes, regardless of how tyrannical it is, but if Jesus would have obeyed his and kept quiet and did what they said, don't speak out anymore and ask for forgiveness, he would have been alive you see.

Jackie: Yes and don't you love it that that Pharisee Paul was sainted by the church. They call him St. Paul. They won't the word Saul. I guess that's too Jewish sounding.

Alan: It's not really. Again, it's esoteric because there's more meanings to Saul. If you take the Latin version, Sol is the sun.

Jackie: So what does the sun – when they always refer to the sun, El the sun, On the sun, the Hebrew, and what was the ON?

Alan: ON is the phallic reproductive power of the sun. In other words, the life energy that it gives for creation.

Jackie: What does that mean, his name the sun?

Alan: You'll find that in all the mystery religions, including some present day Christian sects, that when you are initiated into that sect you are given a new name.

Jackie: Okay, but what does the word SUN mean to them?

Alan: The mystery religion passes the power of the father who's initiated into his own offspring the son, so you have SUN and SON and they both mean the same thing. That's why they both sound the same.

Jackie: What do they mean to them, Alan? The SUN, S-U-N and S-O-N?

Alan: It's means that you are the son of an illuminati. Even in ancient Egypt – now we're told about all the languages and how they confuse things with changing languages. In ancient Egypt, a man was also called S—and they have a little dot where the vowel would go—N, so it was SON. Sometimes they spell it in modern times they call it SEN, so the SUN in the sky technically was called the sun. The same word as we use today and his offspring was also a son, no different than a man's offspring.

Jackie: So the Sun in the sky was the Son of God?

Alan: Yes, it's all allegory. They didn't believe it was really a god. It was allegory for a potent power. We even use the same word for a male erection. It's called – you know what it's called – the hard---. That's where that comes from because that's what they called also the obelisks in Egypt, that was the ON, the erect phallus of the person on earth who had been deified as a god. He'd gone through the degrees and now he deserved his own ON. And they put that into the English language. Of course, most people will think well that's coincidence.

Jackie: Yes, right. Same thing as calling our children "kids," and it goes way beyond just a baby goat when you see the Goat of Mendes as their universal sign of Satan.

Alan: Even Lenin talked about the new technique or science of neologisms, new word creations.

Jackie: Neology.

Alan: Where they would literally dehumanize as they split up families and then parents to children so that the state could indoctrinate the children. He said we will use different terms for the children and dehumanize them in adults' eyes.

Jackie: Well, kids are the good ones. We were called kids and it was done lovingly. I called my girls kids and at first it was brought to my attention that a kid is a baby goat and that's when I quite calling my grandchildren kids. However, when I saw that picture of the Goat of Mendes, that evil putrid looking thing with women's breasts and a man's erected phallus--

Alan: The hermaphrodite.

Jackie: The hermaphrodite with the goat's head and they said this is the universal representation of Satan; and I thought, my God, we're not just calling our children baby goats. We're calling them spawn of Satan. And anybody who knows that and continues to say "kids" about their children, I think there's something wrong.

Alan: Well, we know there's a lot wrong.

Jackie: "Oh well, it doesn't mean anything." Yes, it does mean something.

Alan: Yes, but you've said yourself about people who use the fluoride in toothpaste who know better and they understand what you mean when you tell them about it, but they go ahead and buy the same stuff anyway.

Jackie: "Oh, I didn't know that." They pay for their poison.

Alan: There are people no matter what you present to them who will carry on because they believe. See, their inoculation of indoctrination has taken with them and they truly believe that the media tells them everything that they would need to know, and if the media doesn't tell them, they won't believe you.

Jackie: You know the thing is the whole dog-gone language is made up so that we speak their stuff--

Alan: We do.

Jackie: And there are times when I think, okay, how are we going to talk if the only language we know is the language that they gave us. You went through the alphabet one time and the different symbols of the different letters and what they mean, and the school bus. It's yellow and black. It's carrying the little worker bees in it, the little future worker bees.

Alan: And they have spelling bees at school.

Jackie: They have spelling bees. Then I found that prayer, tripped over it looking for something in a Maryland newspaper online Monday and it was a minister's sermon about how we should emulate the bees. Remember that, Alan?

Alan: In Christian theology, even in Roman Catholic theology from the beginning, which doesn't surprise me, they also used the symbol of the beehive, as the pharaohs had before them, as the perfect society with the royalty at the top (the Queen) and the drones (meaning the priests round about her) who decided what the rest would be to eat, which would turn them. They'd didn't get the royal jelly. They got the lower grade which turned them into worker bees. They've always looked upon the beehive, even the Minoans – that's where the bankers lived in at the Aegean Sea at one point on the islands there and they called themselves Minoans at that time. They have dug up these pottery replicas of the beehive and it was a very sacred symbol there for them because that was them creating their order wherever they went.

Jackie: Do you know what that brings to mind? Pat Schroeder was a U.S. Congresswoman from Colorado and I heard her – I even got it on tape on C-Span one day. They were talking about, oh gee, I can't remember what it was, but something about the children and she said our children shouldn't even be brought into this. They are our future of tomorrow. They are our greatest natural resource.

Alan: Resource.

Jackie: More so than gas and oil. In other words, she said – I wish I could remember it closer to what it was. That's basically the way she said it. They are the future tax base of this country. They are our greatest natural resource. Now I wonder if that woman – I wonder if these people crawl out from under rocks, Alan, that they can say something like that.

Alan: I know, and yet the high economists that advise on the system are well aware that that's exactly how it is. It's a legalistic system which has everyone born into this system as a potential laborer and tax producer with x-amount of years to put so much work into the tax base. That's why only this system is allowed to exist, because it enables a bunch of elitists at the top who do very little and they do no real work and could not survive in any system outside this particular one they have created because they're useless at anything else. It allows them to live high on the hog. Higher than anyone else and live a life of luxury. Technically, they don't even own anything. They have the use during their lifetime of incredible government-owned buildings across not just the one country, but across the planet and that goes right back to Plato in "*The Republic*." He said we'd create this system. He says "*why own something and then have to hire guards to watch your property and then pay for the maintenance and upkeep.*" He said "*why not have ourselves as the government and the public will then maintain it all. Pay for it, build it, supply it with guards for us,*" and that's the system we live in today.

Jackie: Well now this sounds pretty – it's like we would have to quit almost breathing not to be in their system.

Alan: They have made it so.

Jackie: Well I understand that, but you know I want to say this because we've gotten to a point, sometimes we do this in our conversations, where I get to a point where I'm like okay you can't talk without using their language that they gave us and we "live" with the exchange of this fictitious paper and it brings me to a point where it's like what is the use? Then I remember and I really believe this is true what you said. When we were talking about the Federal Reserve one day and the gold, that people keep wanting to go back to gold as the standard not really understanding because I didn't. They control the gold.

Alan: Always did.

Jackie: Yes and so it doesn't matter whether it's paper or what it is, when they have control of it they can make a shortage of it any dog gone time they want. But one of the things you said when I in my huffiness because you were ticking me off because everything I said, you said no it isn't going to work. You cannot get out of their system by using their system.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Then I said, okay, fine, what's your solution? and you said if enough people get it, this system will collapse of itself.

Alan: It's a complete fiction.

Jackie: It is a fiction but people have to really get it that it's a fiction.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: It's just like they're selling the air today, Alan.

Alan: I know.

Jackie: Well you know with those pollution credits. Jesus! They crush a car is worth \$700 in pollution credits and they sell the actual – some large corporation pays the \$700 to the government to pay the person whose car they crushed and that corporation gets to spew out \$700 worth of tons of crud into the air. Now they are selling it across international borders.

Alan: Yes and you can pay in advance now.

Jackie: They're selling the air.

Alan: The great King James of the Bible when he wasn't chasing the pageboys – and that's a fact if anybody wants to study up on it – he taxed the light and the air.

Jackie: The light. Oh, windows.

Alan: Yes, the window. If you opened the window then you were also--

Jackie: No, no. I think what it was, was however many windows you had in your house to let the light in.

Alan: But also when you had them open and the taxman came around, then you were taxed extra because that window could open to let air in. That was a big luxury. They taxed everything you could imagine and a lot we can't imagine, I suppose, because it's still to come. They've tried all this before and as I say that one priest or scholar actually, young guy who left his records in Sumer, he said I look to the left to the horizons. He says horizons to horizon and all I see is government buildings. He says they tax our food. They tax the fishermen as they bring in their fish. Before they could land the fish they had to pay taxes on it. The fish were taxed when sold at the market. When they go to bury a relative and leave offerings on the grave, he says the government man comes and demands tax and payment for the offerings or else they'd take the offering. That's death duties. Nothing has changed you know. This is a slavery system, more sophisticated than it's ever been before, and that's what Charles Galton Darwin said in the 1950's. He said, "*we are creating a new more sophisticated form of slavery and very few will be able to figure it out.*" Once you're conditioned into it, it's hard to figure it out.

Jackie: I don't know if we have time here but I would like to quote from page 59 of the book. This is where you were telling about the Royal Institute and et cetera and the CFR and you said "*the following extract is taken from an international meeting from June 8th to 10th, 1931 in Copenhagen. The speaker is Professor Arnold Toynbee, Director of Studies for the Royal Institute of International Affairs, London, England. He was also master of...*"

Never mind, I can't do it. We're out of time. Folks, I would recommend that you get Alan's books. I think it really can help to pull us out of the lies that we have been born into and we just don't want to let go of, and then maybe when you see some of this stuff it will begin, for those of you who really want the truth, this is a dog-gone good start. Alan, thanks again for being with us today and thank you for the work you've done here. Ladies and gentlemen, have a lovely four days and we'll look for you back on Monday.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 28, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Monday the 28th of March in the year 2005 and this is day 11 for Terri Schiavo without water, without food and we heard today that they are going to have an autopsy done after Terri's death so they can prove that there was no foul play by Michael and of course we know that whatever is said will just be more of their lies.

Our spiritual message this evening is the same as we have been doing for the last couple of weeks, from Matthew. This is something for us to consider all around, not just relating to Terri Schiavo.

"For I was hungry and you gave me meat. I was thirsty and you gave me drink. I was a stranger and you took me in naked and you clothed me. I was sick and you visited me. I was in prison and you came unto me inasmuch as you have done it unto the least of these my brethren ye have done it unto me."

That is a quote, a statement that is attributed to Jesus and he did say that *"I and my father are one. He is in me as I am in you and you are in me,"* and that's what I get from that, ladies and gentlemen. We're not going to spend the broadcast talking about Terri. Our heart is with her. Our love is with her and we posted a couple of weeks ago when the U.S. Congress was going to get involved here and we had posted a piece and I said well good news but the U.S. Congress doesn't do anything. The U.S. Congress critters don't do anything other than what their masters tell them to do and one of the statements that I made is that we have to be alert because we should be aware of what could be going on in the background behind the scenes while all our attention is on Terri Schiavo. Tonight our guest is Alan Watt. I called Alan late this afternoon. I thought well maybe I'll ask Alan to come on and ask him to give us his sage insight into what is happening and has been happening is what we're going to talk about, ladies and gentlemen. Alan, thanks for being here with us tonight.

Alan: Yes. It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, always. So behind the scenes what are your – just some insight or your thoughts. I mean we know that the mainstream media has not brought this out the way it has for nothing.

Alan: It was a blitz across every border, every country. It was what they call in freemasonry a "must be." It's a "must be" and it was portrayed in exactly the same format on every station where the public have been brought through and participated in a psychodrama. An occult psychodrama and they've been brought to the conclusion carefully by the magicians the masters wanted in the first place, which is the right of courts to declare their right and authority for euthanasia. Euthanasia is the word for it you see. They never use that and on all the stations they never used the word euthanasia and so without even a debate on congress the government is putting down on its books as a precedent the right to euthanize who they decide and, of course, life support is not having a feeding tube in you, you see, so they have given themselves--

Jackie: Artificial life support they're calling it. Alan, I didn't mean to interrupt but I read a quote today. I think it was by Thelos or by one of the doctors that testified that she was PVS and he said that even a person who cannot bring a spoon up to their mouths. In other words, it doesn't matter if you can swallow or not, if you have to be fed by someone else then it's time for you.

Alan: That would take most of the traffic victim accidents that are in hospitals for a few months and then out again. In other words, what they wanted to get through for a long, long time is the right for the courts to declare the right for

euthanasia, condemn who they wish to and even use a non-medical term that you can stretch like a rubber band and say you're in a "vegetative state," which is a non-medical term. It's like "democracy," it can be stretched as far as they wish it to be stretched and the public have gone along with this because they swallowed the "vegetative state" or "weapons of mass destruction" repetition and of course now they're out putting their living wills together as they've all been advised to, which is the next big con. This living will thing, every station in Canada, like the U.S., does exactly the same thing. They gave you this spiel with the vegetative state repetition and they then talk to experts to advise everyone to get living wills and of course if you look at one of the biggest industries today, it's the organ donor industry. You'll see that the most expensive organs are those taken from a body where the heart is still beating but they're declared brain dead and so this follows right into their agenda because they always make a profit off the human misery they cause. Since we are nothing but the sheep, then it makes perfect sense they've done it in this format; but Joe Public has passively given his consent to having himself euthanized in the future, with or without a living will, because it makes no difference in the end if the courts have the rights to decide. They can overrule whatever they want. It's a psychodrama where they've brought the whole public in on the act, just like they did with the killing of Kennedy. It was broadcast all over the world over and over and over and so this is deliberate, very carefully constructed. There was no variation on the presentation of this from station to station, whether it was radio, television or whatever. It is all the same.

We're going down path they wish. They put these same laws through in Holland and you wouldn't believe where these laws have now ended up with the public. It started off with people who were brain dead supposedly and now there's so many lawsuits where they've inadvertently killed the wrong people by mistaking their tags and it goes on and on and on, plus they're making a tremendous profit from the organ donation from the live bodies. Yes, psychodramas of immense proportions.

Now while that was all happening on the 23rd, President Bush had a meeting with Fox and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and they signed into agreement the Unification of the Americas. I don't think they even broadcast it on the U.S. television as to what they'd done, but in Canada they certainly did show us little bits of it, censored though it was, where they admitted that they're going ahead and within four years there will be no borders as such.

Jackie: So that anybody thinking about leaving the U.S. and moving to Canada may as well hang that up.

Alan: Yes, because there is to be a common passport and they've got the pictures of it in the newspapers up here and it's biometric with their eye scan and it's got eye scan, thumbprint, everything on it and it's all ready to go. However, it's being constructed in exactly the same way as the European Union, where after they sign it into law basically you are part of the one continent from then on, so we are already, and they talked about they've already merged the military and the CSIS.

Jackie: That certainly would include Mexico too, wouldn't it?

Alan: Yes. It does and so all your CIA and so on are all combined with CSIS and so on. All law enforcement is combined.

Jackie: What's CSIS?

Alan: That's our version of the same thing. We call it "Big Sis." They're also bringing in a common currency eventually. They admitted that; common taxation, common rights to all natural resources and the bureaucrats from one country can move to the other country's government and work there if they wish to. This is all in process right now.

Jackie: Alan. I'm sorry that phone call was the second one I have received and Eleanor called up the first one. I turned my mike down so we wouldn't interrupt your flow of talk. She said that we started out really nice and clear and she said now it's so muffled that you can't even hear us and I gave her WWCR's phone number for them to call. She said well I think it is WFAR if it isn't muffled on the internet it isn't from WFAR because WWCR picks up the signal off the internet so I gave Eleanor the phone number and I don't know if any of our engineers at WWCR listen but we need some help here to get a good clear signal out. This was another listener. Eleanor called from Canada. Kate called from New Jersey and she said Jackie I'm sorry but you and Alan are so muffled I cannot make out a word you are saying and we haven't had this happening Alan. We haven't had it happening. Nicholas, if you're listening to this broadcast, would you

come in and click in please because I was thinking maybe Nicholas could get a hold of one of the engineers at WWCR.

Alan: Yes, because I've got a little earpiece here from my radio and it sounds like mush.

Jackie: Eleanor said it started out clear as a bell. Alan, let us continue as though people can hear us. Did you mention some meeting that was held in Waco, Texas?

Alan: On the 23rd and they called it "The Three Amigos."

Jackie: You know, Alan, the thing is this. For me to have sat here and done a radio broadcast as though what's happening to Terri isn't happening I could not do it and I do understand that. I mean I realize when it was all over the media the way it is, I did realize that they were doing it. I mean it was intentional. They never do anything that is not intentional but that's the kind of catch-22 they get us into.

Alan: It was so obvious because it didn't matter what station you tuned into, radio, AM, television, U.S., Canada, it was the exact same format. They were reading the same scripts, no variation and the constant repetition of "vegetative state," "vegetative state," like "weapons of mass destruction."

Jackie: You know they did that little – Linda Kennedy calls it an S curve. I'll tell you what happened. There was so many people emailing and calling those broadcasters and the stations saying, here, look at this. Here, look at this. They couldn't avoid it. They had to do it and let me tell you what I heard. I believe it was on the 18th or it might have been the 16th. It was Larry King Live. It was that week anyway. First he had Michael Schiavo and Felos on and then he had Suzanne which is Terri's sister and their lawyer Gibbs on. Then the last one that they had on it was all of them in the same broadcast but not altogether and it was some man from the Bioethics Institute--

Alan: That's the new name for the eugenics institute.

Jackie: I know it is. I've got information on it. It's not ethical at all of course. Here's what I noticed and this is how they do their slight little curve. Enough people knew that Terri Schiavo was not in a coma. They saw the videos et cetera and so Larry King was talking to this Arthur guy and he said that when you look at her and you see I mean she makes facial expressions, he says, "that's right". Larry King said, "that's no coma" and then here's what the guy said. "That's right, you're right, but it doesn't matter." See, first of all they started pushing it like she's in a coma – she's been in a coma for 15 years and then it came out that she isn't and that she smiles and cries.

Alan: I've got a tape of her trying to talk.

Jackie: Okay, so then here's what the guy said, "but it doesn't matter," he said to Larry King, you're right, she isn't in a coma but he said listen we have a scientologist. We have Jehovah's witnesses who say we don't want your medicine. We would rather pray and he said we don't force it on them so why would we force it on Terri? She does not want to live like this. So you see they came right out and admitted, oh yes, she's not in a coma but it doesn't matter.

Alan: That's your cognitive dissonance and that's how you get the public to go along with the flow of the way it's presented to them, right to the very conclusion they expect you to reach.

Jackie: Exactly. It doesn't matter, she wants this and Michael is just fulfilling her wishes. They really did a number on this thing, didn't they, Alan?

Alan: Well, they achieved three objectives.

Jackie: Maybe more than three.

Alan: At least, though. It was slick chess move, one by one and the public have no idea where they're really being led because it's a highly emotive production you see and that's when they get you. They rile you up into emotion and they have the public arguing amongst each other, which is designed, but they always bring you to your conclusion. Number

one is the courts have the right to decide who's to be killed and who isn't; and no debate in Congress; and the public, if they acquiesce to that decision, then they have now given their power that that's okay with them. It's now law.

Jackie: They're showing us that the courts are going to be the law in this land.

Alan: We're living through psychodramas and they're masonically and occultically created to the tiniest detail because you take the Schindler's List novel and Schindler of course, the whole idea was that he had the right to decide who would live and die of course the parents are called Schindler. You take Terri Schiavo and the name itself and then you put it through the old Celtic name which is used in High Masonry for the "soul eater," which is called a "schrifer" and you can certainly make that out of Terri Schiavo. You can put that together and you've got Schriver which is the soul eater and that was someone who was put out there to basically eat the sins of the person if the priests didn't get there in time.

Jackie: I saw a movie about that, "The Sin Eater".

Alan: You might have because they once in a blue moon they'll put a lot of that stuff out in movies, but in old history books you'll find that name comes up and in High Masonry they still use it. Right down to the tiniest detail this is an occult psychodrama that we're all being played through, just like all the details that went into the Kennedy assassination.

Jackie: I've had people email me and say the name Schindler, are they Jews? Are they sacrificing one of their own et cetera and of course Schindler's List, people have connected that name but Schiavo of course that's amazing too, but tell me this. How does it happen – see, this gets really esoteric.

Schindler, okay, here's my thought. This happened to Terri Schlinder-Schiavo and she goes into the hospital and probably from the bone scan and it was said by a close friend she was going to be divorcing him because of the way he treated her and because of his womanizing. That night a friend said why don't you just don't go home tonight, stay with me. Well, she winds up in this condition. She wasn't party to that. She didn't say, okay, I'll get brain dead because my name is Schindler-Schiavo. Alan, I don't think that Schiavo – I mean maybe he did, but that would be a heck of a reach to say this was all a plot and because the name is Schlinder-Schiavo and it means this and this we'll have him create this drama.

Alan: Yes, but I think things are worked so far in advance even before people get together and I think that's really how occultic everything truly is in this system.

Jackie: What you're saying then – I mean if they worked this out, that we get beat up, we get strangled, we get made not brain dead or brain damaged because of maybe a fit of anger that a husband got into--

Alan: Or he was ordered to do it at the right time and believe you me, in this real, real world, that's not beyond them. They plan wars.

Jackie: They were in their 20s. Do you know they were in their 20s when this happened, Alan? They had only been married five years when this happened. We have to take our half hour break here. Alan, what makes me think of what you just said is that they are beyond occult. They are using the power, the creative energy, misusing it, maybe you could call it black magic, to induce people to do certain things. It's weird. That is warped. That's weird.

Alan: It's beyond the human capability really, but I've seen it happen so many times it cannot be ignored. The precise detail – when they want a human sacrifice too – and of course it happens around Easter time.

Jackie: Purim. Purim was just a few days before Easter.

Alan: And it's all Ishtar anyway so it doesn't matter, but the thing is they go into incredible detail way in advance of the event and have everything perfect to pull it off because it is an occultic drama that the whole of society must participate in.

Jackie: You know what that reminds me of? *For we wrestle not against flesh and blood but against principalities, powers against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places,*" and boy, Alan, you know this really behooves us to continue to look at ourselves and be very aware, acutely aware of how we're being, how we're feeling, even our emotions. I mean, see, I'm very clear these past couple of weeks and I haven't even gone to sleep until broad daylight several mornings because I'm sleepless and I actually – it's bright enough that when I go to bed I can sit there and read my books without the lights on. I'm very clear that that state of mind that I have been in and not having been able to somehow bring myself out of it, but I've been aware that how I'm feeling is exactly how they want us to feel. Hopeless, hurting, frustrated, all of those negative types of energies that feed their power because they are the negative.

Alan: They are the negative and since 9/11, I don't know if people have noticed, but pretty well all authority figures out there from government departments are coming forward with a different demeanor. Even the politicians aren't giving us the same old pretense of joviality and so on. We're seeing a new face of dictatorial personalities emerge and that's the new training of the public for the new era and this is again skillfully managed. It's an old technique because these guys go back thousands and thousands of years and we're going into their new phase of a form of dictatorship really.

Jackie: And the people who are being put in the power places?

Alan: No one's there by chance or hard work and so they have it all figured out who should be in and where. You have family dynasties here. I mean let's not kid ourselves. We're presented with the choice of this family dynasty or that family dynasty, only to find out that they're all interrelated anyway, so it doesn't matter.

Jackie: I remember one time you were talking about the Bush family and you said they're really only twigs on the family tree. Boy, those twigs sure have done their work, haven't they, Alan?

Alan: They have but they're not the brightest of people.

Jackie: Yes, I was going to say that. Actually they do nothing. They're just the front piece. Of course Poppy, he's a pretty wicked guy, isn't he?

Alan: He's more shrewd. He thinks more and he calculates his language more than his son.

Jackie: And all the son does, the shrub, all he does is stick his chest out and strut with that smirky little smile on his face like he's somebody.

Alan: When he's got the script there he can read it pretty good, but when he doesn't have a script there he makes incredible blunders. This is the man that was talking about the French because they wouldn't join his war and he said, *"Well the French don't even have a word for entrepreneur."*

Jackie: Like that means something.

Alan: Well, it is a French word.

Jackie: Oh, it is a French word. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: Then on the 23rd there when The Three Amigos were meeting to sign us all into one continent and one system, a reporter in the audience asked the main question. He said, "Does this mean it's the exact same format as the European Union?" And Mr. Paul Martin who is also a lawyer--

Jackie: And who is Paul Martin?

Alan: He's the Prime Minister of Canada. He said, "Well it's not quite the big bang," I mean he was off balance but he was trying to give us a very vague answer but George couldn't help himself and he wasn't reading the script and said, *"Yes, I see this whole thing based on inter cooperation and closer ties,"* the exact same phraseology they used when they

were bringing Europe together, and he says, "*progressing towards a common goal and spreading democracy through the entire continent.*" Yes, he couldn't help himself. He was too enthusiastic and he gave too much out of the bag really. It was only last year that the British people were given the released documents that had been classified since 1972 when they had actually signed Britain into the Union, sovereignty and all, and it said in the document that the British people must never be told the truth until this is accomplished. Now that's democracy for you. Democracy again is an elastic band that's never had a fixed definition.

Jackie: You're laughing.

Alan: Yes, because you have to stand back and look at the farce of it.

Jackie: But Alan, how do you know all that you know and understand all that you know and can bear it?

Alan: Because I was born like this. I mean I was a camera for the first five years of just watching and from then on I got to the learning stage to investigate what was going on. When you realize how old this plan is and the techniques used upon nations and peoples are ancient techniques that were known thousands of years ago and they're formulas actually and they were used in ancient times when the international bankers of 2,000 years ago were taking over the Middle East and Aegean Sea. The exact same techniques were used.

Jackie: The money changers.

Alan: They had international bankers back then.

Jackie: You said the money changers were international bankers.

Alan: They were the bankers but you know you can go into the writings of the old philosophers of Greece and Athens and Attica and so on and some of them actually explain how these guys came in and introduced their coinage, their gold and their silver. They set up local branch offices, branch banks and then once the public were used to using this strange thing called "money" rather than bartering with each other, the bankers would say your money isn't safe out there. Bring it into this branch bank--

Jackie: And we'll give you paper receipts.

Alan: What they gave them then was clay facsimiles and they found thousands of jars of this stuff. Clay facsimiles and as soon as the gold and silver was in the local branch bank it was shipped across the sea to the Middle East again and put into the temples.

Jackie: Let me ask you a question. What's the big deal about gold?

Alan: Gold of course--

Jackie: I know it has intrinsic value but there's something about gold that has meant something to them throughout all these years.

Alan: It's the old god. It's G-Old, Old G, the G of freemasonry that they have in all their symbols.

Jackie: Gold, is that where the word God comes from?

Alan: Well, God is also "dog" backwards because the symbol of the god in his night form was the constellation Orion who was always followed by the two dogs, his faithful dogs. Of course, Sirius is the main star that rises and tells them when the Nile flood was coming is the eye of the Canis Major, the dog that follows.

Jackie: What is the Dog Star?

Alan: That is Sirius. That's the eye of the dog that follows Orion.

Jackie: There's something in the bible that that woman that was asking Jesus to help her and he wouldn't and she said I'll pick up the crumbs that you feed the dogs. That's symbolic. What did that mean?

Alan: Well, it's a racist comment if he actually said it. She supposedly replied, yes, but even the dogs will eat of the crumbs.

Jackie: I didn't believe that he said that.

Alan: It would have been something if he did.

Jackie: He wouldn't, yes, exactly.

Alan: It would negate the whole idea that he was for everyone.

Jackie: That right. So forget that he said it but they said he said it. What did it symbolize to them?

Alan: Again, it was to differentiate between who a true Jew was and who a Samaritan was because they both come from Babylon. They both had been led out of Babylon and the invading kings who released them from Babylon had first sent out a group who were told you can only study the five books of the Bible and they were then called the "Samaritans." Then he sent another group out a few years later who were the rest of the Jews supposedly and they were given also the Babylonian Talmud and they became bitter enemies, these two groups.

Jackie: Were those the Pharisees and the Sadducees?

Alan: They were very sad you see.

Jackie: I have to let Mariah (the dog) out, she's bugging me, so will you explain the books that you have available. I'll be back with you in a minute.

Alan: I have 3 books put together and they explain some of the occult terminology which is included within religion, because all Masonic temples in the West use the Bible, although they read the esoteric meanings from it, which "the profane," as the rest of the people are called, are not taught in their churches. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering.] If you're interested in learning some of the occult terminology, I'm sure you won't be disappointed with this.

Jackie: That was just perfect timing. Alan, thanks for coming on tonight.

Alan: It's no problem. It's a pity the reception is so poor.

Jackie: I know it is. Maybe I'll just play this tape another time and surprise them and see what happens. This past two weeks that this has been going on, three weeks I guess, I can't even describe to you where I've been because maybe I don't know. You know what I mean, Alan? But it's just nice to have you on for tonight.

Alan: Well, at least we can shed some other light on it than that which has already been put out there. I don't know if the people also know that that Clearwater area is basically the center for Scientology.

Jackie: Maybe they don't, but I've got another piece that's going to be posted on our website but Judge George Greer was given an award by the Clearwater Bar Association and you know what it was for? For passing the test. Literally the guy that gave him the award was a lawyer who was a lawyer for Scientology.

Alan: In fact their main broadcasting station is right next door to the hospital and they have a degreed system because they are a higher freemasonic system you see and the OT8 – the degree of OT8 is the degree where you can kill with a

thought.

Jackie: Are you saying O like the letter O?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: T as in Thomas?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: 8?

Alan: Yes, number 8. That's their 8th degree and--

Jackie: What does O & T stand for?

Alan: Well, here's the thing. It's "Satan" with a lisp, because it's the Order of "Thatan," T-H-A-T, you see?

Jackie: Order of Satan. Oh my God, Alan.

Alan: The degree of 8, which is "*as above, so below*," the number 8, is the ability to kill with a thought. It's one of their higher degrees and of course once that's thought and been put on paper by a judge, they just killed with a thought.

Jackie: Let me tell you something. I've got a quote by Greer and as a matter of fact I've sent it over to Darrin to put up at the very top of Terri's page and basically that's what he said. This girl – that was back at another time when they took out here feeding tube, is not to be fed. This girl is going to die.

Alan: She starved to death.

Jackie: It doesn't matter how. Well it does, but--

Alan: You're starved to death and you die by dehydration. This is murder, obviously.

Jackie: Well I know that. That's not the point. You just said their 8th degree when it's put on paper.

Alan: That's them killing with a thought.

Jackie: That's exactly what he said. "This girl is going to die." Well, it didn't happen then. It's happening now and Alan, I really believe she has stepped outside of it. I think I've mentioned this to you in our conversations. I call it my twilight zone and sometimes as I'm drifting into sleep by I'm not sleeping and I saw her standing outside of her body and she was very, very peaceful and there was still that life flow, what they call the silver cord. Not that I saw a silver cord but it wasn't like okay Terri's gone "dead." But that she was standing there very peaceful and very lovely and she like you know watching.

Alan: Well, you know the lawyer for the husband.

Jackie: Felos.

Alan: He's also a member of all these groups and in 1991 he was in I think it was "Future Magazine" as a prime advocate for the right of euthanasia and he claims that when he went into see Terri he saw her soul inside communicating with his and screaming to be released. That's what he said.

Jackie: Do you know what he said a couple of days ago on Network News? That "*Terri has never looked so beautiful*" and Bobby Schiavo her brother said that is such a lie. But he told his mom don't even go into to see her anymore.

Alan: No, because she's bleeding from her eyes and nose and so on.

Jackie: From her tongue is bleeding and Felos to that devil she looked beautiful to him. God, Alan.

Alan: Well, you know there are creatures from hell unfortunately.

Jackie: And where is hell, Alan?

Alan: This is it.

Jackie: This world.

Alan: Hella is the Norwegian or Nordic word for the earth, and this is it, folks. You're here and you're certainly being run by the master liars.

Jackie: And what in the hell are we doing here, Alan?

Alan: Maybe there's a way out for some people, some of the fallen angels. Maybe they've done some repenting.

Jackie: Or like you said earlier today when we talking that the good news is that we can wake up in hell.

Alan: Oh, that's a miracle. That is a miracle in itself when you realize the intense amount of indoctrination that we get as soon as we comprehend what's happening from the system in kindergarten, media, cartoons and school and the media, I mean that's all an intense matrix system to give us a version of reality which most people will never question right to their death and yet it's not happening just in this generation. It's happened for thousands of years.

Jackie: Well, but you know what? Maybe not this intensely and I think you had said this a long time ago that there is nothing new under the sun and the technology today that you believed they had really advanced further in this time than they have ever advanced before.

Alan: They've had the knowledge and we definitely know from Francis Bacon's books written in the 1500's and published in 1602 with "*The New Atlantis*," he's talking about a weather machine to control the weather and earthquakes and storms.

Jackie: And genetically modifying the plants.

Alan: Plants and animals and engineering mosquitoes to carry diseases for warfare purposes and this is in the days of the horse and buggy and the candle. 1602 was the first time it was published. It was written in the late 1500's.

Jackie: "*The New Atlantis*." You know, Alan, I never got that book. I called colleges. I just never got that book.

Alan: It's worth the read because if you can plow through it--

Jackie: I was trying to find – can I get the real "*New Atlantis*" like from Barnes & Nobel or something?

Alan: Yes. They'll have a list of different upgraded additions.

Jackie: I think I had called and they didn't have any but they could order them for me and you had suggested that colleges will have them and I called colleges up there in the New York phonebook that I had and here in Pennsylvania. None of them have it.

Alan: You have to make sure you get the proper one by Francis Bacon because the last couple of years they've churned out ones by other authors who've adopted the story and taken it off into outer space.

Jackie: Right, and I'm not so sure it's all that easy to get today.

Alan: You'd had to get the reputable authors and you could actually ask for original type in the old language, in other words in the language of that day if you want to. In other words, they haven't been tampered with. They're just straight facsimiles of the original addition.

Jackie: Would we be able to understand it?

Alan: You will be. There are some spelling differences.

Jackie: Well, like time is TYME.

Alan: And Moses is MOYSE but you can figure it out quite easily. You cannot imagine where science would take you like science fiction unless you have a basis to take it from and of course we're expected to believe he knew all this stuff just by a dream or whatever in the 1500's, when, as I say, the horse and buggy were your means of transportation and a wax candle was your light. It's impossible. No, they had the knowledge. That was the days of the Rosicrucians.

Jackie: We're out of our hour. You want to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Yes. We should really try and get it out. I think we weren't even on the air for the last 15 minutes.

Jackie: Oh, you're kidding me.

Alan: I think so, yes.

Jackie: Anyway, we can have these played again by the way; and Scientology, maybe we should take a look at that a little closer tomorrow.

Alan: Yes. That was a Masonic creation.

Jackie: We will be back tomorrow night. Alan will be back with us and thanks for being here.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
March 29, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday. It is the 29th of March in the year 2005. Today is day 11 for Terri Schiavo, folks, and I wanted to say this tonight. Just because we aren't spending the entire broadcast discussing Terri does not mean that we give up and not that it's necessarily going to make a difference, but I think that the calls and the emails and the faxes should keep going into Jeb Bush and basically just to let them know folks how many people, how many of us know that you know and maybe that's all the good that it would do. But it doesn't mean we sit back and say okay that's it, it's over because it's never over until the fat lady sings, at least that's what I learned in school. I don't what you learned.

Our spiritual message this evening is St. Francis of Assisi prayer.

"Father, make me an instrument of your piece. Where there is hatred, let me sow love. Where there is injury, pardon. Where there is doubt let me sow faith. Where there is despair, hope. Where there is darkness, let me sow light and where there is sadness, joy. Father, grant that I may not so much to be consulted as to consul. To be understood as to understand. To be loved as to love for it is in giving that we receive. It is in pardoning that we are pardoned and it is dying that we are born into eternal life."

That is very lovely for me. Our guest this evening once again is Alan Watt, folks, and Alan, thanks so much for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure if we're actually on.

Jackie: Are we actually on?

Alan: I don't know.

Jackie: Alan, for the sake of our shortwave listeners who didn't hear it last night, basically what we talked about is what was going on behind the scenes with this Terri Schiavo situation being like you said on every where you turned, every TV, radio et cetera, and what was going on behind the scenes was the merging of the Americas, yes?

Alan: That's right, on the 23rd.

Jackie: For the sake of our listeners who really couldn't hear this last night, could you brief them again on this, Alan?

Alan: Previously on the 14th, The Council on Foreign Relations broadcast on television their plan for the future, which was basically an amalgamated Americas. Then the following week Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Mr. Bush and Mr. Fox met in Waco, Texas before going on to the ranch there and on two television stations in Canada, the CBC (which is the government station) and City Television they showed us two versions and you could piece together the whole thing from the two. In other words, they were heavily censored but it did come out and one reporter did ask when "*the three amigos*" as they called them when they were up on stage.

Jackie: The three amigos?

Alan: That's what they called them.

Jackie: Oh, for God sake.

Alan: When they were up on stage.

Jackie: In Canada?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: That was a good way to bring Mexico up to Canada, wasn't it?

Alan: Yes and the reporter asked them, he says, "*Is this the amalgamation the same as the European Union style?*" and Paul Martin stepped in and he gave a vague answer which he says, "*It's not quite the big bang*" and then he rambled on from there, but then Mr. Bush stepped in and he was rather enthusiastic and he wasn't reading the script and he got carried away I think and he says, "*I envisage closer cooperation and ties*". Now that's the same terminology they used all through the Free Trade amalgamation for the Europeans was "closer ties." What they've done is sign into law that a common taxation system for the whole Americas, a common right to all natural resources shared amongst them all, which are the big boys anyway, it's nothing to do with us, and a gradual disappearing of the borders within four years, which is exactly the same format as when you join the European Union – as they're amalgamating they give four years for the dissolution of the borders, so this is all part one. They signed it into law and they've got nine more meetings this year to fast-track the rest of it through.

Jackie: And that four years gives them an opportunity to very slowly and subtly pull it over on the people to where the people by the time that "four years" is up they're full-fledged into it and don't even know it, Alan.

Alan: They won't even know. In fact they already admitted that the CIA and Canada's CSIS (a similar organization) are already blended. The law enforcement are all being amalgamated right now. Bureaucrats from the Canadian government can now apply to work in the U.S. Federal government and vice versa, so it's already here.

Jackie: Oh my. Why is it then we would have a Russian Jew, Chertoff, for head of the Homeland Security?

Alan: Well, he's had plenty of training and experience with the KGB. I mean the Russians had the trial run of how to contain a whole people and brainwash them and keep them living in fear.

Jackie: For our listeners and folks, I know you've heard this if you are long-time listener, but the book that I read by Mikhail Heller when Alan mentions Russia or the Soviet Union and it was a giant laboratory is exactly what it was. They created the new man. The new man was the Soviet man, by the way, and he says – listen to this. I just grabbed the book here, Alan. He said that "*in the Soviet Union people aren't born. Organisms are born and we've turned them into people*". He said, "*we turn them into truck drivers, tractor drivers, academicians,*" et cetera and he said, "*it took millions of years for man to become homo sapiens, but in 60 short years we have created a whole new species called the Soviet man,*" Homo-Sovieticus.

Alan: See that's that plan society which the elite wrote about over 100 years ago.

Jackie: I can't find this place in the book but I guess I don't need it. This is exactly what is happening just what he said. A whole new species has emerged, Alan, like the cougars.

Alan: Like Bertrand Russell and all the other front men who were told what to write basically and Bertrand Russell was Lord Bertrand Russell so he was talking from the perspective of one of the elite. In his own books he said that the future that we are creating will not be haphazard. He said "*no one would be born into the society unless we have a function for them.*" You're talking about a totally planned society.

Jackie: Yes. At least back into the bioethics what's going on with Terri, I have been reading a lot about so-called bioethics, realizing of course that it isn't ethical at all.

Alan: You see it's the new name. The Rockefellers started up back in the 1920's the first Eugenics Society and now of course they've got dirty names after they measured people's skulls and decided they weren't worth living, so they changed their name to "Bioethics" which is more consumer friendly; and so they don't plan to have people born or at least allowed to live--

Jackie: That's right and folks, listening to this, because honestly when I read Orwell's "**1984**" it didn't hit me that this is what they mean and it is certainly of course hitting me now. Ladies and gentlemen, we have a tendency to hear it but not really hear it. We listen but we don't get it, but what exactly Alan and I are talking about right now is exactly the plan. In other words, and my sis said this today, Alan. She said, "you mean in other words if my hips get bad they could just kill me?" I said "that's right sis" and that's exactly, folks, they're talking about the marginal elders. I mean they're saying it right out loud that this is going to be the treatment of—I forget how they call it—withholding food and water.

Alan: Starvation.

Jackie: But no, it isn't starvation, it's dehydration, Alan.

Alan: As well, yes. Regardless, it's murder but you see they put their own books out there many years ago and nobody reads them and these are not conspiracy books because they're written by people who attend these meetings. Bertrand Russell was a member of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, which is the British Commonwealth version of the CFR. It's all one big club and he wrote "***The Impact of Science on Society***." That's one of his books and he goes through this very thing, that they'd have to consider how much of a population they would actually need to fulfill certain basic functions and then decide which ones out of that population they would allow to live to fulfill those roles, based on IQ, sickness and so on.

Jackie: Or lack thereof.

Alan: Yes and when you couple that with the definition of the UN of a "good world citizen," which Mr. Rockefeller calls himself, a good world citizen under the UN definition is a good producer-consumer. Now when you become purely a consumer you're now a useless eater; you're wasting the resources of the world. You can see how it's all working perfectly along the same lines to where they want us all to go. It's perfect because they're all working in tandem and they're on the same track and Joe Public when he hears this--

Jackie: It doesn't register, Alan.

Alan: He can't believe it.

Jackie: Well of course not, because it's taken a long time for me to actually get it that what we're talking about is for real. I mean we've talked about this and I've written about it, not this particular but all of it and it stays in and around our mind somewhere that it's unreal even though we know it is real.

Alan: Until the knock comes to your door.

Jackie: Exactly, but no, see, before that sometimes you get it before the knock comes. I got it and the seriousness of it for people to understand cannot be exaggerated.

Alan: No, that's just it. You see, we're living under mind control. In fact the whole system from birth is intense mind control, which is reinforced through a universal schooling system so that everyone grows up with the same impressions and ideas thinking they're sane because their neighbor and all their friends who when through the same system all have the same opinions, so we must all be sane. That's how easy it is to train a whole society or a world to live under mind control and never know it. Zbigniew Brzezinski, he's still one of the top advisers there for all the presidents, Brzezinski in his own books "***Between Two Ages***" and the "***Technetronic Era***" talked in the '60's about the coming population. He said we're almost at the stage where the average individual is unable to think for themselves. He said all they'll be able to do shortly is repeat what was downloaded into them on the previous night's news. Now when you couple that with what Bertrand Russell said in his book, "***The Impact of Science on Society***," it's the same darn scheme. Bertrand

Russell said that they were creating the people to only believe in the experts and that there would be experts for everything and that is a fact.

Jackie: And when people argue with you, they say I know it, and when you ask them how they know it, they say because some guy in a white coat on the television said it.

Alan: Yes, that's correct and that's exactly what happened with the Schiavo case. We watched the people with the professional uniforms on and I'm talking about the suits and ties, because fascism comes with a suit and tie, not with a uniform, and it's got a friendly face and then you see the judges with their cloaks on, so we're all well impressed by these experts and really these are just people. A hundred years ago if they tried this, those people wouldn't be walking around too long you know. However, everyone has been emasculated through this mind control system we've been under and the men especially today hardly know really what they are. They've been accused of everything so much that they've lost their natural abilities you might say to maintain--

Jackie: You mean with the feminist movement?

Alan: The feminist movement, everything, I mean the white man's been blamed for everything that's happened on the planet and so he doesn't know which way to go – if he's doing something right or wrong or whatever, he's unsure of himself in other words. He doesn't act on his impulse or instincts of self-preservation.

Jackie: And that is the male instinct, not only self-preservation, but protectionist.

Alan: Yes and this is what they called "scientific socialism," through a careful gradual process over maybe 50 years, Russell and other ones and H.G. Wells said the same thing, they said, "We can basically reduce the male to be impotent; mentally impotent," and that has been achieved. Of course, people think they have a free media. There are no free medias out there.

Jackie: What do you mean free media?

Alan: Independent.

Jackie: Well, there's us.

Alan: That's maybe it, but out there I'm talking about the regular, you know mainstream usual. When they can spray whole continents from the sky for the last five or six years on an almost a daily basis, not one newspaper or television is even – obviously they won't even mention it. Now that tells you that they're not independent whatsoever.

Jackie: Exactly, where the control is.

Alan: They're totally controlled.

Jackie: You know what's amazing to me? When I was reading Doug Reese book "*Controversy of Zion*" back in the 1700's he told about the press control back then and how the press could totally ruin an individual who was standing up telling the truth.

Alan: I've seen some of the original newspapers of the 1700's because I used to go to the old libraries in Scotland and I can't even describe what they'd put on a political cartoon when they were bringing somebody down because it was pre-Victorian and you wouldn't believe how they cartooned people in order to discredit them; but it's always been this way. For mind control you must have all the media working for you because the public get most of their "ongoing adult education," as it's called cryptically, from the media and that gives them their sense of reality.

Jackie: Who was the prime minister before Churchill?

Alan: Lloyd George was in.

Jackie: Somebody before him.

Alan: Are you talking about the one who signed the pact or the treaty with Hitler and he came back--

Jackie: What was his name?

Alan: It slipped my mind. I can actually see him.

Jackie: Well, I can't see him but anyway it will come in. This reminds me of the same thing. Anyway, he went and spoke personally with Adolph Hitler and came back and he announced there will be no war and the people in England were cheering and celebrating. The people in Germany were celebrating. Does it start with an N?

Alan: Neville Chamberlain.

Jackie: Neville Chamberlain, thank you. Okay folks, this is the power of the press that we're talking about. He actually negotiated a peace with Germany and when he came back and announced that and everybody was cheering, what they did in about a few weeks span of time is that the press totally denigrated him. He was blamed for something that had to do with the navy that Churchill actually was responsible for and he was run right out of office and that was the press doing it again because they were going to have their war.

Alan: This war was planned and to be honest, this is my opinion, but I think the top boys on all sides are always in on it. In fact when Hess flew to Britain – I don't know if people realize that Hess was related to the royal family.

Jackie: Was he really?

Alan: The House of Hess is part of the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha line yes.

Jackie: Why did he stay in prison the rest of his life?

Alan: We don't even know if he did, you know.

Jackie: We don't know, do we, Alan?

Alan: In fact they've even had BBC programs on that, where no one was allowed to see him and on one occasion one of his relatives said that wasn't him, so we'll never really know. Do you know where he took off to go and see? Who he was going to see?

Jackie: No. Who was he going to see?

Alan: He was going to see Lord Lothian who was the head of The Royal Institute of International Affairs, the CFR. He landed on his property.

Jackie: I remember reading that, Alan.

Alan: You see, so these guys had it all planned this thing and I'm sure they said to Adolf and so on, you go so far and then we'll come in and then will have a bit of a fight and then we'll have a truce; but of course they did a bad deal with them and Hess came over to see what was going on. These are all chess games and even those who go along with it can get dragged right down the tubes, but they've planned many wars in the past. This is an old, old strategy. In fact, Plato talked about it, where the elite of Athens and all the other islands, Iona and Attica, they'd agreed amongst themselves to have wars every so often to, number one, benefit the bankers because they have to buy new weapons after the vanquished all died and so on, and to keep the populations down, so they had these regular wars going on and they decided before who was going to declare victory for the history books.

Jackie: And so what's new today?

Alan: There's nothing new.

Jackie: There's nothing new under the sun.

Alan: Carroll Quigley said that wars are actually fought to achieve social change.

Jackie: Remember Norman Dodd from the Carnegie Foundation? He read it right in their notes when he went to get their notes and they said well they're all stored away because once the U.S. joined the UN our work was done. In there he read in their minutes of their meetings, early 1900's, where would be – well, first of all, the question was asked: Is there any way to change a society, or what would we call it, any better way other than war? And they came up with: no, war is the way. If you want it never to return to the way it was, you have a war; and then they decided, well, let's see. Where should we have that war then? Oh, the Balkans would be a good place because that's the place that's already filled with unrest. Now they planned this 1906, Alan, and the First World War broke out, what, in 1913?

Alan: 1914.

Jackie: Okay. Oh, that's right. Now I don't know if this is true, but I have read it, that they decided that they did not want to have that first war until the Federal Reserve Act was passed in the U.S.

Alan: That is true.

Jackie: And then the American people can pay for the war.

Alan: That's right. Mandell House basically said that. He's often called the man who lived through five presidents because he advised five presidents.

Jackie: He was Wilson's alter ego, wasn't he?

Alan: Wilson was a puppet. Even some of the memoirs of those around him admitted that.

Jackie: He was prideful.

Alan: And he wasn't very bright.

Jackie: And they stroke him, give him some money and give him a nice, big, huge, impressive home. That's what it took for him. That's all it took for him.

Alan: That's right. He was the most boring speechmaker ever, apparently. However, Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Politician."

Jackie: Yes, because he used to sit out on the park bench telling them what to do.

Alan: And you know why?

Jackie: No.

Alan: Remember he wrote a novel called "*Philip Dru: Administrator*"

Jackie: Yes, I read it.

Alan: He's even got himself in the novel in a place called Mandell House and in the novel, which was written around 1912, he says a group of powerful men set up an invisible government and buy politicians to front for them.

Jackie: Alan, we have to take our break and the music is playing. We'll pick this up on the other side. All right, folks, we're back with you. Alan Watt is our guest tonight and as usual, I don't know about for you, but we wend ourselves into conversations that are so fascinating and so enlightening that – Alan, thanks for coming on with me.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Okay. We were talking about Mandell House. You were talking about the book he wrote. That was in 1912, two years before the First World War and an administrator.

Alan: He said that special advisers would be the real powers behind the man that the public sees as a president or prime ministers because they were taking over the world and in the novel one of the presidents starts to get uppity and believe he really is the president so they had to take him down a few pegs. Now the message the big boys used, and believe this or not, this is 1912, was to install tape recorders – tape recorders before they were invented, by the way, and they taped all his conversations and then exposed some of it to the public, to the media that then criticized the president and that brought him back into line.

Jackie: Now where did you ever read this that they had tape-recorded him?

Alan: It was in his novels.

Jackie: Oh my God, Alan, you're right. "Philip Dru: Administrator."

Alan: That is why Mandell House was called "The Park Bench Adviser," because he always talked to the press or everybody else on a park bench where no one could tape him. Now this is before the public ever heard or saw a tape recorder and these guys always have advance sciences way ahead of what the public know.

Jackie: You know I remember reading and I think this was in Doug Reed's book, "*Controversy of Zion*," Edward Mandell House actually was running the government and he would have meetings with high people from other countries in his apartment. There was one time when Woodrow Wilson the President was in there and some ambassador or something came into Mandell House's apartment and he excused the president from the room.

Alan: I can believe it.

Jackie: And after that I think is when Woodrow Wilson was just pretty much you know done.

Alan: He served his purpose and he tried to set up the League of Nations and that was one of his main jobs.

Jackie: No he didn't.

Alan: No.

Jackie: But he was credited with it.

Alan: Yes, he was a front man.

Jackie: Remember before it was the League of Nations it was called The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: The League to Enforce Peace.

Alan: Doublespeak, yes, but isn't it amazing that even in that novel he gives you the fact that there are men behind the scenes who are big multi, multi-billionaires who then employ the advisers and train the advisers. The advisers tell the

presidents and prime ministers what really is the future because they plan the future like a business plan and then they use that exact same technique of bringing down a president with Nixon. The same technique, they bugged the whole White House with tape recorders.

Jackie: Now we were told that Nixon was playing tapes because he wanted to write his memoirs.

Alan: That's the story, but at the time they actually said before they came up with that it was for another reason.

Jackie: Oh, in other words, that's why they had the tape. That was the justification. You're right because in the book "**Henry Kissinger**" that is addressed exactly what you just said the way they hid. They actually bugged his office. Alan, it was unbelievable the way they set that man up.

Alan: Yes and as I say it's more incredible that somebody wrote about that technique around 1912 and even tape recorders before the public ever heard of a tape recorder.

Jackie: Well, see I need to read that book again because I read it quite a few years ago. I don't mean like 20 years ago but before I was really seeing, Alan. I mean it was intense enough reading it then but I can't imagine what I would see when I read it the second time.

Alan: That's right. It's amazing how much is out there to the public and the public don't see it and that's what they call "*the mocking of the victim*" in Masonry. They will put something out there. It's not up to them if you understand it or not. It's a form of legality that they have shown you, and stupid you if you didn't catch on.

Jackie: A form of legality. That's exactly what's happening right now with the Terri Schiavo case.

Alan: Yes it is.

Jackie: It's all legal. It's all the courts, the law. I mean of course they're lying at every turn because the law is there that prohibits what they're doing but that doesn't even matter, Alan.

Alan: As I say, it's a Masonic "must be" and nothing will stop it because this was planned to go through. It's got to go down in the books as precedence. It gives them the right then to decide by the courts who will live and die and also what they determine as quality of life will go down on the books.

Jackie: They get the man on the streets saying – I think I told you this, that when I talked to Jody about this and she asked me what I thought about it, but before she got my answer she said, you know, mom, I wouldn't want to live like her, would you? And Alan, Jody is a very compassionate person, so this gives me a glimpse of how slick they are, so I began to tell Jody first of all that she wouldn't even be in that condition if she had ever had any therapy. I mean it goes on and on and on, Alan.

Alan: I know. There was a woman on a show here not long ago who had a massive stroke--

Jackie: That was Kate Adamson probably.

Alan: I know that she's doing well now and she can talk coherently and so on.

Jackie: But the point I was making is this: In the face of all the evidence that is out there, what they keep saying is they keep pushing this into people's minds, "I wouldn't want to live like that, would you?"

Alan: In a vegetative state.

Jackie: In a vegetative state.

Alan: "Weapons of mass destruction," over and over.

Jackie: These are not the people who are saying why don't you let her die. I've had two or three people write to me and say why don't you leave it alone. Let her die. Don't you have any compassion?

Alan: Yet, here you are, being taken through a High Masonic psychodrama. This is what this production is and they have the public doing exactly as they're trained to do, debate A and B, and they're all at each other's throats over it and yet none of the public have been there themselves. They've taken everything from the media, which is very little, and made decisions and giving their passive assent to this.

Jackie: That is exactly the point, that everything they do they wind up getting the – they call it the "mandate", the people's mandate, and that's how they do it.

Alan: That's right and the public have no idea that this now gives the government a rubber band, which can be stretched and stretched, called their decision on quality of life and what a vegetative state is.

Jackie: And you know what? I am just totally changing the subject on us, but every single one of our listeners, we can make a difference and basically the opportunity arises almost every single conversation we have with anybody and the thought that just came to my mind. Amber called me Easter Sunday and she said happy Easter mom and I said well happy Ishtar, honey, and she said what does that mean and I began to tell her and I said go into the internet because they do the computer stuff and I said you'll find this very fascinating. We talked about the egg. You know bunnies don't lay eggs. Why do we have Easter eggs? Well, because Ishtar hatched from an egg and somewhere in her mind this is going to stay there and what else can we do? What more can we do? I shouldn't say what else, but what more can we do than at every opportunity offer an opportunity to our kindred brothers, sisters, to at least consider the truth. It's like I said last night, even though I knew when this hit mainstream the way it did, I knew that they were using it and of course you see all the hooks and what they're doing and knowing that I was doing exactly what they wanted me to do, I did it, Alan, because I could not sit and say okay well they're playing a game and I'm not going to play that game with them. You cannot sit back and not do what you can because it wasn't just Terri anyway.

Alan: That's what Joe Public doesn't realize as they give their consent to this. This isn't about one person. This is the right of the government to decide from now on right into the future who can live and who can die by a court order.

Jackie: And yet, while that is true, it is about one person; it is about Terri Schiavo, a woman who is being murdered--

Alan: It's a sacrifice at Easter time.

Jackie: ...in plain sight of the entire world, Alan.

Alan: Yes, absolutely. I mean this is, as I say, set up the same way as when they shot Kennedy. They made sure the whole world was watching. The whole world goes through the psychodrama. It has a shock effect on the person, highly emotive, highly charged with emotion and the public are being led from beginning to end through a chess game in which they don't even know they're participating because they're giving their approval.

Jackie: See, but I knew I was participating and I still did it and Alan – it isn't that I wrestle with that, but I think about how slick they are that they get us in these places where we're damned if we do and we're damned if we don't.

Alan: Yes I know and at the same time as everybody starts taking on the pros and cons and fighting with each other about it all from the media, as it's designed to do, as I say the most historical thing that's happened since the American Revolution just took place on the 23rd and no one knew.

Jackie: Without a shot being fired.

Alan: That's right and that's so typical.

Jackie: By the suits.

Alan: Yes, plus they have their sacrifice. They always have a sacrifice when they build a new structure and this is it, at Easter time too. It's perfect. It's a beautiful Masonic script.

Jackie: This is a real window of opportunity for them, the whole thing, their own Masonic holidays and probably astrologically it suited for what they did.

Alan: Yes and for the High Masons they still go by the Roman calendar where March is the beginning of their year.

Jackie: Oh, okay. Happy New Year, guys, right?

Alan: That's right and of course that's the death – again, there's always a death of something and there's the death of winter, the beginning of life. They've built a structure because they build forms, which are systems. That's what they mean by builders. They are builders. They've just built the new future of the Americas so quietly and easily and distracted the public while they carried out their sacrifice, which is only the first one of many to come.

Jackie: There have been many before her. It just happened to be the one that came out.

Alan: Yes, so this is your typical skilled Masonic ceremony and we all went through it and very few people realized it.

Jackie: All right. Now you know what I would like to do? Well, this is a real downer, you know, what we've been talking about. I don't mean it's a downer because anytime we are brought into understanding we actually should celebrate but this is very difficult and sounding almost hopeless, Alan, so let's talk about the other side of the face of this coin that what they envision, what is happening does not have to happen if enough people wake up to it, but it isn't just waking up to this lie. It's waking up to the religious lies that we've been told.

Alan: It's the entire system which we call reality and normality.

Jackie: On that other level, on the other dimension, the other frequency, you know I have a tendency to think out there when I think different levels or frequencies and I have to keep reminding myself that it is all one, but doesn't it come down to, Alan, right now it appears to me that there are almost people choosing up sides. It isn't consciously, like okay I'm on this side. It's people doing the right thing for the right reason and I think about Terri Schiavo and I think about the outpouring of love because everybody who was standing with Terri and doing whatever they could to stop this slaughter, this sacrifice, I think that there is something magnificent out of this that each and every one of these people experienced love that is unfathomable. Love of a person that they don't even know and there is something very beautiful about that and it has occurred to me that this could turn the tide when people understand that love is the power and all that there really is that is real, Alan.

Alan: Well, the key – see, this is the strange thing because they give you all your holy books but they always leave the truths in there because they're so legalistic. They tell you the antidote to the system and they tell it to you in the New Testament, which has been refurbished a few times. However, they tell you if you have so much goods and so on, give them away. If someone is in need, help them and have the faith that when you need something someone will help you. You see that's the only antidote to their system because their system is based on a substitute for all of that, and it's called money, and that was the first trick that was ever pulled--

Jackie: In other words, do unto others as you would have others do unto you.

Alan: Yes. In other words, use your humanity. There is no humanity in a monied system. It can only be an elite that manages the whole con game and the rest of the people who are generally fairly poor and because it's a profit-making thing based on usury, everyone is born with a function to work at a job and job is from the Bible. Job was persecuted by his deity and that's why you get a job. If you're one of the higher-ups you get a salary, you see, but if you're are a worker (and most people are trained to be workers) you get a job; and this is all Masonic of course in its esoteric meanings and that's why the Masons have that Bible in the temples. However, the fact is, the antidote is also there if the people decided to use their humanity and say we're not going along with this system anymore.

Jackie: And do you know what? I really believe this, that within each and every one of us there is a place that we know. In other words, even people let's say who make a decision based on, well, it doesn't seem right but after all I've got four mouths to feed. See what I'm saying? That if somebody sees that it is wrong and understands that it is wrong they don't do it. They don't take it into their realm of consideration of this, well, I have to do this because otherwise how am I going to feed my family, and there's where the faith comes in that you were just talking about. You do the right thing for the right reason and doors will open but you have to just know that, Alan.

Alan: Yes, but the whole problem in a monetized system, it's a dog-eat-dog from the top and the reason that we worship – and society does, they worship multimillionaires and that's what they call success. That's why it doesn't matter how they get there, as long as they get there; and this trickle-down theory is more of a bunch of pariahs on every level having to eat off the guy beneath you in this trickle-down system, and when everything goes up in price you have to shaft the guy below you to make up what you had before.

Jackie: So in other words, okay, you shaft them.

Alan: You shaft them. He shafts you.

Jackie: If you didn't add something to what you're selling.

Alan: It doesn't matter. You see, this whole system--

Jackie: No, but I'm looking at it within that. It isn't like they consciously feel that they're shafting somebody because they have certain overhead and in order to meet the overhead they charge what they charge.

Alan: This system is based on a fallacy and it's based on deceit by very clever people who've been taught this many thousands of years ago how to run this system and we call this system, which is completely inhumane. People do not live their lives. They run and race and worry through it. They don't live but we call this system humane and the guy who's your neighbor to your left, he might have the same medical problem as your neighbor to the right, but the guy on the left doesn't have as much money and so he gets a few pills that will probably give him an ulcer or something or make him bleed to death, but the guy on the right has more bucks so his life will be saved. We call this normal and we call this is humane society. There's nothing humane in it. There's nothing humane in this system. It's a corrupt evil system and it was from the beginning.

Jackie: Well that comes back once to us, each and every one of us, Alan, and we can talk about the corrupt system and then the question is are we going to be part of it?

Alan: Yes, and if you are going to be part of it--

Jackie: Well, I don't mean forced into like okay you have to have a driver's license, but I'm talking about doing what you know in your heart – it's like people who work for Children Family Services. They go into people's homes and they steal children and they say well I was only doing my job. This is what I'm talking about, Alan.

Alan: And those cops at Schiavo's thing that were arresting the children that were trying to take water – they were just doing their job; and when they take you in to kill you, they'll tell you the same thing. You see there's an evilness through segments of society and I don't care how it's glossed over, ultimately the individuals are well aware of what they're doing.

Jackie: It's the human being or a human condition maybe or whatever you call it that they know human nature and they know what seduces people, but somewhere – we've got about four minutes left. I want to say something that you said a long time ago and well I liked it and maybe I liked it because I know it's true but what you say means something and we were talking about people waking up, I mean enlightened, spiritual consciousness and I asked you one time how many do you think it will take? And you said not really very many because there aren't many of them.

Alan: That's a fact.

Jackie: Yes because the light into the darkness is where that shines away that evil.

Alan: Really at the top they estimate there is only three percent who run the world.

Jackie: And so enough of us who stand in every way that we can that we stand for right, in other words, Alan, and if it isn't right we know it because there's something in us that niggles us and we get the warning and say, no, don't do that, and then we're either going to go with that because we accept and know or we're going to say don't bother me conscience. Don't bother me because I have to do this just this one time because then I'll get that promotion.

Alan: And if you're part of the team and you're all there in the same uniform, because a whole bunch are doing the wrong thing doesn't mean that you have to. People are making decisions all time you know and it doesn't wash, the excuse doesn't wash that it's the law or I'm only following orders. That does not wash. That does not wash at all. They know who they are and what they've done and that doesn't go on forever. There's always a balance to the scale and when evil gets too low it must perish. It must be destroyed and it will.

Jackie: Evil can only be destroyed by the light.

Alan: The evil also turns on itself at a certain time.

Jackie: Oh, that's good. Do you want to talk about that tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure.

Jackie: Evil turning on itself. Will you write that down?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Folks, we'll be back with you tomorrow night with Alan. We'll just pick up with this conversation where it left off.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 2, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 2nd of May already in the year 2005 and we had snow flurries this afternoon. I wonder what your weather is like, folks. It sure doesn't feel like May. We had one day that was 80 and a few very nice days, but other than that, this is not spring. Not here, not yet, except the birdies say so, so maybe it is.

Let me do our spiritual message right now and then we'll bring our guest up. This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4.

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

And in verse 7:

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

That is the only thing in this physical world that I see that is real, ladies and gentlemen. I'm not saying that because I say it is so, that in my mind and in my heart there's nothing real here other than love and our expressions of love to one another and to ourselves. And Alan Watt is with us again this evening. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Well, I was outside doing stuff today and I get really I guess what it is is because it's staying light longer and I'm not a clock-watcher so I kind of judge the time by what the darkness is. I'm going to have to quit doing that because I keep getting – you were very gracious to come on with two minutes notice.

Alan: It's no problem. We've got the same weather this way.

Jackie: Same weather?

Alan: Yes, it was sleet and snow for a while.

Jackie: Today?

Alan: They're standardizing the weather.

Jackie: Yes, along with frozen pizza, Alan.

Alan: Yes and the rest of the continent.

Jackie: Well, it was very short notice when I called you of course and I really didn't have anything in particular in mind to talk about. Is there anything that you would like to discuss with or bring up for our listeners tonight? You know I don't have a real good voice level on you. I suppose you haven't done anything different, have you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: And I suppose we'll hear a click a little later on, then your voice level will come up.

Alan: There's always so much going on behind the scenes because most of the politics that we're given is just drama and the gossip they lay out on the politicians and so on to keep the people busy, but the agenda that was written a long time ago, to not only unite the continent, but to unite the planet under a particular system, is rushing full steam ahead. Of course everybody's been kept so busy running as the buying power of their money decreases, so they're running faster and faster to get all these toys they're supposed to have according to what they've been told that's their standard of living. However, since we're not the producers anymore, the manufacturers, it hasn't dawned on most people that the system as it is now is not meant to last for very long. It's a "service industry" they call it and that's what they told Britain as well when they united them into Europe, that they would become a service industry.

Jackie: The U.S. is a service industry too.

Alan: Yes. In fact, I've got books from the Royal Institute of International Affairs and the CFR (it's both the same club), because you don't want to have the royal in front of the American name so they called the CFR, but their 1937 meeting held in Australia, their annual meeting, in there the Minutes of the meetings are there, with the speeches and everything, and one of the speakers said that they would set up China to be the manufacturer for the world, in 1937.

Jackie: We were talking about this and you had mentioned – Alan, thank you for bringing this up tonight. You know when we have conversations off-air so often and I don't say it, like I used to do, I wish we were doing this on the air, but our last conversation and I thought oh my goodness I wish our listeners could hear this. We were talking about this and you mentioned why they chose the Asian people and would you explain this to our listeners what you did last night? And I'll tell you I'm going to turn my mike down. I'm going to run out and grab a robe because it's chilly where I'm sitting so I'll be back. Okay, thanks Alan.

Alan: If we look down through history, pretty well every country on the planet has been invaded over and over and over by one group or another; but the one that's the least invaded and left alone has been China. I used to wonder why they left China to be such a pure race, compared to all the rest of the peoples whom they mixed up through invasions and so on. Then you look at the culture of China and I thought well what's different about the culture? Well, they've never known what we call freedom of any kind. Not that we've had really much freedom in the last few hundred years, but they also are a mass man. In the sociological books you can get from any university library, where they have the different cultures delineated and broken down into traits and so on, you'll find the Chinese like – actually don't mind being in a crowd. They like to "rub shoulders" as they say in the books with their fellow man; whereas of course the Western people like their distance from each other, "don't invade my space" type of thing. They, although not so much in the last 1,500 years they have not been an inventive people, prior to that, inventions were in China. They had detection devices for earthquakes 2,500 years ago. I wondered why all these main invaders gave China this big passage of clearance, including Napoleon who said let the sleeping dragon sleep. No one wanted to invade China and it wasn't because China was well armed or anything. In fact it was mainly a peasant class catering to the few nobility across the whole length and breadth of the country and it's been that way for a couple of thousands years. Even though they're not an inventive people, they can certainly mimic what they're given very, very well.

Jackie: They can what?

Alan: Mimic. They can copy very well what they're given. If you look at the history as it's unfolded, Western Europe primarily was used for the last couple of hundred years or more to go through an industrial era of intense misery for the general population, especially in factory towns. During that time we developed machinery et cetera and then we went through the electronic revolution, technological revolution; and now that we've completed our mission basically, apart from conquering the last of the Moslems to bring into the system, they've quite candidly through the GATT treaties and so on handed all of what were American or what we thought was American and Canadian and British and German and so on companies. They've handed them lock, stock and barrel over to China. They set them up and they moved them, complete factories.

Jackie: Yes. And did you say while I was gone what you said about why they chose the Chinese?

Alan: Because the Chinese as I say are perfect for this era, perfect to be the manufacturers.

Jackie: And why is that?

Alan: In an advanced type of manufacturing. They didn't invent anything in that manufacturing. However, they didn't have to. We simply handed it over once we had basically perfected technology and simplified it to its basic form.

Jackie: But you also mentioned their work habits.

Alan: The Chinese are known to be so obedient to their masters for thousands of years that they'd work all day and half the night if need be and nothing has changed, really, even though it's communistic run. They don't have a culture where there's a lot of kindness between each other to help each other out either, so they're divided to an extent in that respect. They're ideal workers for this particular era, and very, very cheap too, to be the manufacturers for the whole planet. When you look back on things you can see the plan and you can smell the plan actually for hundreds of years. In the later books in the 1900's and the 20th century and into the present day, you actually see it all happening and been written down that this was going to happen. We've lived through the transfer of technology to China with the factories lock, stock and barrel. I used to wonder why would the West be training thousands of engineers of all kinds in the western universities for the last 30 years when they were supposedly your prime enemy, they were communists, but all of these engineers have been trained in Canada.

Jackie: So these are Chinese people?

Alan: Yes, coming to Canada, Britain, Europe and so on, and getting the education for machinery—which they did not yet have. Of course, since about 1990, we've seen the exodus after the GATT treaty of all the machinery, which they had been trained to use but didn't have, we saw it all transferred to China. Now everything is made in China.

Jackie: You know this is something that was brought to my attention and I suppose maybe many people have considered this, but until it had, it was during the NAFTA thing. I had never thought about it, but during the Depression there were plenty of people to work and there were plenty of people to purchase or manufactured items and food goods that were produced on the farms et cetera. But the Depression was simply the withdrawal of course of the drawing in of the money, just the way the story goes in the Old Testament in Genesis when Joseph gathered up all the money and took it to the pharaoh. But there were the factories sitting there, Alan, you see, and so that when they decided they'd start trickling money back in, well, today there are no factories sitting. They have not just moved the manufacturing. They have moved all of the factories and either flattened the buildings or I guess they've just demolished the factories, period, so it isn't a situation like it was after the Depression.

Alan: Yes, because they know that they were not going to use them ever again.

Jackie: You mentioned service industry. When I remember hearing about that, I thought well everybody's going to be doing what? What do they mean by this?

Alan: There's an esoteric meaning to all the words in the English language.

Jackie: Well, say what it means to you.

Alan: "Ice" always means when you put something on ice, it means to stop it, to cease it, you see. Service is to "SERVE ICE," you see. Just like they "park" continents down through history and leave them and go back to them.

Jackie: Yes, but they're talking about a service economy, so the actual meaning of the word is just, oh, stop the economy?

Alan: To stop the whole thing because we are now unneeded. We're unnecessary. That's why they're re-wilding the areas around people in the country, while those people are still alive, they're putting in carnivores and predators. I mean

that's telling you something. That's telling you that shortly there is not going to be those people living in the country.

Jackie: Well then think about – what I wondered is how would people have work and of course today millions don't. But in the Protocols it's just amazing. I've been scanning them lately and you know every now and then you do that and you pick up things – of course I had already had this circled and highlighted but it's just a reminder. So when you think about it there are government jobs and there will be the people who will be spying on all the people. It's exactly like Orwell's "**1984**," Alan.

Alan: That's been happening for a long time.

Jackie: I know, but it's really getting obvious today. I mean it's blatant to people that have never read "1984" or really thought about what's going on. It's been the 'slowly boiling frog syndrome.' Well, they're nuking the frog now. I mean this isn't just fast cooking. It's nuking the frog.

Alan: They've been spraying us like bugs from the sky pretty well daily for the last few years and this stuff supposedly has aluminum and barium in it, which are used for clotting agents for wounds and things.

Jackie: For what?

Alan: For any kind of wound or hemorrhage.

Jackie: Barium and what?

Alan: Aluminum oxide.

Jackie: And it's used for what?

Alan: You can use them for clotting agents if something is bleeding.

Jackie: Do you put it on the wound?

Alan: Yes, you put it on a wound.

Jackie: Okay, I think I've heard of that, Alan.

Alan: If you see that in Canada for instance and in other countries now for the last couple of years, the government is putting out ads warning people on the signs and symptoms of strokes. Now we've got young people coming down with strokes all over the place, which is again a clot, you see, lodged basically in the brain.

Jackie: Haven't there been a lot of young athletes dying suddenly that have been strokes or heart attacks?

Alan: People are getting sick. They have these hacking coughs they can't get rid of and those who aren't affected, as yet, eventually will be because everyone's got a tolerance level as they ingest this stuff, breathe this stuff in and drink it, because it's in everything. It's in the food, the water and in the air we breathe, so eventually it will come to a crisis point and I've no doubt as we go through a rising death toll we'll still see the same familiar faces on TV and the same comedies and Joe Blow will think well everything must be okay because it seems the same on the TV.

Jackie: You know that terrible cough I've had lately? I mean I've had that on and off for a long time but sometimes it's gone and sometimes it isn't. Well, I just have to say this because I want to share it with our listeners too. I started taking my MSM again about five days ago Alan and it is clearing up amazingly. I'm not doing anything else different. I haven't been doing – I did a couple of days oil of oregano but boy I'll tell you and it's always been my left lung whatever it is that I've had but it's clearing up and I knew it would.

If our lungs are being damaged and there is a natural form of sulfur which the body requires in order to function

property which is missing and the body can reproduce those healthy cells, the body could repair damaged lungs.

Alan: I wouldn't agree with you.

Jackie: Well, that's okay. You don't have too.

Alan: I'll tell you why: Because as you're being poisoned, you see they're laying this stuff on thick and they're not letting up on it to let you heal, and it's in the ground water. When the snow melted this year there was three inches of this 'candy cane' type stuff all over the fields, which was the drying residue of a few months of accumulation of spraying that was in the snow; and on the first day of the sun it starts to go down and then when it dries it turns back into its chemical parts, white powders. We're being sprayed like bugs, like roaches.

Jackie: Yes, but what does that got to do with you don't agree that what? You don't agree that anything could heal the lungs?

Alan: How can you heal something as you're being poisoned all the time?

Jackie: I don't know.

Alan: It can't happen.

Jackie: Well okay, let's put it this way. Let's say if that wasn't an ongoing onslaught the healing could happen and possibly think about this, Alan. Without it, maybe the damage continues until the person drops, so maybe it at least keeps them a modicum of health.

Alan: If they want to try it they can try it.

Jackie: I don't sell MSM, Alan. I have nothing to gain here, honey.

Alan: As you're being poisoned, it's like getting a transfusion in one arm with the cut wrist on the other.

Jackie: Yes, okay, I want to share something else with you and our listeners but you also. When my mom was told that she had a cancer on her vocal cord, they did radiation therapy on it. Is that what you call it?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Ladies and gentlemen, as you know, our guest is Alan Watt and I apologize for the time that I've taken away from because Alan is our guest tonight but we'll talk about MSM another time. Alan, thank you. We have a caller who has a couple of questions for Alan. Alan, do you accept my apology?

Alan: For what?

Jackie: No, not you, Allen. Alan Watt. Well just because I've been talking so much.

Alan: It's all right. It's actually yours.

Jackie: No, you're my guest, so do you accept my apology?

Alan: Yes, sure.

Jackie: Allen is on the air from Michigan and he wants to ask you a couple of questions. Allen from Michigan, are you aware that you're going to have to hang up to hear his answer?

Allen: I didn't ask the question yet.

Jackie: I know but I wanted to know if you know that.

Allen: Yes. I liked to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst and the second question. Does he know anything about the Masonic lodges where they're dated when they're put up and established, they're dated Anno Lucis. Does he know anything about that?

Jackie: Okay Alan, did you get both of those questions?

Alan: A bit on the Hearst thing was a bit fuzzy.

Jackie: Okay. Do the Billy Graham question again, Allen.

Allen: I wanted to know why Billy Graham was picked by William Randolph Hearst to be America's preacher, and the other question was does he know anything about Masonic lodges being dated by Anno Lucis, like 5526 A.L. Anno Lucis?

Jackie: Do you understand that question Alan?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Okay. He's going to hang up so he can hear you.

Alan: That's after Lucifer's fall, supposedly, meaning the light coming down and it's the same story as Prometheus bringing the wisdom down, the light, the torch, the fire to those who could accept it. Of course the Masons claim that around 4,000 BC that's when the plan to change the world—the ways of living from a natural system into their system—began, which is to culminate with the evolution of man worldwide through physical and scientific means, which is exactly what they're coming to.

Jackie: This is on Masonic lodges as the date, yes?

Alan: Yes. They have two dates. They have the one that was built and then they have the same date plus about 4,000 years.

Jackie: And that was after the fall of Lucifer?

Alan: Or Prometheus. It's the same story.

Jackie: Okay, but Lucifer being the fallen angel, yes?

Alan: Yes. The light bringer.

Jackie: Oh here you come, Alan.

Alan: Did it go up?

Jackie: Oh, it's wonderful.

Alan: Maybe the operator was getting interested.

Jackie: You know what, that could very easily be whatever it was. Thank you, whoever upped that volume.

Alan: Then as far as Hearst goes, Hearst was not just a self-made man. All these big boys are put in place. They're trained for what they're to do because their job is to control the minds of the people and they do it through media. Media

is an arm of government. It's an essential arm of government. You can't mind control the people without it, and as long as the people think it's free and independent, they get suckered and they believe in it. Hearst of course picked Billy Graham because Billy Graham is a 33-degree Freemason and he's been open about that in the last couple of years, and of course freemasons as Napoleon, as Benjamin Franklin said, and many others: "When I'm in the Middle East, I'm a Mohammedan. When I'm in London, I'm a Christian, et cetera, et cetera." In other words, they could be whatever they want, you see. Billy Graham's job, as any high priest has always been down through the many centuries, is to once again control the minds of the people. That's his job. He's a multibillionaire probably but he's a 33-degree Freemason. At least that's the Scottish Rite.

Jackie: Or maybe even higher.

Alan: Well, "life begins at 40," so he's probably over the 40th degree into a higher lodge.

Jackie: Is that what that means, Alan? Life begins at 40. In other words, when you hit the 40th degree--

Alan: You start to get the truth. Below that, under the 32nd degree it's a camouflage even for the people involved at the bottom, who truly do think it's a self-improvement society. There's charitable work but if you're involved in any kind of mind control, which is media, even a local newspaper, the Grand Master will pull you out of the lodge and tell you to be at a certain place at a certain night and he will take you to the Black Lodge, where you go up higher, you see. Those in the Blue Lodge won't even know that it exists. This is what they do. They pick out the ones who are useful for mind control primarily, or politics or whatever, and they throw them up through the higher degrees.

Jackie: And many of them reach their high levels of politics because of their ready status as a freemason?

Alan: Absolutely. They've proven their worth. You see, the workman must prove his worthiness, which means that you can keep your mouth shut and follow orders. That's what it means. A Mason is avowed to instantly obey the order of a superior Mason without hesitation and he must immediately reserve all his moral conscience to himself and obey it. These guys have been involved through petty little scams and so on at the bottom to see if they can keep their mouths shut, and, if they can, they get up the ladder into the bigger scams.

Jackie: Oh. They test them?

Alan: They're tested constantly. That's even in some of their older manuals.

Jackie: How high up do you have to get before you quit being tested?

Alan: Once you're up to at least the 96th.

Jackie: And there's nobody above 96?

Alan: There's 360 degrees in a circle.

Jackie: Alan, are you being serious right now?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We say, "he's a 33rd degree Mason." Now is that in any book that there are 360 degrees of Freemasonry?

Alan: What they do is they hint at it all the time.

Jackie: It makes sense.

Alan: They hint at it all the time. The OTO, which is the Ordo Templi Orientis, which is a French version supposedly of the Templars, which really is German, and they go up to about 96 degrees and that is official. Aleister Crowley that

worked for MI6 in England and everybody in the MI6 had to be a freemason according to Peter Wright who wrote "*Spycatcher*." He's the only guy that wasn't a Mason.

Jackie: But it was actually made public that he was 96 degrees?

Alan: Aleister Crowley, yes.

Jackie: And Aleister Crowley wasn't yet at the top?

Alan: Oh no. He was a good workman. He did his job. Anybody in the public eye will be at least up to 96 degrees. After that, it's more invisible.

Jackie: Is this researchable for people?

Alan: If you really want to go on the trail for it, you can.

Jackie: You know I'm not accusing you of saying something like you're lying here or something, but this is something I've never heard before and I have a sense that there are listeners who will definitely want to research this.

Alan: It's all based on the sun.

Jackie: In other words, I guess what I'm asking is: through your observation in all the other stuff that you've learned, this is what you've deduced or is it actually written some place?

Alan: It's written in occasional old books and many other books will actually hint at it because you're supposed to figure it out for yourself. That's why they say that the profane will never catch on.

Jackie: So you're not the profane, huh, Alan?

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Does that mean you're one of them?

Alan: Oh no. Everything is circular and of course it's based on the movements of the sun going through the zodiac and so on, and the planets going round the sun. Well, what does round mean? It means go around in a complete circle, one revolution, and of course they give you all the visible symbols of the serpent eating its tail et cetera but most people don't catch on.

Jackie: The serpent eating its tail.

Alan: Of course theosophy has that on its logo.

Jackie: What does that signify?

Alan: They give you different meanings depending on what category or degree you're in; and Albert Pike admits that, that the guys in the lower degrees must not necessarily know the meanings of the rituals and words but they must think that they know. As they get up they say, well, all that stuff they told you before was just nonsense.

Jackie: But what does it signify to them?

Alan: Partly eternity, and they'll tell you that at the lower degrees it's eternal. It's their power for eternity, by the way, but in the higher degrees of course you start to – if you look at sun dial or anything and you say wait a minute, it's round here and it's all marked off in degrees, why would it stop at 96? It doesn't.

Jackie: Okay, that makes sense.

Alan: Mind you, too, it's admitted today that if you have the money and you have some kind of import as I say in society with your views and opinions, even a column writer for a newspaper, they can take you from nothing and put you up to a 32nd degree freemason in a matter of a couple of weeks, if you pay, because you pay all the time you see. The 33rd degree is honorary and it's after that of course that you really get into the real stuff, if you're asked.

Jackie: Do they get to a point where they have to disavow Jesus?

Alan: Well, sure because that's all part of it. They will tell you themselves that all religions (and they kind of boast about it) stemmed from the same solar cult thousands and thousands and thousands – actually almost a million years ago; and prior to that, there was the stellar cult; and prior to that, there was the lunar cult. That's why the emblems they use come from all three, because they incorporated them all until they became the solar cult.

Jackie: And it doesn't mean that just because they use these emblems that the emblems themselves are evil?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Exactly. I just wanted our listeners – I remember Chuck because he knew about this longer than I did, but I noticed that for example they used the word light and he would highlight it when he would read it in an article and he actually believed it to be evil because they used the word, and the same thing with these symbols. The symbols themselves are not evil. It's just that they symbolize something for them and they're evil, so we relate the symbol itself to evil.

Alan: Really, if you correlate the evil and the good symbols and you can figure it out, you'll really find they're symbolizing the same thing. Although one's supposed to be good and one is supposed to be evil, which is the intent of mind control. It's doublethink. It's holding two opposite opinions in your head about the same thing at the same time.

Jackie: Do you mean their symbols mean to them what the symbols mean to a good person?

Alan: Well, sure. I mean everyone's been taught recently for instance that for instance what they think is the Star of David, which isn't, it's got another meaning, but you think that's a good symbol; all the Christians do, or modern Christians.

Jackie: The Christian Zionists or Judeo-Christians.

Alan: It's modern Christianity but they all belong to the World Council of Churches, which was started off by David Rockefeller who's a High Mason and Theosophist and he calls himself a world citizen. The whole idea of getting all these churches to belong is the same theology being taught through all the different branches of the church you see. They all teach the same thing, and of course, they don't even notice the changes.

Jackie: You were going to talk about the Star of David.

Alan: That's been taught to be good symbol and yet you find it in ancient India. I'm talking about ancient India, long before there was any Hebrew or Habiru or whatever mentioned anywhere. It was used in India long before that; so was the swastika and the swastika is simply a symbol of the sun with the feet in its movements. That's what it stands for.

Jackie: With its feet in its movement? What does that mean?

Alan: They always go on about: "if it's reversed it's Black Magic"; it's all nonsense. It's the direction the sun appears to take as it walks across the sky; and that's what they used to call the sun, "he who walks the sky," in ancient Egypt; or Luke Skywalker in the Star Wars movies. It's all the same thing. We are told to "fear this, but this is okay," and of course in different times in history you might fear the one and like the other, then they'll reverse it and you don't even notice the difference.

Jackie: It's what they teach us to fear. You know, I think the number 13 is a real good example of that, that people, oh, 13, and of course they use it all the time. I mean everything to them is 13 and 33 and et cetera and of course we're told that 13 is an unlucky number and they won't put a 13th floor on an elevator.

Alan: That's from Jacques DeMolay. He was burnt on the 13th on Friday.

Jackie: So I got to thinking, in their belief it's a pretty dog gone powerful number so why should we fear it?

Alan: Yes, or walking under ladders or anything like that, but that's where it all comes from. These are all ancient symbols of Masonry as it progressed down through the ages.

Jackie: So we get afraid of what they teach us to be afraid of and they tell us what to like.

Alan: They can reverse it just as easily and we don't notice – just like they reversed the cultures when they wish to. During the Industrial Era they really threw Christianity at the people who were starving in the industrial cities to keep them in line. You know, work hard at your 16 hours now for your pittance and you'll go to heaven. That's what the religion did for the people in Europe at that time, especially Britain, and of course once that job is over and no more industrialized it's promiscuity time, just do what you want. That's how they do it and they go through these changes and the very generation that goes through the major changes doesn't even notice that now their beliefs in everything are upside down. However, Plato said that was what they could do 2,500 years ago. It was so down pat 2,500 years ago that he could write about that, about the techniques of culture creation coming from the top and the methods of implementing it through the music, the arts, fashion, drama, plays et cetera.

Jackie: That reminds me of what we were talking about when you said they tell us what we like. You didn't say they tell us what to like. They tell us what we like.

Alan: And we believe it.

Jackie: And you explained to our listeners like the music thing. That never occurred to me, Alan.

Alan: As I've said before, that if the human brain has been the same for the last few hundred years at least, then a teenager who is supposed to come into music around the age of around 13 to 15, and he has a higher acuity of high tones and the low tones in music, the teenager should really like every type of music that everyone 15 years of age has ever liked in history.

Jackie: Because the brain has not changed.

Alan: It hasn't changed but they literally think, "my God this is fantastic stuff." Their dad or their mom or even their older sister or brother will say will listen to this. "Oh, I don't want that. That's old stuff," and everything that they hear on the radio that they listen to and the magazines they buy and so on is telling them that: "This is your music," and I've said because of that, at the moment, you've got people in the old age homes who are listening to Walt Whitman and so on. Then you're going to get the rockers coming in who are geriatric tapping their feet to Pink Floyd and then eventually you're going to get geriatrics who are rappers, believe it or not.

Jackie: They'll be sitting around listening to rap music because it was the good old days.

Alan: It was their time.

Jackie: It was their music and they still love it.

Alan: And to show you again how it's all been sold from the top--

Jackie: These were given to us.

Alan: It's given to you. Plato said it. He says no culture is permitted to come from the people themselves. He says every cultural change comes from the top down and it's always been that way. You know the BBC were the ones in Britain. This is your government station. Everybody who staffed the BBC had to work for Eaton or be at Eaton College. That was a class system you see and here they are pushing Benny Hill with his almost nude dancers in the '60's and pushing the pop revolution. I said well why would an older generation be pushing this on a government-financed TV station because it seemed to contradict everything that they'd done to the people before, like be well-behaved et cetera, no promiscuity, and here they are completely reversing it and it came from the top down; so that's how it goes.

The Beatles were a formulated group. They did not own their own songs. There's nothing real in show business, regardless of what all the magazines say. That's the magazine's job, it's to make you think it's all real, but the fact is these poor guys were picked and the songs were written by Theodore Adorno, one of the top musicians or music masters you would say of the construction of music on the planet. He was a Talmudic scholar as well, who could write a sentence that would be half a page long and he would tell you in the beginning of his books that the average person will not be able to follow this sentence and keep grasp of the theme to the very end, because he says we've dumbed the people down so much.

Jackie: Alan, with the television, how they have those three and four second shots and then it switches, then it switches, then it switches. If that isn't the perfect tool to really mess up a person's ability to concentrate and focus. How could anybody hold the attention for more than a few seconds?

Alan: I watched even my parents look at TVs like that and I could see them hypnotized.

Jackie: Yes, but I'm talking about a child who watches TV all the time.

Alan: Yes, we know the marketing companies actually do surveys on this because they're targeting younger and younger children all the time.

Jackie: You know even the adults, come to think of it, as you said, they can't hold their attention to get through a book or follow a thought.

Alan: No, they can't. Bit and bites are all they can handle.

Jackie: It has to be in little short chunks.

Alan: You can't extend the conversation on a particular topic without them losing track of where you were going with it. Their attention span is getting smaller and smaller. However, as I say, the Beatles, everyone thinks why do they call them the Beatles? Well, it's the beat, you know; but it wasn't just the beats. It was from the Greek word *Beatyl* and it means sacred pillars or sacred stone. A sacred stone in masonry is the perfectly-shaped ashlar or--

Jackie: A what?

Alan: An ashlar they call it.

Jackie: What is an ashlar?

Alan: An ashlar is a perfectly-shaped stone squared; so they take the round one, which is the natural one, and they square it as a Mason. Of course that's why in the '60's and '70's they called the people "squares" if you were old fashioned and stiff upper lip and work ethic and so on; and so the Beatles were the sacred stones. It's also the same as the--

Jackie: The Rolling Stones?

Alan: The Rolling Stones were natural stones, so they came right out and sang about sex.

Jackie: And they rolled?

Alan: They did their roll-ups with their dope and all the rest of it. The Beatles of course, if you look at their songs, were exoteric for the people and esoteric for the message, if you could grasp the messages. Why would they knight Paul McCartney who helped bring in "*Lucy in the Sky with Diamonds*"—LSD? Why the royalty knight people who created disaster apparently across the country for so many people and a whole culture? Because Paul McCartney was doing what he was supposed to do for that ruling class at the top. What the Lord giveth, the Lord taketh away.

Jackie: What about Elvis Presley? What did he do?

Alan: He brought in the male sex thing, which was almost a pre-'male stripper', although fully clothed. Up until that time, the man had to be the man, John Wayne type, but now they brought in a young guy and said hey it's okay to--

Jackie: Swivel your hips--

Alan: And do all that stuff and it's also again hidden meanings as well. EL is the God.

Jackie: EL, E-L?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Elvis.

Alan: And the sixth coming race they call it, the next upgrade of mankind is to come (according to high masonry and theosophy) and so you have EL and then you have VI, which is 6, and then S is to shape = ELVIS. This is all codes language which the masons use all the time and we use these words all the time too, because no one has explained to the people what it really means. The whole English was created.

Jackie: This is fascinating and I don't think you've talked about this because you did it so long ago and maybe next time you come on you could spend more time explaining this. You talked about the control of the media. We'll be back with you tomorrow night. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Bye-bye folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 10, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Tuesday I just found out and it is the 10th of May in the year 2005. I was thinking it was Wednesday night.

Let me begin here with our spiritual message and then we'll get started. Well, we are getting started, aren't we? This is from John 4 beginning with verse 4:

"Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world."

"Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God and everyone that loves is born of God and knows God. He that loves not, knows not God for God is love."

I guess they should be substituting that word God for Creator because that word is becoming trivial when you think about it, folks, with so many thousands of gods that have gone before.

Our guest this evening is Alan Watt and Alan once again joined us late notice, just because he's gracious enough to do that. I called Gary at 20 minutes to nine and said I wanted to make we're on for the night and so therefore I was not prepared with material. Alan and I have been discussing and have discussed the merging of the Americas – of Canada and America and South America. It isn't just Mexico, folks. Of course, they'll start with Mexico but the total plan here is to have another European Union. Alan, thank you once again and thank you once again for coming on at such short notice, dear.

Alan: Yes, it's no problem.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. You're just a nice guy. Well, the national ID and you know I haven't mentioned this to our listeners and for our listeners who are not on the internet I don't know if this has even been on the news, Alan, but the House had passed an appropriations bill and it had a national ID stuck in this appropriations bill. The Senate – I did do some searching this evening because I didn't get any emails on it and I figured I would if the Senate had passed it and what they said is that the Senate had removed, just before they passed it, they did remove that section that would have created the national ID, but it has to go to a conference committee now because the House Bill and the Senate Bill are different; different in the thing can be stuck right back in during the conference committee. I don't know if this is true or not, but one of the emails I got it was going around the internet quite a bit for people who get this kind of mail and they gave you a direct link for people to contact their U.S. Senators.

Even though we do know that the U.S. Congress – I don't talk about what's going on very much in Washington, D.C. because it seems so futile, but they do get hoodwinked, even the bought-and-paid-for ones et cetera, and evidentially there was enough outcry against this thing that they pulled it out of that bill. One of the emails said that they're receiving about five messages every – or a message every five seconds, I think. I don't remember, but a lot of them and a lot of well-known groups and organizations were spreading the word on it, so it does pay, even though it seems futile, it does pay to let your voice be heard. At least it holds them back for a minute or two, Alan.

Alan: Whatever they give you in public they always have two other plans, one on either side of it, which immediately go into effect and generally with a word change or a different name it gets snuck in and the public is looking at the one

they're trying to defeat.

Jackie: I know that yes absolutely.

Alan: This is standard and they've been talking about it since about 1990, gradually hyping up the need for this card and the biometric companies of course are funding it and they're lobbying the government all the time. Of course, a lot of the guys in the government either worked at one time for the biotech companies before they went into government or they will work when they leave government, and that's how the whole system works.

Jackie: Yes. They go right into the big corporations, don't they?

Alan: I was looking at the board on Monsanto and every one is an ex-member of the House of Congress and some have already gone into politics again, so they just revolve from government to multinational corporations.

Jackie: Like revolving doors?

Alan: Yes and that's the definition of fascism and that's what it is. That's why the two fasciae [fasces] are there on either side of the Congress Hall. That's their symbol. It will go through because it's a "must be" as they say in freemasonry. It's a done deal.

Jackie: A must do?

Alan: It must be done and nothing will stop it basically. The companies that are to make it are already basically got them made and we know that the governments themselves, since they're all good Masons, know not to ask questions from their higher-ups. That's how Masonry works. You get ahead by not asking questions. That way, you can't be held responsible. You say "I don't know, I didn't know," and you'll still obeying your master. That's how the whole system works because none of these congressmen want to know all of the details who's really behind it and what the final outcome is going to be.

Jackie: Alan, you didn't move away from your phone, did you?

Alan: No.

Jackie: Oh, your voice just went real faint there and you've been really nice and loud here I hope it's just in my headset. I pulled up an article tonight that was written by Ron Paul and I thought about this. Ron Paul's name, oh boy, everybody's – in fact they want him to run for president and all that and I would just like to say this to our listeners. Folks, you have to think for yourself. You have to use your logic and your reasoning along with what you already know and anybody like this guy Ron Paul and somebody might get angry at me for saying this but you will discover eventually that what I am saying is so. Ron Paul is a shill. He's a phony and the evidence is that he can talk about anything he wants to and he's still a U.S. Congressman; and you take a look at Jim Traficant who's sitting in prison and Congressman George Hansen, I mean they railroaded this guy because he was opposing the Federal Reserve System, the IRS et cetera. They picked him up off the steps where he was giving a speech, I understand. This happened before I became involved but the man was in prison for years and really his health was just totally shot by the time he got out and if they don't put them in prison they kill them. So if you for one minute think that Ron Paul is some kind of a hero, you need to stop and think.

Look what they did to Senator Wellstone. Wasn't it Wellstone, Alan? He said something real bad about the Iraqi war and something I believe connected with Israel and he died in a small plane crash after that.

Alan: Well, accidents happen.

Jackie: Yes, right. Accidents happen. Well, I want to remind any of our listeners who think that Ron Paul is a hero, because see, folks, he can introduce all kinds of good legislation and it makes him look good but just know that he wouldn't be able to mouth off like this – you know he exposes all this stuff and there he is walking around and he's still

in the U.S. Congress. They call this the "real." This is "REAL." I don't know what it stands for but in the article that he wrote about this ID thing, he said, "establishes a massive centrally coordinated database of highly personal information about American citizens," as though they don't have it already, right? "At a minimum their name, date of birth, place of residence, social security number, physical characteristics. The legislation also grants open-ended authority to the Secretary of Homeland Security to require biometric information on IDs in the future. This means you're harmless looking driver's license could contain a retina scan, fingerprints, DNA information or radio frequency technology." And then he goes on about it. Anyway, I think it would be a good idea, folks, even if it holds them back for another 10 days or whatever, but get a hold of your U.S. Senator and tell them to – even though this thing is going into conference committee and they might not take part in it, but they should be lobbying their colleagues to not add the national ID back in it; and who really should be told about this are the state legislators so that they can be on their toes. Not that they are either; but dog gone it, if we just sat back and say everything is futile, nothing is going to happen, you can bet your boots nothing will happen and maybe it gives us a little bit more breathing room. For example, if you don't have a passport, folks, you might want to get one before this thing goes through because I believe what Alan is saying. I don't disagree one minute. This is a done deal. It just hasn't been finalized, but by taking it out of that it has given us a little bit of breathing room. I don't know how long a passport is good for, but at least in the past if you let's say have a driver's license and they make a change on it, they don't make you get a new driver's license, but when it comes to getting it renewed, then you have to go along with all the changes. There's a possibility that maybe getting a passport now in case you want to do some traveling. I don't know, Alan? And that bothers me that your voice level got so low. It sounds like you're real far away.

Alan: What I was going to say about this biometric is it also has your voice print on it. That's another thing that's in the newspaper. They'll have your voice print so that wherever you phone from, anywhere in the continent, they'll know it's you. The computer will kick in.

Jackie: I don't know why I laugh at that stuff; it isn't funny.

Alan: This is how far they're going with it all and they have most of the public trained already through using these preferential shopping cards, where all your purchases are known and sold. The data is sold to companies. The public don't mind and so they're used to swiping cards through the machines and so on and they're already for the next one, and of course there will be a blitz to tell the people how wonderful it will be. Probably Oprah will have somebody on to tell you that, "They'll find your children." This is a step away from the chip. That's what it is, which won't be in a card. It will be in the old turnip head, you know.

Jackie: Well, because people can lose their cards.

Alan: That's right. Or it will be stolen and there will be a whole rash of people getting mugged for them and out will come the next idea, which they've been really waiting to get at, how safe it would be to have this put in you and "look, here's a few people who've had it and they're perfectly normal." It's a done deal that way too, because they've copious amounts of material on that where they're going to take it.

Jackie: Yes they have. We've got a call. Hello. You're on the air.

Russ: It's Russ. How you're doing?

Jackie: Well Russ, it's nice to hear from you.

Russ: I guess there is a delay coming over the internet--

Jackie: Yes there is.

Russ: ...so I didn't hear the last thing you were saying. You know Wellstone and Traficant were not martyred until they were martyred, and you said we have to use our minds and think and discern for ourselves; rather than being a respecter or a denigrator of persons, I listen to what they say. It is very possible that Ron Paul will be martyred tomorrow morning.

Jackie: Okay Russ. Thank you. Good point. Although, let me say this to you about that. Ron Paul already showed himself up a long time ago every time he voted for most favorite nation status for Communist China and he also showed himself when he voted to legalize the seven, or eight or 12 or however many "illegal aliens" that were in this country. Now if that doesn't bother you, then that's fine. It shows me who that man is and he will--

Russ: It's all a part of being discriminating, you find the things that bother you and which we should not expect anybody to be messianically perfect. Everybody's a mixed bag. That's part of being discerning is that we don't look for someone to be perfect so that we don't have to defend what they do or what they say. We can just say, "oh, Ron Paul says it, therefore it's good," rather than it's good. We don't want to say it's good because he said it. We want to say I'm glad he says something that I believe is good.

Jackie: Yes, it's like Phyllis Schlafly. She's done some exquisite work and she's probably one of the most dangerous people in this country. So that's fine. Russ, thank you for your call. It was good to hear from you. Bye-bye. Well, Russ and I will agree to disagree on this. I know that Ron Paul is a shill and I know he's allowed to say the things he is because it keeps people thinking that there's a hero in the U.S. Congress.

Alan: Albert Pike said it. He said, "*whenever the public need a hero we supply him*," so they've got one for every type out there you see.

Jackie: You bet, I know that, and your voice is nice and loud again.

Alan: That's the trick to it. They well understand through all of their polls over the many, many years, they know the types out there who vote for whatever and they put them into categories and they make sure there's one for each category who speaks for you. Of course, you don't notice when he takes a left turn somewhere that you're actually following him and then when you've turned a complete circle, you say well how did we get here? That's the trick to it. It's very simple, but it's been used for years.

Jackie: Even in the States it's the same thing.

Alan: It's the same the world over.

Jackie: Yes I know but it occurred to me at the state level with a state legislator in California and he just did all kinds of wonderful – he introduced wonderful bills and they never went anywhere. I found out that it was his doing that almost – not that it made any difference but it was a good resolution; the 10th Amendment Resolution calling the attention of the state, the power that the state has, if they would just use it and he just was out there like the good guy and he introduced it. Brenda Abbott, a wonderful lady in California had a fax network all across the state and she kept calling and saying do you need us to do anything, this thing is just sitting in committees. No, no. It's okay. I'll call if I need you; and then the next thing you know she heard it on the radio that it was sitting in committee and if it didn't get voted on that day it was dead and he never talked to her, so she got her fax going. Then there was one senator that hadn't come down to vote on the committee and that's where they zeroed in on the call and this guy called Don Rogers and said, "please Don, I'm coming to vote for your resolution. Please can you get these calls stopped? We can't get any work done," and Don acted like he thought that was just so cool and he was a hero to those people because he was the one that introduced it and he was the one who was going to let it sit and die in committee, but it made him look good.

Alan: I never forget that tape of Sir James Goldsmith who came over from Britain and addressed the Senate on the dangers of signing the NAFTA and the GATT treaty and he laid it out in the most eloquent language.

Jackie: Do you have that on tape?

Alan: I do, yes.

Jackie: I do too, Alan.

Alan: He told them, he says, look, Britain is now a province of Europe and the Parliament is reduced to the status of a province (a little fiefdom) and they could make no move without the European Parliament's consent and they must jump to it whenever the European Parliament gives Britain an order. He says it's destroying the countries; and of course the big con – you see who's putting this all together, it's actually The Council on Foreign Relations. They've been at this since their inception. That was their job.

Jackie: Just for a second here. You do know that Sir James Goldsmith died suddenly, don't you?

Alan: Yes. He had a cancer hit him and he was dead in a month.

Jackie: Yes and you know what he said to these senators? This is so clear in my mind. He said I beg of you, think long and hard before you cast your vote. He was talking about the GATT (WTO); he said it will take America from a slow trot under the NAFTA to a headlong gallop into total economic and social destruction. Those are almost word for word what he said, Alan.

Alan: He gave all the evidence as to what happened to Britain and the senators all agreed with him, but you noticed I think the next day or whatever they all voted for it.

Jackie: Except for North Carolina. What was his name? 33rd Degree Mason but he voted against it. He was the head of that committee. Do you remember his name?

Alan: I can't remember it.

Jackie: I can't remember it either. This guy, actually watching him, I taped it off C-Span the guy I'm talking about, the Senator Earnest Hollings. Oh boy, he was doing some good. I got information from a congresswoman in Maryland and I quote Sir James Goldsmith and Earnest Hollings and if you want to really understand the GATT there's an article in the NAFTA/GATT section titled "The World According to GATT." Hollings was sitting up there actually bouncing in his seat. I mean he actually acted like he was so against it and he did vote against it. I guess maybe they gave him permission to do that, huh?

Alan: Maybe, yes.

Jackie: Because that's usually what they do. If they know they've got enough votes, they'll let certain of them vote the way that you wouldn't expect them to vote at all.

Alan: That's right. James Goldsmith put out a book just before he died called "*The Trap*."

Jackie: Yes. I have it.

Alan: He goes through the whole process how you sell out your sovereignty. You now have a Star Chamber directing any international trials to do with commerce and so five people basically, whom you never see, decide if your country is penalized, which means the taxpayer actually pays all the fines. This is how it works. If a Far Eastern country wants to put a factory in your country and you put up rules and regulations as to whatever and you tell them you must employ people at the basic wage or whatever and it's much higher than their country, they can actually fine the country that says no. Britain paid millions of pounds just for the oak trees. I kid you not. They standardized the grain of oak of trees.

Jackie: The what.

Alan: The actual grain. They said that Britain's oak trees were too wavy.

Jackie: Oh, Alan.

Alan: I kid you not. They wanted them straight like the German ones and they fined the British who had been exporting this stuff about a million and a half pounds. The taxpayer coughed that up. See, this is a racket you see. It's actually like

a mafia racket.

Jackie: You know what it reminds me of? Harmonizing the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, same deal.

Jackie: That is so insidious and when you think about it, and folks, if you get it, I mean this is how finite they intend to control our lives, isn't it, Alan?

Alan: It is. I mean the butchers in Britain, the small ones that are still left, were forbidden to carry a carcass of an animal. In Britain you have little sort of open, they call it a close, like a little tunnel between houses, so they couldn't take it through a tunnel into the other part of their shop because the European commission said even though it was covered over, the top was arched, it was actually really exposed to air at both ends. They fined the whole industry again thousands of pounds and these millions of pounds come out of the taxpayer's pockets. It's a great robbers' scheme as far as I'm concerned.

Jackie: Yes it is. The congresswoman that I referred to in that article was Congresswoman Helen Bentley. She was really opposing the GATT and I got a hold of her office and they faxed me the information right from her office and you know what was really astounding to me at that time is that there were former congress people who are now lawyers for the foreign countries that were suing the U.S. under these trade agreements, Alan.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And the U.S. which pays – the U.S. Listen to me, like it's a – yeah, the people in America pay about probably 40 percent or better of the cost of this whole thing, the UN and all that stuff, and the U.S. gets one vote. One vote, that's it.

Alan: People don't realize where NAFTA and the Free Trade of the Americas is going to take us and for that you have to go back to the first set of talks, which was the Free Trade negotiations, because that's where they do the preamble. The preamble is the most important part of any document because that defines the meaning of meanings of the words to be used subsequently. In it, they had just like the European Union, what they do is the countries involved retain their government, which become like a little provincial government like Ottawa in Canada and Washington, D.C.

Jackie: Okay, we have about 50 seconds till our break.

Alan: Then what they do is they choose another one. They were toying with the idea setting up the new capital of the Americas in Montreal, which will be the super government for the Americas, and that was done many years ago at the Free Trade Negotiations.

Jackie: When you say many, about like when?

Alan: You're into just before the late '80s.

Jackie: We're going to take a break here right now and we'll be right back. While we're on that break a thousands thoughts go through my mind, Alan. Where were we? Okay. This is something I want to say. I remember as I was listening, Hollings was talking about how the quality – what am I trying to say here? The past 20 years is that everything costs more but the wages were going down et cetera and at the same time I was going to say I don't know how but I shouldn't say that because stuff does drop into our laps when we're looking for it or reading it, but this happened in I believe '90 – the GATT was '94, wasn't it? NAFTA was '93. Okay, in 1974 the United Nations passed their declaration on the new international economic order and I quote heavily from that. I mean it's the UN's report itself. It's the whole thing and the preamble and the whole thing and I quoted heavily from it and interestingly Hollings kept saying the last 20 years, the last 20 years and it was exactly 20 years prior to that that the UN passed that declaration on their new – there was something else in there, but their new international economic order. What they said is that no matter what the economic standard of any country is at the present time, it's all going to be equalized and you knew immediately they're

not bringing the third world countries up to the standards that were once at least in the U.S., living standards, but to bring us down to theirs.

Alan: They talk about a happy medium that we'll arrive at at the same time.

Jackie: Yes. And I love that, constantly you heard it over and over again, "evening the playing field." Evening the playing field. I've got three UN files here and I have a whole dog gone thing and it occurred to me that it needed to be on our website in the UN section. I cannot find it. I emailed the UN to ask them how I could – because I even did a search. I just cannot find it anywhere, their declaration on the new International Economic Order.

Alan: The New Deal.

Jackie: The New Deal. It is just – reading that thing, if you read every word knowing that they say what they mean and mean what they say, it's terrifying and we're living it today.

Alan: The most favored nation trading status was given to China actually when they made the deal with China that Britain could have Hong Kong for 100 years. That's how far back this whole plan goes.

Jackie: Say that again.

Alan: When Britain made the deal and signed this agreement with China that they would have Hong Kong for 100 years and then hand it back. They already had it in the plans that China would be the most favored nation trading status and out of the old books written at the time that say that right in it. Our whole lives and everything that happens is scripted by other people and what happens is China and third-world countries, or anyone who is designated as such, don't have to start paying any of their loans back until the year 2005; and if they still claim that they can't make it, it will be postponed for another 25 years. However, all of these loans come from the Canadian government and the U.S. government who borrows the money from the World Bank, so in 25 years the children will have paid off those loans, you see, and that's what they're getting. We're the workhorses for the world.

Jackie: Yes, exactly. Paul Wolfowitz has been made head of the World Bank today. It was reported.

Alan: The wolf is in charge of the bank.

Jackie: The wolf is in charge. In China, Charlie Peter's is our man in California whose whole main focus is on the emissions control, et cetera, et cetera and he said and sent me information on it that automobiles sent to China do not have to have all of the emission controls. In other words, they get to pollute because they're a third-world country and there was one other thing that in China besides that – okay, never mind. If I don't write it down while it's in my mind it doesn't stay. So in other words all of the pollution control et cetera and what they're doing to what they call the developed nations all of those developing nations are just allowed to pollute like crazy.

Alan: That's what George said recently. He said we have to make a sacrifice with our petroleum industries and use less here because the developing countries need it more right now. This is your sharing of the wealth and all that stuff that we thought was a communist deal, but of course we all know it was all run by the bankers who set the whole thing up. We are all supposed to stop driving, I guess, in the future, because we are no longer needed. We're not an industrial national anymore.

Jackie: Yes. We have a call here. Hello. You're on the air.

Allen: Yes, this is Allen.

Jackie: Hello Allen. You'll have to speak up. I can't hear you.

Allen: Alan Watt was talking about Hong Kong and Britain 100 years ago has run things in the Orient. Can he say anything about the opening of Japan around 1854 and an infusion of Western technology into that area, building it all up

to where it became to almost a world power and then right after World War I most of the Pacific Islands were given to Japan so they could fortify that. It's like they were setting them up about 100 years ago in advance for World War II. This was 1854. By 1904, 1905 they were able to destroy the [inaudible-audio] – in 50 years they went like 800 years.

Jackie: So you'd like Alan to comment on that?

Allen: Yes.

Jackie: You look like you're doing your homework, Allen.

Allen: I've been studying it for a long time. It's like they decided around 1854 in advance and had everything set up just perfect; the islands were given to Japan after World War I; they had an infusion of technologies and everything was given to them. Another big question is why would America in 1854 be concerned with a tilly-willy little backward country like Japan? I would say they wouldn't have nothing to do with it; it had nothing to offer to America.

Jackie: Right. We'll have Alan comment on that. Before you do that, Alan, I know the other thing I wanted to say about China, I know I've said this before but it's a reminder to our listeners, when you were mentioning Hong Kong that Britain would have it for 100 years and then give it back. I did not know that but you know I have this newspaper article, either New York Times or one of them, when they were giving it back to China and it literally said in there that the people in Hong Kong are preparing to meet their new masters. It was right in the newspaper, that exact language, Alan.

Alan: Sure, and Britain had an official military handover to the communists.

Jackie: Their new masters, the people.

Alan: If you want to get back to the setting up of Japan, the bankers with the Kuhn Lobe & Co. had been financing the setup of Japan in the late 1800's. Then if you read an excellent book, I think it was put out there to cover up the truth, although it had to use a lot of the truth simply because of declassified information from the U.S. government that's available now about this. Bernard Baruch and a few other big bankers were approached by Japanese military at the beginning of the 1900's and these Japanese were told to come over and see these particular men, because they were told, and it tells you in the book, they were told that these guys run and own America.

Jackie: What guys run and own America?

Alan: Bernard Baruch and the company of Kuhn Lobe & Company and a few other ones, well-known names, and the deal was Baruch said he would finance them. He would help them with technical data and training and so on, and shipbuilders, on the condition that they would attack Russia and that caused the final Russian war and that helped to bring on the chaos that started the heavy taxation and the war that helped to bring down the Czar. That was the intent of it and of course right through World War II these bankers were still funding the Japanese from New York, and it's explained in "*The Fugu Plan*" by Marvin Tokeyer. He's a Japanese rabbi actually and he goes through it and tells you what went on. It's a fascinating story. It was all set up way in advance by the big bankers, none of whom were prosecuted for it. Another thing too is I also have old books from that period the early 1900's and you'll find that the emperor Hirohito of Japan, I've got the photographs of him being inducted into the Knights of the Garter of England by British Lords. I've got the actual photographs, so Hirohito was an Honored Knight of the Queen's inside company.

Jackie: Knighted?

Alan: The Knight of the Garter is very close. In other words, his nobility was then joined with theirs. He was a very high Mason. That's why he was never prosecuted either. Everything is rigged in advance, always, and the information generally is out there if you wanted to get it. As I say, the "*The Fugu Plan*" was put out there because – and it tells you in the book the declassified documents and the numbers that you can get from the American government that proves that these big bankers in the U.S. funded the Japanese military navy and so on, and sent them all the aid and training they needed to operate all their aircraft et cetera, and no one got punished for it.

Jackie: This was during or before World War II?

Alan: It started in the early 1900's. The banks had already been funding them from the late 1880's but the official delegation from Japan came over at the beginning of about 1900 to meet with Baruch and a few other ones and Mandell House et cetera.

Jackie: Mandell House. Alan, do you know what's confusing about this? That there must be people along the way who witnessed this because you're saying that this is about early 1900's, and in the Voices of History – now, this isn't well known. It isn't publicized. It isn't part of the history that we're given in school, so I have to believe that there was – no, I don't have to believe. Let me back that off. It seems for example when you look at how they goaded Japan into bombing Pearl Harbor and the statement that FDR made and what's his name's diaries, Stimson or whatever his name was, the Secretary of War for state, and he said that what they said or FDR said is that our dilemma or our problem is how do we get them to attack first. It's almost – there are people involved and then when you see the final ultimatum Cordell Hall gave to Japan, well it was all about trade and commerce, the whole thing. Therefore, even though they planned this so far back, they know what they're going to accomplish, what they intended to accomplish, but they work out the real details as they go along, don't they?

Alan: Even the details, they try to figure out all the reactions and from whom and what sectors, and they already have the fronts ready to meet those organizations to sway them or defeat them or whatever.

Jackie: So during that period of time and they had seized all of the Japanese assets or whatever from the bank and they had put an embargo on oil or whatever they needed and really pushed them into a corner, but somebody there in the government, or somebodies maybe, were aware of the plan; but the other people that are involved actually believed that, oh, this is the last straw, we have no choice, we have to do this. It's just mind-boggling.

Alan: Yes, but we always do the same thing.

Jackie: Your voice is getting lower again. That ticks me off.

Alan: We set up the enemy. We fund them. We train them. We equip them even. I think it was Rolls-Royce that gave the engines for the Japanese aircraft to Japan, you know the zero. There's even people I know here, old guys, who remember trainloads of scrap in the 1930's all heading to the coast where they were shipped off to Japan, that was common knowledge.

Jackie: Yes, and meantime Lend-Lease Act sending hundreds of millions of dollars and airplanes and ships and all that over to the communist Soviet Union, while on the other hand they're funding Japan. I didn't know this. This is news to me about – and I'm really glad Allen called in tonight and brought this up because it's just another leg of it, and here I go again, but the stuff I'm talking about I'm aware of because it's in our website, the Lend-Lease Act, and how the American people and all of it was going over to the Soviet Union. Major Jordan's Diaries, that's the little book that tells it all. When people look at the stuff that's in there, if they take the time, there can be no question in anybody's mind; except with all of the hours of conversation we've had, you'll still get your mind blown away. I do.

Alan: There's nothing that happens major in your lifetime with your country that isn't planned that way. Now that they've joined Britain to Europe they admit that they worked on it secretly, since 1948 they had offices set up to begin the process and they lied to the public right through until the bitter end. It's the same deal that's happening here when on the 23rd of March, George Bush and Prime Minister Martin of Canada and Vicente Fox of Mexico met together and signed the same agreements. It's the same agreement and they talked about a Fortress America and how to reorganize the entire continent and this is the type of terminology they're using.

Jackie: Then the news reports that you played for us, they literally said that they had restructured the continent in an afternoon. These three guys, Alan.

Alan: You see that's the trick to it because the real guys who know what they're doing are the bureaucrats and these are

hereditary bureaucrats as well, mind you, in the federal government. You'll never see a job open for a bureaucrat advertised anywhere. These are hereditary jobs and these people look down their noses at the average Joe in their little ivory towers.

Jackie: And probably look down their noses at the elected officials who are nothing but pawns and puppets.

Alan: Because those guys are lawyers who come in and suddenly they're ministry of the environment or health or something. No, the bureaucrats know what they're doing and the bureaucrats also liaise directly, every level of bureaucracy liaises directly with the United Nations because the UN has duplicate agencies of bureaucrats that deal with those things.

Jackie: Yes and last night when Steve Jacobsen was on with us talking about the fictitious monetary system, I mentioned Jacques Attali and his book but the one thing I forgot to tell our listeners and remind our long time listeners that he was an adviser to Francois Mitterrand for 10 years. I don't think I said that. He was trained at – what was it called in France? How do you pronounce it, the school?

Alan: The Grand School.

Jackie: Yes. The Grand School. He was trained there. He was a bureaucrat, wasn't he?

Alan: Oh yes. I mean this man was a top adviser. Advisers are more important than presidents because they get their orders from – they call the advisers The Grey Men. That's what they call them.

Jackie: The Grey Men. Not the Men in Black, The Grey Men.

Alan: The Grey Men because they come to the ones that you see, the presidents, and they tell them what the schedule is and what's to be done.

Jackie: Yes, and what to think.

Alan: And they liaise as well with the real bosses that are not elected and that's what they do and of course they write the scripts for these guys, the presidents and so on, and they're called The Grey Men, on the chessboard, basically.

Jackie: Well, that makes sense and you know I think in pictures and when you talked about it and I was able to get the book, because, boy, it went out of print in a hurry, his book. Folks, if any of you are interested, you might still be able to get a copy if you do a search in there, Jacques Attali, and it's called the new millennium?

Alan: Just "Millennium."

Jackie: Winners and Losers--

Alan: "Millennium," subtitle: "Winners and Losers in the Coming World Order" - 1990.

Jackie: 1990 and it's been out of print for a long time or at least not available, but I got this picture in my mind of them sitting in this meeting of all these national leaders and him leaning over and whispering in Jacques Attali's ear. It's like I can see it.

Alan: Sure. It tells you in the beginning that no one saw the president without Attali's permission, so Attali decided who the president would see and who he wouldn't see and then he went straight from there to the United Nation. However, he said America will be the next land of boat people. He says once the borders are dismantled and America has basically run its course with the military might and it's spent, he says there'll be boats leaving America with people looking for work in the Far East. This is well known, well understood to the guys at the top, the whole plan.

Jackie: And the danger if you would of the bureaucrats, but there's really no danger because the elected officials are –

it's all put up anyway, but they're behind the scenes and they're not answerable to anybody and who's going to write to a bureaucrat and say, "you quit telling Jacques Attali that!" Call your bureaucrat, Alan.

Alan: The top advisers are not elected either and these are the guys--

Jackie: That's what I'm saying. They're not elected.

Alan: The guy that's advising President Bush is David Frum. He's one of the main advisers and David Frum is a Canadian.

Jackie: He's a Jew from Canada.

Alan: His mother made a career as a spokeswoman for the CBC. She's down there running for president.

Jackie: Unfortunately we're out of – he's writing the president's speeches too?

Alan: And books for the right man.

Jackie: And unfortunately our hour always go so fast. It's gone and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow night. Thank you, Alan.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 23, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Monday and it is the 23rd of May in the year 2005 and I hope you had a lovely weekend, folks. Dog gone it, it got cold here again. We've had a couple of days in the 70s and one day that it went up to 80 and actually was down to 47 here yesterday. That's not nice. Anyway, I'm glad you're with us this evening and I hope you've been enjoying a little better weather than we have. I shouldn't be complaining.

Alan Watt is with us tonight, and Alan, thanks for being here my dear.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Yes, thank you. I better set my record button here. I realized that I left that conference report in the kitchen and I wanted to bring that up tonight, but the conference report on that emergency spending bill, remember where they passed the national ID? I don't have to go get it. It doesn't really matter. The main thing is I did get the copy of the conference report in the mail last Friday and everything that we've heard about this bill is true and one of the worst parts about it is it is wide open to change. The secretary, it says, the definition of the secretary is the Secretary of Homeland Defense and the secretary has been given the authority to make any changes in the requirements or any of the data that goes into this new identification card. And Alan, you know the thing is there as I was reading it and I told you this what I've realized is they're saying that it has to be totally – all states have to be in compliance within three years. The states, from what I can gather, at least here in Pennsylvania, they're pretty much there right now. They've been getting into compliance probably for the last 10, 12 years and so they call it federal recognition, this is how they're doing it. See, they're literally admitting that they cannot mandate to the states, but, my, my, if the state doesn't comply and have this federal recognition identification card/driver's license and/or they won't be able to get on an airplane. They won't be able to go into a federal building. What if you were ordered into court for something, into a federal court?

Alan: Well, I'm sure then they'd force your thumbprints anyway and do all that kind of stuff. In fact they could use all the same recognition and take it all there and hand you your court pass, which would be the same thing.

Jackie: What do you mean take all the recognition?

Alan: If they want to – I mean this is going to be used everywhere and of course the courts themselves I'm sure will have the same equipment, not only to decode the cards, but also to make them up and to add to them, because everyone going through the court system will have to have that information then put into their card.

Jackie: Oh, that they had some type of a legal action. Sure, everything will eventually be in here. One of things that nobody has mentioned this that I know of, but I'll tell you the first thing that I thought about is the federal highways, Alan, because all the states – look at all the highways that the states have turned over to the federal government and what is that going to mean if you're driving on a federal highway inside your own state and you get stopped. You don't have a federal recognition ID card.

Alan: It's also going to be used down the road for the cashless society.

Jackie: With the little pings in it representing money?

Alan: Yes, it will be the only card you'll need, and it's a step-by-step process of course and they've been working on

this for years. They tried to introduce the same cards in Britain in 1998, and of course in 1998 the cold war was over, nothing was happening and the public didn't go for it. They'd said what's the problem and so it fell flat, so we had 9/11 and Mr. Blair blaring off with all his lies and so now they're going ahead and actually issuing them and they started last week issuing those cards in Britain.

Jackie: The same ones?

Alan: The same ones.

Jackie: And they'll be good for coming to the U.S. or to Canada?

Alan: It's really globalized. That would be passports and everything on one card and of course they definitely want to use it in conjunction with the cashless society because they talked about this years ago that they would do this and they're actually doing it now.

Jackie: Hey, Alan, that book you were telling me about, Sumner Welle's "*The Time for Decision*," that was written in 1944, right?

Alan: It was published then. I think he began it early in World War II.

Jackie: Some of the statements that you shared with me from that book back in 1944, you know the way they described it, I went in – I told you I went in and found it and I've got a place where I'm going to order it and they said that the president had sent him over to Europe, that this was the reason the book was written. That the president had sent him over to Europe to see if there was ever going to be an opportunity for peace.

Alan: He had been an assistant secretary of state for the State Department so he had a long career in politics up until then and then he was transferred as you say as the top go-between for Europe and the U.S. There's a map in the book where they actually separate Germany and he gives the reasons for the separation.

Jackie: Now this was in 1944 before the war was over?

Alan: Yes and as I say, judging from reading it, you can tell that he started it earlier in the war. Maybe at the very beginning in fact and so it was put out after. It was probably finished in '43, I imagine. He had Germany partitioned--

Jackie: The east and west?

Alan: Yes. He gives the reasons for it he said--

Jackie: Does he say that the east is going to be given to the communists?

Alan: It was on the map but he doesn't say so, but you know darn well – all the Soviet side is shaded on the map. He said the reason for it being that the youth have had years of indoctrination in Hitlerism and to leave them united would cause too much problem and so they'd have to have them separated with two different systems running it basically. You couldn't have one country like Britain or the U.S. running both sides. You'd have to get a supposed enemy, which was Russia.

Jackie: No, Alan, they were our allies.

Alan: Back then, but they changed again their maps afterwards, and Uncle Joe went along with it, but they said that it would probably take just over 50 years before they would allow both halves to come together again, which is exactly what they did. Then, of course, he even goes into the building up of China, which he said was one of the best allies that they had and one of the best trading partners. Now China was mainly a third-world country and the only thing that Sumner Welles and his ancestors had done was to put opium into China because that's where most of them made their money, their fortunes. In a sense, I guess they were a good business partner. Anyway, he said that the US would have to

finance these countries and especially China to bring them up to a first-world status. Everything really was planned, I'm sure before World War II and these guys in the CFR (The Council on Foreign Relations), which is the American branch of The Royal Institute of International Affairs in Britain, they had the whole plan finished before the war was finished.

Jackie: For the three wars?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: Remember in 1906 Norman Dodd getting into the Carnegie minutes of their meetings, it was 1906 when they decided that they were going to have a war and a good place to start it would be in the Balkans because there was a lot of unrest there anyway and of course that's where it was, wasn't it? Where the--

Alan: The Arch Duke.

Jackie: The Arch Duke was assassinated and it's amazing to realize they waited until the U.S. Congress had passed the Federal Reserve Act because they wanted the American people to pay for it.

Alan: You can't have a war without borrowing and the ability to pay off the debt, so you need taxation. That's standard in any big war. H.G. Wells wrote a book "*The Shape of Things to Come*" in I think it was in 1907 and he talked about the upcoming wars with Germany and he goes through this whole scenario. H.G. Wells got all of this material from The Royal Institute and Council on Foreign Relations professors who supply him with the data and he had to write stories around this data, you see, to encourage the public who read the books into this mode of thinking that we do need world government. Therefore, he wrote "*The Shape of Things to Come*" with a war with Germany, with a war in the air as well and he had three world wars. He said the third one will start in Basra, which is Iraq, and sure enough, here we have the third and final one; and then after that, he said there'll be a scientific elite running the world (experts, all scientists), that's psychology, psychiatry, physics, chemistry, everything, sociology. He also said that there would be a police of the air who would go around those places and countries who didn't succumb and accept the authority, and they would gas them and spray stuff from the air; and we're being sprayed now from the air. Nothing surprises me because it's an old plan and these characters do work on their plans. They never give them up and when they've settled on a plan, even if it takes 100 years, they work towards it.

Jackie: Yes, they sure are patient, aren't they?

Alan: Very patient. They are the builders you see. Freemasonry uses the builders or true brick masons. They use the terminology of the builders because they build society. That's what freemasonry means. They shape society. They shape your thoughts, your culture and the changes in your culture; and just like when they built the cathedrals across Europe, the Comacines were brought in to do that.

Jackie: The what?

Alan: The Comacines. They had been initially a priesthood at the North of Italy around Lake Como and they were the ones, the experts in architecture and they planned the cathedrals and drew them up and it would take sometimes five or six generations of stonemasons to complete it. They use that terminology still today, that they build and shape society and they have puns on their words because they love to use – just like the ancient Egyptians had puns on words too, and of course the Bilderbergers and everyone has heard about them. Supposedly took their name after the first hotel where they held their first meeting in the Netherlands, but the Bilderbergers are the builders of the mountain. That's what it means.

Jackie: Builders of the mountain? What is the mountain?

Alan: The mountain is a symbol of their perfect society. It's like a pyramid. That's what a pyramid was. It was a perfectly shaped mountain. In other words, they used a natural mountain as a source; that is nature. They love nature, and how can you perfect nature? So they shaped it all geometrically, and of course the plan was to use that symbol to shape and perfect all of society and perfect that which is left imperfect, as they say, which is man himself; and as we see

today, they're well on their way. You turn on newscast shows today and most of what you'll hear is experts giving you advice on how to do something or how to behave in a certain situation.

Jackie: Or how to feel.

Alan: Or how to feel, yes.

Jackie: And what to think and say.

Alan: It's all social indoctrination.

Jackie: They're all squared. Is that right Alan?

Alan: That's right. A "perfect ashlar" as they say, you've been squared. A natural stone is roundish. There's nothing true geometrical in nature, apart from perhaps snowflakes under a microscope. However, that's what they plan to do, is to shape society. They're the builders. They shape the minds of the public. They indoctrinate and that's why you wear the little Masonic square hats when you graduate. You've been squared. We are in their system.

Jackie: I remember when you were talking about that and then you mentioned a song "*Another Brick in the Wall*" or just a brick in the wall.

Alan: That's Pink Floyd.

Jackie: Right after you talked about that, it's been quite a while ago and maybe you would for our listeners – maybe you did explain it just now, but anyway right after you talked about that there was an article in the newspaper that Lilly found or else it was an AP on the radio. Remember you mentioned a hammer and the song "If I Had a Hammer" and they used the hammer to hammer out the – well, they were using all of those words in that newspaper article, Alan. Hammer, hammer, hammer, bricks and blocks et cetera. It was all there and it was within a couple of days after you talked about it and then they giggle probably.

Alan: Oh, they do.

Jackie: Who gives them their words, these journalists? Is it the editor when they write an article or something, then the editor changes the words?

Alan: He can go in there and change them and delete certain passages that maybe they've gone overboard with.

Jackie: I remember not too long ago reading something that a former journalist and he said that nothing – maybe it actually had to do with the Second World War, but nothing that they wrote ever really appeared as they wrote it.

Alan: That's correct. In fact, if you go through history, even recent history, you have these amazing quotations by famous people at the right times like when atomic bombs were tested and Oppenheimer supposedly made his famous statement, "I have become Prometheus the destroyer of worlds," and of course he never said that at all, but they have these quotes ready to put in their mouths, you see.

Jackie: What did they say he said?

Alan: He said, I have become Prometheus. That's the ancient God that stole fire from the heavens, intellect, and the destroyer of worlds; and of course he didn't say that at all, but they always have these lines ready for the famous people that they present to us and we believe it generally. Even Winston Churchill had a whole staff dedicated to searching out the classics, the Greek mythology and so on, to get quotations and Shakespeare that he could use in his speeches. Then, of course, once he picked out or okayed the ones they picked for him, then he'd get his main scriptwriters to write into a script for him and he'd read it off over the radio with his Fireside Chat.

Jackie: Him and FDR?

Alan: Everything is a technique and the public must never know. They must believe the image that's presented to them as it's presented, never realizing that nothing that you see is happenstance. There's no off-the-cuff remarks from any of them. They're all scripted and that's the world we live in, and Shakespeare said, "*all the world's a stage and we are but the players*," and of course that's what these guys are. They're playing to us and it's a live theater audience and especially in wartime, it's the theater of war, so they use that terminology.

Jackie: Theater of war.

Alan: H.G. Wells, who was a propagandist for MI6 who employed him, he's the guy who was given the credit for calling it the first world war both the Great War, which is a Masonic term. Whenever you see anything GREAT, like Alexander the Great et cetera, they mean one from the mystery religions that started it and in control of it; and he also used the term "*the war to end all wars*," which was the slogan they sold the public on so that the guys would sign up. They're very good at propaganda.

Jackie: What do they mean by that "*the war to end all wars*?"

Alan: They hoped to get the Lion in, League of Nations or LON, which is another term for lion, they hoped to get that in as world government after World War I. They thought they slaughtered so many people that we'd all beg for peace; and while we were begging for peace, then they'd put on the conditions that we could not live as we had lived before. In other words, they were upgrading their system into a new mode of being, but of course the public didn't quite go for it. They were used to the old system, which they hadn't figured out wasn't theirs either. It was just the system that they were used to.

Jackie: What would it have meant – the League of Nations was originally called The League to Enforce Peace. What would the LEP mean?

Alan: LEP is short for leopard, in a sense, so they like these little quips of things, so you have a lion on one side and a leopard on the other. If you go back to Nimrod, he's got the checkerboard fur coat on, the ermine type fur that we see today on royalty. They use the black specked on top of the white fur. That's a sign of royalty. They love these symbols. These are ancient symbols going all the way back to Babylon and no doubt before.

Jackie: It occurred to me this evening as I told you I had a conversation with my friend in Colorado. We haven't talked in a long time. They had a situation there and they wanted to talk to me before this because – well, actually her daughter did because her daughter finally woke up and sees what's happening. Jerri and I haven't spoken in a long time and she doesn't have a shortwave so she hasn't been listening to the broadcast. I said, Jerri, there's just so much to catch up on because the first thing people have to understand is that we were all born into a huge grotesque lie and that everything we ever thought we knew is not and I don't know that I have anything to say that will be of help because it's like, okay, what kind of activity. Just for our listeners, they were having a meeting, the lady in Colorado beaten by an illegal alien. They like to call them undocumented immigrants, I think.

Alan: You mean they're not called insurgents?

Jackie: No, they're not insurgents. No. Probably the group that was meeting were called insurgents. But there were about 50 people and they had rented a restaurant, a bar and grill to have their meeting in and there was evidentially a local talk show host there that had gotten this thing together and the woman who had gotten beaten was at the mike talking to the people and suddenly she said a Latino ran out of the kitchen. I asked her who was he? What right did he have to do this anyway? Well, he was the kitchen manager is all, but he ran out of the kitchen, grabbed the mike and told them to pay up their bill and get the hell out of there and they didn't make any fuss about it. They paid their bills as they left and in fact they talked to the manager of the restaurant and he wanted them to leave because they were talking about this situation. Then they went to the park and the next thing you know, the police were making them disband, and she said what Debbie finally understood is that our First Amendment rights are gone but what should we do? Okay. We sit here and talk about this stuff and I wonder if – I don't want us to be in a position where it is rendering people in their

minds hopelessness or helplessness. Do you understand what I'm saying, Alan?

Alan: If they continue blaming the side effects of plans, they'll get nowhere. They have to go to the source of the cause of it and of course it's no secret that many years ago when they talked about uniting the whole continent and doing away with the borders and of course they did that officially on the 27th of March. Bush signed that agreement that we're now one big Fortress America and within three to four years the borders will be gone.

Jackie: Actually that newspaper article said they restructured a continent in an afternoon.

Alan: Yes, he met with the prime minister of Canada and Mexico and signed the agreement.

Jackie: According to this, Vicente Fox is in his last term. Of course, G.W. Bush is and they said that Paul Martin in Canada was having so many problems that it's not likely that he'll be in another term.

Alan: It doesn't matter who the person is because they don't run the country. They don't run them. In fact, H.G. Wells in 1918, 1919 wrote about that. He said that they had achieved their objective because now every bureaucracy and every nation would have a counterpart in the League of Nations and they could bypass their government and go straight to their fellow bureaucracy in the League of Nations.

Jackie: We have a break coming up here and it will be just about a minute and a half or so. Would you remind our listeners about the books you have available?

Alan: I go into detail with the types of systems that we're living under and where they came from and it's an eye opener I think for most people. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.] As far as the books to check up on what's actually happening, I was thinking of putting a few into the end of the third edition so you can go and look up the histories of the system that we're living under and see how far back it goes because it's been here for an awful long time. People don't realize that in 1941 Churchill and Roosevelt signed an agreement for the NATO pact basically (North Atlantic Treaty Organization), and in that treaty they had a system worked out and they signed it into the treaty that they would make a world system, a federation of the world based on the federation of the United States. Of course, if you notice, the U.S. is now completing its mission, the mission that I believe it was created to do, the NOVUS ORDO SECLORUM (New World Order), it's actually finishing off the plan. It's forcing what's called democracy, which is a World Bank running the show with a central bank puppet there and a taxation system and the social system of the United States. They're forcing it on the last Moslem countries which don't have the central banking system. They don't have income tax and they don't have usury. It's the last part of the function of the United States we're seeing implemented right now.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan.

Alan: As I was saying about the system and how old it is, the public has no idea that there's one reality given to us throughout our lives and it comes through education and then reinforced for the rest of their life by the media and magazines to give you this matrix idea of the world you live in, but there's always another one which actually runs the show and the public have no input into and it's run by very elite and wealthy people.

Jackie: This situation with immigration is part of the plan of course and that's what America was meant to be, but of course they're doing it in all of the developed English speaking countries, aren't they, Alan?

Alan: Yes and all of Europe too is coming into it.

Jackie: That's what I mean.

Alan: It's exactly the same process in the laws actually, because I watched a program on it recently. When a country joins the European Union, from the day that it's declared it's now in force; so when Bush and Fox and Martin met down in Waco where they signed the deal, that was the legal announcement of the unification. Then they said in Europe it takes three to four years before they completely take down the border and that's what we're going to have here. That's

why they want the ID cards out now. It's an old plan and Jacques Attali wrote about it in 1990 and he was at the United Nations. He was the top adviser for Francois Mitterrand. Francois Mitterrand who was the President of France believed he was a reincarnation of the pharaoh Ramses II and he got the glass pyramid outside the museum there in Paris and it had 666 panes of glass in it. They love these little messages and so on. Anyway, Jacques Attali did write the book "*Millennium*" in 1990 and he said that the next great immigration rush would be out of the United States, he said, after the countries of Latin America flood through the gates. He said initially it would be like the barbarian hordes that assaulted Rome, the vandals and the Goths and so on. He said there will be criminals too coming up, the gangs will come up and pillage and plunder. He said but eventually after a period of time, maybe 30 years, it will settle down a little bit, but by that time the industry will all be gone from the United States and the next boat people will be the U.S. citizens leaving the shores of the U.S. going abroad looking for work. This is an agenda from the top and we are blaming the side effects – the people that are coming in, who are being encouraged to come in through the agreements between Bush and Fox and all the other bureaucrats who really do the work. We have to keep our sights on who really is causing this to happen.

That's who you should be throwing all your time and energy at are these people; demanding to know these people who have set up this system, who planned it and who are implementing it, because the government is complicit with it. They do nothing to stop it since it is the agenda and that's the bewildering thing for most people who still live in the first matrix, which is the one they've given you, they can't figure out why their own government is not stopping it; so they've got to seek and then demand that their own government do something about it, because at the moment it's just causing tension between the incomers.

Jackie: Here in the states it should be done at the local and state level.

Alan: Yes, but you know that the big boys are all in the pockets of the bigger boys and it's a Masonic system. In all of the Masonic books, including Albert Pike, he wrote about the international brotherhood of man and the borderless world to come, et cetera.

Jackie: You know another thing I was wondering about the people that are from Mexico who are saying we are going to take back our country, our land. Well, it was stolen from them, Alan. It was rested from them by warfare and you said people get angry with those who are coming in, they are only being used to further this plan; but my question is, was this planned that long ago when they took the land and called it the U.S of A, California, Texas. What is it, Arizona and New Mexico, wasn't that all Mexican territory?

Alan: Yes, pretty well.

Jackie: And did they plan that so that they could have this divisiveness and this riotness and chaos?

Alan: What they did, this is how far back this goes – well, it's actually older, but you can go back to say the Normans that came in and took over Europe and they created the nations of Europe. These Normans, all this royalty at the top of each country that they created as a nation, they then put borders round and then they taxed the public who lived within those borders; and so they'd always have threats of warfare and skirmishes between their relatives and the peasants would die and then demand peace and then pay more taxes. That's how the whole system works. They created the borders to get us to be industrious and patriotic and you have to remember that Karl Marx was trained by some of the best bankers on the planet who have very, very old archives of history, as opposed to public libraries. Public libraries are for the public you see. These guys have archives of history, just like the Vatican, and Karl Marx talked about the global system. Before, he said, it can become global, we must create and push for nationalism. Nationalism is a phase on the road towards globalism because nationalism creates central governments and central governments then take over from all the little governments underneath them and they standardize the law across the land. There's a law for everything and that's the system they've all gone through. They've all been highly nationalized and they call them "wars of national liberation." Now you go into the next phase which is the taking down of the borders, because while they were nationalizing you didn't realize that the guys at the top of your country and every country were all in cahoots and making the same laws for your country as they were for every other country, so that when they took down the borders you'd all have exactly the same laws in place. It's all ready for world government.

Jackie: Including the ingredients in frozen pizza.

Alan: Exactly, yes.

Jackie: That is so insidious. I mean you talk about details, Alan.

Alan: You have to realize even in the group at Yale University, the Skull and Bones, which George Bush and other ones went to, they have a place called the War Room. All of the high lodges have a War Room and the War Room is where they plan their strategy of war on the public and we don't realize it; that even as we think we're living in times of peace, these guys are actually making war on the public constantly and they change your morality. They change your culture through fads, through promotions and they can make you wear whatever they want you to wear to be trendy, but they design everything for you. Your thoughts, your music, how you'll feel, what you'll be guilty about or not guilty about – it's all given to us. We are infinitely malleable as they say and infinitely adaptable.

Albert Pike also talked about the war, the ongoing war of the Great Work and how they were the shepherds and we were the sheep, you see. They make the plans and Pike also said, "*We never start a premature revolution.*" In other words, they go over it like a battle plan, a cultural change or a social change, and they go through all the expected reactions from different types of people and they already have their plans of actions to go into place when these organizations will come against them. It's an ongoing war you see; and while they're doing that with the adults, they've already implemented a graduated system in kindergarten right through their schooling so that those children who go into kindergarten at two are already conditioned scientifically for the conditions and changes they will experience in their life.

Jackie: Yes and I heard them talking about this in the school-to-work thing when I was a C-Span junky and over and over and over again because they were talking about the preschool, that they want every five year old child ready to enter kindergarten. In other words, get them pre-prepared and I know this is like you were talking about the morals and there was an item in the newspaper that somebody emailed to me. A kindergarten class where they were promoting homosexuality to these little children, the father of the little boy told the principal that he wanted to be informed when they were doing this so that he could opt his son out to get him and take him home. He came to the school and they wouldn't let him go into the room evidentially and he went and got his little boy and they arrested this father.

Alan: We are in compulsory indoctrination times and that's what it is, compulsory indoctrination. They have so many young boys now drugged with Ritalin and so on, and of course now they're going a step further and blaming bad genes, bad gene mixing, so they're back into eugenics big time. It's never gone away really and there's more things to come because the system that they're bringing in is a scientifically managed system. It doesn't mean the sciences are true or correct, but as long as the ones who implement it believe so, they're going to force it on the public, including annual psychological evaluations with the mandatory treatments to follow. We're going into their beautiful utopia, which is a hell for the people, but if it worked it would be a utopia for the elite who rule the world. What they do not want is free thought. They're doing all their best to stifle it and making it illegal to even ask questions on certain topics and when that happens you know you're in trouble and trouble is coming. However, it also means that they're starting to break when they start to use violence on people and try to forbid from using their own minds and inquire into anything they want to inquire to. There's trouble when they have to come out with the batons and handcuffs, and so that's their weak link. They show the brutes as they are and that does not gain public support. They'll go through the same old techniques like the robots they are and they'll try to bash it into the public eventually, but that will fail. That will fail and that is their weak link. They cannot bring on everything that they want to bring on simply by indoctrination through movies and plays and so on and documentaries. It comes to the time when they come out with the big stick and that's when the public see them for what they are.

Jackie: When they overstep their – when they get as blatant as they've become.

Alan: They've been preparing an internal army for years. They've building it up for years for when they pull the plug on the economy, what's left of it, and I think they'll do it once the job over in the Middle East is over. That's the last task that the U.S. has to perform before it then must succumb down into the system that it helped create, and so this is a very old plan and the U.S. was born for this. Even Benjamin Franklin said it and Jefferson. They both made the same

statements about the United States: What is it to be? He said "*a light for the world and he said I can envision a World Federation run by 12 wise men*," which is right out of the Kabbalah. Jefferson said the same thing and that's exactly what they signed in 1941 with the North Atlantic Treaty Pact, was that the United States system of a federation would be basically forced on every other country in the world. That's how far back it goes.

Jackie: You know the thing that amazed me to find out and I got it out of that history – anyway, where every single war that the U.S., that the American people have fought in, have been to get more territory. Meaning the islands and everything, everything and they said it right in the book. Again, it's empire building, Alan.

Alan: That's why you have an Empire State and you have a big obelisk there called a skyscraper, which is the Empire State Building, but no one ever thinks well what empire are they talking about?

Jackie: That's right.

Alan: It's World Empire, of course it is, and back in the 1960's the CFR and The Royal Institute of International Affairs (which has a branch in every British Commonwealth country, and in Canada it's called the Canadian Institute for International Affairs), they held a meeting in London to discuss which country would promote the global culture for the coming years. They decided then, okay, that Hollywood primarily and America would promote the system of culture creation for the world, so they are the culture creators.

Jackie: But we didn't know that we were going to be controlled by those who call themselves Jews.

Alan: Well, they've always been in that business.

Jackie: Yes, they have, haven't they?

Alan: Of "entertainment," as they call it, and it's old as can be.

Jackie: Well, it goes far beyond entertainment, Alan.

Alan: All entertainment has always been this way. We don't realize it. When a person is being given a lecture, for instance, if you're sitting in a school you have the ability to accept what you hear or parts of what you hear and disregard others. That's your mental censorship kicking in, your ability to think for yourself, but that guard is not up when you're being entertained and so the ideas expressed in the movie or the play penetrate past your guard and go into your subconscious, and then you and your life will start to emulate in certain situations that you've seen portrayed. You will emulate what you saw and behave in the way that you saw the people behave in the movies and that's easily done nowadays.

The Tavistock Institute where the main advisors for the Coronation Street Series, which began in the 1960's and is still ongoing, and on that series back in the '70's they showed you the intermarriage, the troubles between incoming people from India and the mixing and so on, and the characters portrayed the parts well and when the real thing actually happened the public acted in the same way. They saw how the actors had handled the situations and they emulated what they saw. Everything that you see under the guise of entertainment is actually conditioning. Plato said that about 2,400 years ago. He said the traveling players that come to Greece it was mandatory that the whole city had to attend, each person, including the slaves, had to attend these shows at least once for every traveling troop because he says that's where the culture is given to the people. That's where the changes in the culture are given to the people and even he said the fashion industry – industry was the word he used, it gave them the fashion and he also talked about the music and how important it was to indoctrinate the young. This is an ancient technique that's been used for thousands of years and a fantastic example of that was on the CBC news tonight and it was from Britain, where the store keepers are now banning teenagers who wear those pullover running tops with the hood on it.

Jackie: They call them "hoodies."

Alan: Yes, and that's where you get the word hoodlum. People don't realize this is an old technique they brought back

in fashion for today.

Jackie: Why are they banning them?

Alan: But of course through this whole thing they didn't tell you--

Jackie: But why are they banning them?

Alan: Because they're having so much crime with people putting up their hoods and going into stores so the camera can't recognize their faces. They put their heads down and of course they're standing there with the baggy pants with the crotch down to their knees and these sweatshirts on with a hood on it, and over the conversation you hear the rap music going. The jungle music and of course not once did they mention where the children all got this fashion from or where their ideas came from; and of course it's much music. The BBC gives it to them. Therefore, the elite give you the problem and they come out with the solution, which is more laws and ways to behave and more checkpoints on the streets and so on. That's so typical. They give you the problem. If they wanted to make ballerina costumes very trendy for masculine males, they'd do so. They could do it.

Jackie: Yes they would and I just heard our one-minute warning so we're going to have to wrap this up tonight. Thank you so much for being here with us. Alan, thank you so much.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru
May 25, 2005

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Jackie: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. Thanks for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. It is Wednesday. It's the end of our broadcast week here and is the 25th of May in the year 2005. Alan Watt is with us tonight. Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan: Yes, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: So what's up?

Alan: Well, I guess there's a lot guess up because there's so much going on that I think everyone's concerned about the ID card coming out.

Jackie: Well, I would hope everybody's concerned, Alan.

Alan: Some are; but I think the ones who are usually watching what's happening, they understand it. The rest of the public of course are either oblivious to it and therefore they'll accept it quite calmly as it comes along, as they would anything else. With the biometric scan, they really introduced that when they introduced the driving licenses in a lot of places. That was the same thing with the biometric reading of certain points in your face so the computer can then recognize anytime.

Jackie: I think Georgia has already done it.

Alan: Quite a lot of places have done that already.

Jackie: What are they doing in Canada?

Alan: The same thing. It's the same here, the same everywhere.

Jackie: I know, but are they requiring the biometrics?

Alan: They have for the driving license for quite a few years now.

Jackie: Okay, what are the biometrics? Are we talking fingerprints? Are we talking retina scans?

Alan: No. The driving license up until now has just been the actual biometric photograph – the computerized photograph.

Jackie: Oh, the digital thing?

Alan: Yes. It does do certain geometrical patterns between points in your face so they can recognize it again once the computer's broken it down, so that's been here for quite a few years and in Britain as well as everywhere else.

Jackie: How do they use facial recognition? I mean what's the deal with these?

Alan: Apart from the fact the computer literally breaks down your face into numbers really, it's tiny little numbers,

zeros and ones, binary code, they also take points between your cheekbones; the distance between your eyes. All of that thing is being measured as that photograph is being taken.

Jackie: And what is the purpose for that?

Alan: I think the purpose of it all was to get us all used to it, so that when you move into the next stage of the ID card itself it's no big deal since you've already got that photograph already.

Jackie: I know. But what I don't understand is what's the big deal measuring the distance between our eyes et cetera, et cetera?

Alan: It's a certain distance when you get your photograph taken. There's a certain distance between you and the camera, which is computed into the whole thing, so that they can positively identify you even if you've had some facial features altered for instance.

Jackie: Oh, I see.

Alan: They can still measure between the eyes.

Jackie: Let's say if you had nose job or something or even a face-lift or something?

Alan: Or a chin implant. They can still take the rest of what's left and still positively say that's still that person.

Jackie: Do you think it's true that we all have doubles? Do you think there's anybody else exactly like somebody else, exactly?

Alan: There are some like that, absolutely, I know that for a fact.

Jackie: Okay. How do you know that for a fact?

Alan: I met someone who thought I was the other person and it was the oddest thing that ever happened.

Jackie: Did he talk funny like you? I'm teasing.

Alan: I don't know but I'll tell you, listen to this little story. I had come down from Inverness in Scotland down to Sterling this morning, that one morning, and had brought a girlfriend down with me. I got off in Sterling and a woman shouted my name and she said Alan and I said who is this woman? She obviously knows me and then she said Alan and then I still stood there with a puzzled expression and she said, Alan Watson. I thought well she's so darn close she must obviously know me somehow and it turned out she was the next door neighbor of this guy called Alan Watson, who was married that lived next door to her and had just left that morning on a trip up to Inverness. I had just come down from Inverness.

Jackie: And she saw you there with another woman.

Alan: Yes and she would not believe – I mean she still wouldn't believe me and she came right up to me too and she still thought I was this other guy.

Jackie: And he did talk funny like you then?

Alan: I guess he must have.

Jackie: Well, he was from Scotland.

Alan: That was weird, though, but that did happen. It was the oddest thing.

Jackie: Yes, especially so close to home. Well, I was reading an item today about again this real ID and some woman wrote I think a doctor but they're talking that this – see, I went through my files, Alan, and this was from last year in October and it had something to do with one of their intelligence bills they had passed. This article told about the national ID that buried in that that was passed last October, but that's where all this biometrics and things. Because see, I haven't seen anything about it in his Conference Report that I wrote. Well of course, the thing is they have given the Homeland Security the authority to add any requirements that he wants to and you know there's something in this thing about building a wall or something in San Diego for illegal aliens to stop them. I don't know what it's all about but it's something about building a barrier 17 miles or something and the Homeland Security Czar has total authority over this too; and in the process he has the right, the authority, to just bypass any laws that are in force whatsoever. There's got to be a lot more to this than I am reading in this report.

Alan: It is a totalitarian position this man holds. He has all rights to do everything he wants basically.

Jackie: I want to remind our listeners of this. The *New York Times* featured, this was not long after 9/11 when they came out with the restructuring, you can read that in the Homeland Security section by the way. What do they call it? The 21st Century what – the plans for restructuring? Anyway, the New York Times did like a graph. Not a graph, a flowchart like if you're doing a family tree. What do they call that?

Alan: Genealogy.

Jackie: Okay, but this is the U.S. government and what they showed the pecking order. They showed the president. Underneath the president they showed the Homeland Security Czar. Underneath that, a big line, there was FEMA and underneath FEMA there was every single department and office in the U.S. government. So the Homeland Security Czar would have authority over the FEMA director and of course the puppet president would do whatever he does. But the thing is, where they showed the U.S. Congress was up in the top left corner of this thing on the page and it wasn't connected to any feature at all, not one part of the structure of the U.S. government.

Tell our listeners about your books.

Alan: What I've put in these books, the first two are basically a sort of gestalt type of education into all that's happening around you, which you don't really see in a sense. You see them on an exoteric level. I show you the esoteric and it helps to get the reader to participate in what he's reading because you'll find that certain cogs in your brain start to mesh together and start making sense of what's really going on. The third one goes into the religions, what was behind the religions. [See www.cuttingthroughthematrix.com for ordering information.] You'll find the same esoteric story is contained within every major religion known to the high priests in every major religion, whether it was Judaism, Brahmanism, whatever. It's all the same at the top and of course the world has been run, as they say in the Kabbalah and other major books out there, for 6,000 years with the Great Work as they call it commencing around 4,000 BC. The Great Work was to take over the world and perfect that which was left imperfect, and by that, they mean perfecting wild nature into nature which they can control through science and ultimately restructuring man, rebuilding man and woman in the way that the scientists deem fit for their purpose and that's what's called the Great Work. Of course, as we all know with the talk of brain implants, which they do have ready to go, and cybernetics to create people for special jobs, various tasks and so on, and actually cloning thrown in there, you can see that that's where they've been heading for all this time. The complete reshaping of the world in which we live through the understanding of nature or science and the rebuilding of human type specialized beings, which the elite will deem necessary for the elites' survival.

If you go into Charles Galton Darwin's book (the grandson of Charles Darwin), he wrote a book in the 1950's called "*The Next Million Years*" and he said there was simply too many people from the working class types, the lower classes as he called them, and they wouldn't be necessary in the future which science had already mapped out; so he said they had to start eliminating the lower gene pools which they didn't need and the rest would be altered for specialized jobs to serve the elite. He himself of course believes he was one of them; and he said, we the elite will not be altered ourselves because we are steering the ship, we are guiding the ship and we need our survival capabilities in order to take the world where we want it to go, whereas the rest of the people, the workers, will not need that ability in their brain, that part of the brain that gives you your survival capabilities, because the State will be taking care of all of their

problems for them. Of course in a socialized system, which is almost worldwide today, you'll find that most of your problems – actually most of your decision making is already taken care of by governmental departments and what you're left with is sort of a narrow avenue where you can still use self-will and make your own decisions. The rest of them are really made for you and in fact you're born into their system where debt, the owing of debt, the paying of debt, all of this stuff has already been done by previous generations. According to Jefferson, and the Old Testament, anyone born into a debt is therefore a slave. Charles Galton Darwin in his book *"The Next Million Years"* actually said that. He said, *"every type of system in this civilization has been based on slavery and we are simply making a more perfect form of slavery."*

It isn't that your system is changing. The fact is: it was never your system. You were simply born into a part of it you got used to and the true owners are simply upgrading their system to the next phase. I go through this in my writings and I quote other authors too who were part of the same structure and what you find is that pretty well every major event in your lifetime that's happened to any country in the world, you'll find that these major events were planned long before you were born. They were discussed by very high-level groups of very wealthy people and you're simply living the script. It's no accident that today into this new millennium we kicked it off really with a completely different structure of totalitarianism coming in, in order to ram through the "scientific socialism" as they call it down our throats under the guise of terrorism.

Jackie: I'm back here, Alan. Did you want to continue with your train of thought there?

Alan: I pretty well came to it. I was telling the people that all the major things that are happening now and have been through their lifetime were actually planned.

[CALL]

Jackie: Well, I'll tell you what you said today that you would like to ask Alan, because you are not a stupid person as we both know, but you've been uninformed and you said that you would like for him to give you maybe – for the person who is just waking up. How did you put that, for the average Joe?

Tim: For the blue-collar guy.

Jackie: The blue-collar guy. You ask the question, Tim.

Tim: I think my question was, Alan, what are the top five things that you would tell a regular old blue-collar person who's just starting to wake up? What would you want them to know?

Jackie: Okay, Tim, the way we're set up here you have to listen off air, honey. Off the phone.

Tim: I'm on internet because I couldn't make out WWCR.

Jackie: Okay cool. Well, you'll be able to hear his answer. Check it and see.

Tim: I'll try tuning it up and see what happens.

Alan: Well, the first thing he's got to know is that if you've classified yourself as blue-collar, you've already put yourself in a category. Everyone puts themselves into a pre-made category in the system because the entire system is fake. There's nothing natural in the system.

Jackie: Would you repeat that again in case Tim wasn't able to hear it yet?

Alan: The first thing is not to put yourself into a category, whether it's blue-collar, white-collar or whatever.

Jackie: In other words, don't label yourself.

Alan: Yes, because that's what they want you to do is have a certain impression of who you are and that's all that you are and here you are in this level, and of course that keeps you submissive really to the system and to the ones who actually run the system and puts you in an inferior position. By rights, everyone who's born technically is a sovereign unless they give it away and you give it away unknowingly through the labels that you allow to be put on yourself.

Jackie: In other words, calling ourselves a democrat, a republican, a conservative, a liberal, a this, a that.

Alan: Left right, whatever.

Jackie: Left, right.

Alan: Up, down.

Jackie: Okay, thanks. That's wonderful.

Alan: That's the first part of it. The second part is that when a person wakes up to the beginnings of it all, they think that the system that they're used to has been taken over. In reality the system they were born in was created for them by the elite and it had a purpose to serve and the same elite are simply upgrading their system to the next part and you're not comfortable with it because you're just simply not used to it, because this system has been fake from the beginning. It's all based on money and a form of slavery, which, with the use of money, is more hidden. It's sophisticated, as Charles Galton Darwin said, but when you end up paying 40 percent or more of your earnings back in taxes openly and hidden taxes and property taxes, you are in fact simply a slave who is feeding himself, clothing himself and making sure he can get to work. Whereas in the old days they had slave masters who had to throw the clothes at you and once in a while a pair of shoes and so on. Therefore, it's a more sophisticated form of slavery and we have to ask ourselves if that's why we're here, to serve?

Jackie: In other words, the whole like American dream I could relate this to myself that it isn't – the dream was given to us and the system that we've been living in, as you said, it's a system that has – it's a controlled system in other words?

Alan: Totally.

Jackie: Totally controlled in every aspect?

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: In entertainment; in fashion; in religion; in education; and history and everything that we ever thought we knew.

Alan: That's right and it also alters what you think of as purpose—purpose in life—because really you're confined to a very narrow channel, as far as what you think are free choices, because all the other choices really have been made for you before you were even born. The system is already in effect. The debt system is already there. You're born into owing a debt that you did not incur and that's how the slavery system works in the Old Testament. If the debtor who was in bondage to pay off a debt had children while he was still in debt, then those children then belonged to the slave master as well. That's traditional. That is traditional and so as Jefferson said, "*if a generation is born owing a debt incurred by a previous generation then those children are actually slaves.*" This is well understood by the ones at the top.

Jackie: And you know that's a tough pill to swallow and people who've listened to the broadcasts with you for a long time they've got it or they're beginning to get it. They're in a stage of getting it. We all are but I know for myself when we first were – well, when you and I talked for about six months before you even came on the air with us and you've been coming on the air off and on since then, but when I finally got it that everything that we thought we knew was a lie and all of this wonderful American dream. This is the greatest country in the world. We're free. We have a Constitution et cetera, et cetera; it was tough, Alan, and I went through a period of disorientation that was incredible where

everything looked foreign to me. It was almost as though I were in another world or something, and so I want to say this to Tim and to any of our listeners who are fairly new and if you don't have, if you haven't ordered, Alan's books, I'll tell you what folks, it will take you a long way into what we've been talking about over the past several years.

Alan: It's interesting too because the third thing you'll find is that you go through a death, a form of dying, and you go through all the process of it when you find out that democracy is a big lie and that you really have no say in anything because everything has been decided by people you'll never meet or even know of. You go through the same stages of depression and so on as any other death as you let go of the old and begin to see what's really there, so that's probably the third thing that happens.

The fourth thing to do, I would definitely say, is to get a hold of some old books by people like Bertrand Russell who worked for the establishment that planned the future because the world is just one big business plan.

Jackie: And this would be the more recent past?

Alan: Yes. He wrote a book to do with education and how the conditioning process would be worked on the minds of the young and in such a fashion that the parental input would be null and void because the indoctrination from kindergarten onwards would be introduced in a very scientific way and it would really take hold of in the minds of the children, so that when they went home at night, no matter what the parents said, the children would take the indoctrination from the school as *a priori* in their dealing with things. That book he put out back in the early 1900's from his own experimental schools that he was given permission to set up in Britain is called "***Education and the Good Life***." That was the title of it and the other one he wrote was "***The Roads to Freedom***," and in both of those books he goes through the whole future. We've actually seen it occur since then and he was part of the planning committee for British Royalty and nobility. He's Lord Bertrand Russell and he saw nothing wrong in the small elite, the intellectual elite and the scientific elite having the right to dominate the world and all the people in it.

Jackie: What would the title of that book mean to him ***The Roads to Freedom***? Freedom from what?

Alan: They've always been terrified of the masses. That's why you have such incredible amounts of entertainment and hobbies and sports and so on to keep everyone occupied and to get rid of any angry tendencies that can be played out on a field. They've always been terrified of the people actually truly being awake and seeing what was really going on, so they've always been terrified of the masses and quite rightly so; because if the masses could understand what's been happening to them and what is happening to them today, I wouldn't like to be in the shoes of any of the elite.

Jackie: And they wouldn't like to be in their shoes either, would they?

Alan: That's correct and that's why they're spraying the skies. They're killing off people. They've gone too far to turn back now. They can't come out and admit what they've been doing, but the signs are all around us – apparently even the UN has come out and admitted that the leading cause of death now is bronchial problems and pneumonia. They know what they're doing and they can't come out on any media and tell you this now. They've gone too far. The sperm count in the West is down by 75 percent. In other words, men are three quarter sterile from what they were in 1950 and it's about time the UN comes out next month and tells us the next statistic because they do it every year. Their plan is working and now of course with the next phase they plan – Bertrand Russell goes into this whole thing from the early 1900's, that they would create different types of humans for specialized work and he goes into it in a book called "***The Impact of Science on Society***." He outlines all of this cybernetic type genetic manipulation and the need to eradicate again the part of your brain (for the masses, that is) which leads to your survival capabilities. It's your survival capabilities they're worried about. If they were working, you would know what's happening to those around you and yourself.

Jackie: What part of the brain are we talking about?

Alan: Basically it's the part where all your intuition is based.

Jackie: Is that the right side?

Alan: It connects with them but it really is – they call it the primitive part. I mean all animals should have that. All wild animals have it because they can sense what's going on and it allows them to survive.

Jackie: But you said one time that for example and I always forget whether it's the left or right side. One side is logic, knowledge et cetera, and the other side is creativity, intuition. Which side is which?

Alan: The right is emotion and so on.

Jackie: The right is right. Well I could remember that then.

Alan: But all parts of your brain are still connected to that part which is your basic survival center and that should connect with both so that both sides can go into action and save your life. However, if you notice today, people are so passive and nothing is bothering them really, most people, and they don't even complain about the cost of gasoline; and when you see dictatorial measures taken to take away all rights and freedoms, really amongst the majority of the public, there's no real problem with it. Well, that's not natural you see. Plato went into that over 2,400 years ago. He said that we domesticate animals to eradicate their wildness and their survival capabilities. That's what a domesticated animal is. It's placid and tame and it doesn't have the intuition of its impending doom, you might say, and of course that's what he suggested they actually do to people: Breed them the same way and breed out the aggressive tendencies which would allow them to be free. This is well understood. It's been discussed by many think tanks over the last 100 years or so and they're actually implementing it through scientific methods.

Jackie: I think it's important for our newer listeners when you say okay this has been implemented over the past 100 years. It is just another phase of a system that has – but it takes itself in cycles, it seems, Alan.

Alan: A long time ago the Egyptians had the diet of the slaves down to a very fine art. They knew exactly what to feed them, what not to feed them, to make them obedient, sluggish of thought but efficient enough to work. Not too fit and healthy so they could run off, so this has been tried by the Egyptians. The East India Company also used those techniques in its plantations. Malthus, who wrote the Treatise on population and population control, also wrote a book about feeding certain things to the people so they'd be sluggish of mind but very obedient.

Jackie: And so did Charles Galton Darwin.

Alan: The same thing. Of course, now we see that they've gone for the genetically modified food, which has taken over everything; and Monsanto, who is one of the biggest producers of the modified food, one of its subsidiary companies is called SEARLE Pharmaceuticals and they work with the parent company on the modified food. Now Searle Company is one of the main leaders in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. What on earth are specialists who normally make drugs (which tranquilize people) working with the food producers for? And I think the answer is pretty obvious to everybody.

Jackie: Who was it that said, one of the people in the U.S. government, that they would spray--

Alan: That was Rumsfeld.

Jackie: Rumsfeld. That they would actually spray a Prozac-like aerosol in the air if there was another terrorist attack. Is that what he said?

Alan: He was asked right after 9/11 and it was an American station, probably CNN, but they probably didn't show it in the states, there was part of it where a reporter asked him how are you going to deal with another strike in another city where there can be widespread panic throughout the whole city? And he said we have plenty of aerosolized Valium and Prozac which we can spray directly from the air which will calm the people down to such an extent they'll be kept out of a panic situation. When he said it, I thought well that's probably what they've been doing all along in the spraying, because if I was one of them and I wanted to bring the world through this incredible transition, where amongst the few choices left you can at least your own mate to breed with and they want to stop even that from occurring, and so if I was

going make the people of the future, I'd modify them just as much as they've modified the food. They call it "genetic enhancement"; if I was going to do all these massive changes, I would want the public to be tranquilized too. Of course, it makes perfect sense that's what they're doing.

Jackie: We have number five to do before we go off the air.

Alan: Well, number five is when and it comes to everyone is when you re-access yourself and who you are and where you stand in position with all those around you and you reshape all of your priorities, because they must obviously be re-categorized. Everyone I think goes through the same stages right up to there, where you have to decide what really is important to you as an individual with very limited choices really in life. Is it the material world that you're totally attached to? Or is there something else inside of you which will push you off in another direction or stand up and say no when the time comes for you? It's a decision time in other words you will come to. Most people will take the ID card, which is only a precursor to the chip which is implanted and it's already there. They've admitted that. Most people will take all of this hoping they can hang on to those material things, their house, vehicles and all this stuff, and it's a vain hope because these characters have said in all of their books that the world that they're creating with human habitat areas, there will be no private property. There will be no private property. There will be no private transportation allowed. That's on the UN website, by the way, under those habitat areas. Even though you think you're trying to save what you have, you have to accept the fact that the people who are running this world, even if you take the card and then take the chip, you're not going to be allowed to keep that stuff anyway.

Jackie: You know what? I realized that when I got involved in this when it hit me and I said – my awakening was the first Iraq war when they had Poppy Bush talking about the New World Order, a gentler kinder world that we're going to live in and the Iraq war which didn't make sense at all to me why we were there. When it hit me it was just like a two-by-four across my head and what I realized and there were people because you know I owned a business and it was quite a successful business, a small business but it did very well, and the talk about me was and this was even in towns around Springfield that I got the echoes of what was being said. Well, I heard she's really gone off the deep end and people – what I realized is if everybody was like me because the way I was then was – you know my girls were grown. I was doing my business and taking tap lessons and my oil painting and playing Trivial Pursuit on Friday nights, et cetera, et cetera, and I realized literally, like a light bulb, if everybody is like me, because I am a perfect example of the problem, that nobody is going to have anything. I won't have a business. Nobody will have a business and that was – because I began to neglect my business. I just never went there anymore. I had people working for me, Alan, that I didn't even know and by the time I sold it I sold it for a pittance of what it had been worth because I had neglected it so, but there wasn't anything more important to me anymore, but I realize that.

The time does fly. We had a good half hour. I'm glad Tim called because the questions that he asked I think and your number five, re-assess ourselves. What is our purpose? Why are we here and who are we? Know thyself basically is what it is. Alan, thank you.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Thank you so much for being with us tonight, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" (Solo)
May 30, 2005

Dialogue Copyrighted Alan Watt – May 30, 2005 (Exempting Music and Literary Quotes)

WWW.CUTTINGTHROUGHTHEMATRIX.COM

www.alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

Alan: Good evening ladies and gentlemen. This isn't Jackie. It's Alan in case you're wondering. I joked with Jackie earlier that maybe the spray is affecting everybody and we're getting too much hormonal treatment coming from the skies, but no, it's me Alan Watt. I'm standing in and today is the 30th of May 2005 and I think it's the end of the Memorial Day in the United States of America.

In Canada we had our version of the same thing a couple of weeks ago and it was rather sad to see all the footage from World War I and II and then the Korean War; excerpts which had never been shown to the public before because it would have been "bad for morale" as they say. What you see are battlefields just full of bodies from the First World War lying in formation as they went over the trenches just dropping in line. One row after another and no one could ever persuade me that the generals did not know how to fight this war and so they just continued for two or three years sending regiment after regiment up into machine-gun fire. This was definitely a population reduction program, which really worked very, very well for them. Every town and village across the lengths and breadth of Britain has these monuments with thousands of names on them of people that were often your ancestors just wiped out at the age of 17 and 18.

My grandfather went to World War I at the age of 15. He lied to get in. It's just incredible to watch the techniques used by the big powers to get us into battles and wars. They can lie to us so we think we know what we're fighting for, but we never really do. It's not until 50 years later or more that we find out what the real reasons of the wars were. What the real motives were? Who benefited from them? And of course the history of warfare goes back for many, many thousands of years using the same techniques and when money was first introduced by the Minoans who lived in the Aegean Sea, the Minoans are the precursors of the Phoenicians and very probably they were the same people simply using different names down through time. The Minoans live in beautiful island in the Aegean Sea. We know that because some of the remains of their buildings are still there and they had every room hand-painted in fresco art, which is still beautiful today. These Minoans owned the shipping lines of their day, the caravan routes across the Middle East and elsewhere. They owned basically the whole economy of the Old Ancient World and they lived the life of luxury in the Aegean Islands.

They also had connection to Egypt and we know that from the frescos which we can see on the walls, where the young boys' curls come down to the sides of their cheeks, which is a sign of youth, and the Egyptians used the same symbols for theirs and very probably they used the same artist to do their frescos. However, these Minoans left very little to us by knowledge except that apart from their luxurious lifestyles and the command of the trade routes, they also traded factory towns wherever they went. They would take over gradually through the introduction of money, which at that time was weighed and we can find the same weighing of money going back to Sumer. The same scales were used. The same weights and measures were used and these ancient merchant bankers literally were standardizing the weight and measure system across the Old Ancient World. When they took over a town or a village by the introduction of money and then the gradual lending of money, which led to interest, which then led to bankruptcy, they took over those little areas, put their own men in as tyrants and created factory towns, and then had everyone working producing things to pay off the debt; and this was going on 4,000 BC and probably longer.

We know for instance that the Egyptians traded with them. We also know that the people in the Levant areas traded with them and we know that they had an island of Bahrain, which that was their half way place where they brought in all of their goodies to sell. They could defend that little island and that way it was like a bank into itself, heavily defended.

Even the Sumerian tablets show us the island they had of Bahrain was called "Dilmun," heavily fortified and the people themselves in Sumer did not know where all the goods actually came from at that time, but it's thought they were actually being brought over from somewhere in India.

We're looking at a tremendous society in ancient times run by a small group of people who introduced money everywhere they went. They introduced debt systems wherever they went. They introduced gradually, through bankruptcy, slavery systems wherever they went and then we're given to reason as to why they disappeared. Their main religious symbol as far as we know was a battle axe and it's the battle axe of course we eventually see showing as the fasciae [fasces] of the Romans much, much later. However, in between that time and the Romans, they changed their name to Phoenicians and moved into that area which is now called the Holy Land and they ran their trading routes from that area.

We know that the Phoenicians did kill their first-born in times of trouble; they'd sacrifice their first-born children. Only the nobility did this and thousands and thousands of urns have been dug up, unearthed underneath the temples where they buried the remains of these burned children. It's quite fascinating to see the same symbology eventually go into the Old Testament because there's hints, lot of hints at old Jehovah demanding the first-born of every creature; and no matter how much it's been scrubbed and polished, we can still get traces of that thing happening within what we think of as the Hebrew people.

However, getting back to the money situation, the money was the key to pretty well all of the world's problems 5,000 BC and onwards. Without money you could not hire an army or train it or hold it and then send it off abroad to fight for maybe years, and so whoever created the money ruled the army. What we find is an ongoing succession of countries becoming empires by the introduction of money, living quite happily with slavery systems as part of their system and we see them attacking countries which did not use their money and would not allow the debt system to come in. They simply used countries they'd taken over to invade them and force it on the people and this went on as they built up empire after empire.

The Greek Empire, which preceded the Roman Empire, had a huge effect on the Ancient World. Alexander the Great – although he was Macedonian and the Macedonians, by the way, their language is directly descended from the Phoenician tongue. Alexander had been trained by Aristotle who'd been trained by Plato and then going back a whole bunch of trainers prior to that went back to Egypt, because these were the Egyptian mysteries which were being exported abroad. We find that Aristotle was sent out as a "fisher king" to train revolutionaries to take over more and more of the world. Everything that came out of Egypt always ended up with people (students) setting up elsewhere and causing revolutions. Revolutions being the key to the "*Great Work*," as they called it, of taking over the world and making everything one.

Aristotle also was married to one of these international bankers of his day. His wife was the niece of one of the biggest international bankers who lived in a so-called area of the Holy Land. He trained Alexander to be a warrior. He trained him in the mysteries and he trained him to lead men and he also trained him that he was a god, because in all the mystery religions when you work through them you end up finding out, my God, you're a god yourself. Alexander did what he was told and trained to do and he took over a good part of Asia and the Holy Land of course and Egypt as well, and he was heavily, heavily funded from the banks back in his own country and the banks of Greece. When he died he left a couple of his generals who started dynasties in the countries which had been taken over. Ptolemy ended up taking over Egypt and becoming a pharaoh, so the latter pharaohs were not Egyptian. They were actually Greek, right down to Cleopatra.

They had a tremendous import and export business in the Ancient World when the Greeks ran it and when eventually it became too hot for the Greeks, they simply (the elite) moved and created Rome. Even though we always think of the Romans as speaking the old Latin language, the elite of Rome through their entire empire era spoke Greek amongst themselves because they were descended from the elite of Greece who all claimed to be the descendents of gods. The Romans, of course, you'll find in any history book that the Rome Elite did exactly the same because they were the same people and they even dedicated temples to themselves while alive and the people could go and worship their statue there as an actual deity, a god.

Constantine, even after he'd officially accepted Christianity, he himself was a member of the Mithraic cult, which was a mystery religion, and others; and he in his lifetime after 365 AD he also set up a temple where people could go and worship his likeness, his deity. Christianity did not put an end to the mystery religion. It was still working in the open in 365 AD and afterwards.

The obelisks that you see in Egypt were a symbol – each one was a symbol for some aristocracy member having reached a great height in the mystery religions and the obelisk was a phallic symbol of Apotheosis, attaining godhood, having the power of a god; and it was always shown with the virile obelisk symbol and that could even be used for a female. Cleopatra had one for her and other Egyptian queens prior to her. You'll find these obelisks, these phallic symbols from Egypt, some of them were taken to Rome. One was set up in the circus. Constantine had his son go and fetch them, which is a great job in itself, and then of course in about the 1700's the pope of that day had it moved to St. Peters Square outside of the Vatican.

France also had one which they put outside their parliament building. Another one was taken and sent to London where it stands on the banks of the Thames faced by the four major banks that rule Britain. Another one was taken from Egypt and ended up in the park outside New York. It's still there and we wonder why would brand new countries send off to Egypt for obelisk symbols in an era of supposed Christianity; and what it tells you is that the mystery religion not only co-exists with Christianity, it claims to have created the religion of Christianity and it is behind it in fact. These obelisks were brought from a place which had an empire; a world empire of its time, Egypt, and placed around the world in other areas.

There was also one taken to Constantinople where Justinian ruled the Catholic Church at that time. The only new one which was built on any scale was the one to George Washington and we have to look at that very carefully because why in this supposed what we're told is all these Christians fighting for their new country and no king but Jesus et cetera, et cetera and the propaganda we read coming out and afterwards of that era – why would they erect an obelisk to George Washington? And the reason of course is that George Washington was a member not only of the British Royal families, as you can find from Burk's Peerage, the official Queen's genealogists, but most of the big figures that we know of that signed the Declaration of Independence were terribly High Masons, freemasons of that era.

In the modern Masonic books they boast about the fact that they've been behind revolutions, that they gave us the national and international education system and they do the planning for the future. Now obviously these aren't the little Masons on your street corner. These are the lower freemasons who think they know what they belong to, but in the words of Albert Pike, who was the high chutzpa of the Southern Jurisdiction, he was the Grand Master. He was actually called the Pope of Freemasonry. He said for the lower masons *"it's not necessary that they understand what the symbols mean. It's only that they think they understand,"* because freemasonry does not end at the 32nd and then the 33rd honorary degree. It goes way beyond that and there are much, much higher sects and then you get into the noble lineages, the knightly images, Aristocratic freemasonry where you now get into the real stuff of what's really going on. You'll find that these aristocracies and these nobilities can trace the lineages back for thousands and thousands of years and they only intermarry through the advice of the high priests who match them up genealogically with their wives so that they can maintain, as they say, *"the perfect breeding."*

In the newspapers over the last few years, they've been quite honest especially in the British newspapers to inform us who these presidents are and their running mates too, and generally you'll find that both of them are related to the royal families. John Kerry actually had more bloodline connections in the royal families of Europe than did George Bush and he has plenty enough. What we're looking at here are families who have been involved in huge business and banking going back for many, many thousands of years, right down into ancient Greece and even Egypt.

When we look at Prince Charles, he made the famous statement that he not only goes back to the lineage of David but he goes back to the days of Noah. Now supposedly these people are quite sane, so the newspapers tell us, and yet they come out with these statements without any qualification to the public and we let it pass, even though they say it with a straight face; but when you really do the digging, you'll find they're telling the truth. At least to the fact that they can trace their lineages back for thousands and thousands of years.

If you go back to the Minoans, the earliest merchant bankers who owned the shipping lines, the ships themselves and

the trading routes going all the way to China and then passing it on to the Phoenicians and then again the building up of the Grecian Empire, which then promoted it further and created a larger empire, then the Roman Empire which took over a good part of the world. What we're seeing is a step-by-step enlargement of empires until eventually they've got to where they are now, which is the final step towards world empire. The people who are up there in charge of all this have descendancies going all the way back to all the ancient famous people of ancient history. That is not a coincidence. It's impossible to be a coincidence. These people are literally specially bred through their mating up of their partners to do exactly what they're doing.

If we jump even further back to Plato of Greece who lived around 2,350 years ago, Plato laid out the agenda for world empire in a book called "***The Republic***" and if we give some background on Plato, he like all of the aristocracy claimed direct descendancy from the gods. He was trained in the Grecian mysteries. He then went off to do his studies like most of them did in Egypt and then he left to go to the Middle East, which is basically Jerusalem, and from then on from studying the mysteries there he then went to India and then completed his course there and came back to Greece, where he did exactly what all those before him had done. He started his own mystery school up where he recruited the youth and he taught the youth the methods of governance, of how to change the world, the direction they were to change the world in, the reasons for it and sometimes to create revolutions. He also talked in "***The Republic***" of this perfect world state to come, where "***The Guardian Class***," as he called it, which today we'd say were the aristocracy, most of whom we never hear about and see in public. These Guardian Classes have been here forever and Plato said that they would have complete and total rule over the perfect world state. He said they were specially bred for intellect. They were specially bred to have sensitivity – it was intellect but not softness, as he called it, meaning they would not be terribly forgiving; and then he likened it to the ways that animals have been bred already for thousands of years. He said, "*we can breed domesticated animals with certain traits.*" And he mentioned the dogs, different variety of dogs. Some were bred with other dogs to create vicious types for guard dogs. Some were bred for higher intelligence like the sheep dogs and so on. He said we can do the same with people.

Now when he said that, you also get the clue that the Guardian Class that he's talking about have also been bred for that position. They can be ruthless when required. They can use intelligence most certainly. They're cunning but they have enough congeniality to get on with each other as the Guardian Class. When you realize that priests even in the Christian era took over from the old mystery religion boys when it came to mating up kings and queens and rulers by the same technique of going through their genealogies for certain traits, then they could pretty well, as Plato said, like a good well-bred dog, he said you could actually breed the qualities into a person and their offspring that you wanted. Therefore, if you got someone who was a bit too weak or too kind, you would not let them be king, so you would breed them again and then get the perfect one, the one who was aggressive. The perfect type of Alexander for instance who would go and enjoy killing and slaughtering and yet still have a fairly high intellect. This is the Guardian Class that he was talking about.

He then went on to say there'll be a helper class around them who could be drawn from the lower classes, which he called "the ITS", the lower classes in his day were simply called "the ITS." You were a non-person. You were a thing. You were classed amongst the lowest animals and he talked about the need to breed them the same way for specialized tasks and specialized functions. If you wanted people to be miners, you would breed them small and squat and you'd match them up to wives that were the same. You would make sure that they had good health. They were strong and robust and could withstand the dampness in the mines and the conditions and they actually did that. They bred people the same way as you'd breed animals for specific tasks by mating them up.

In the world to come that he talks about, he said eventually no one will be allowed to marry in the IT class, the lower classes, without specialized permission, instead we shall selectively breed the types we need. And isn't it strange that here we are today where that science has been pushing so hard through genetic engineering to get to that very step?

I hear the bell and I believe we're going to take a break for a minute. I'll talk to you later after the break.

I think there is a truism that you can never take sponsorship from any company or corporation without some sort of, how do we say it – there's a compromise always made and most of those on shortwave today are heavily financed and backed by companies who sell various products, generally fear-based products which you buy in emergencies and so on, and that is their outlet is a fear-based station or program which cries horror and terror all the time. It's good for business

and people could do that, but Jackie has decided not to because there are more listener questions involved here. Is it right to make people so afraid and then have them buy your products out of fear? We should really think about these things and Jackie doesn't want to compromise what she has to say by bringing in a big partner.

If anyone wants to get in touch with me, I'm putting out three books which explain this ancient history right up to the present time. I explain how the societies have been involved in the creation of religions, all religions, and how they manage societies through mind control basically and that's what religion was always used for, still is.

Now we get back to what we were saying there about these amazing long, long genealogical lineages going back, all the way back to Sumer – which tells us obviously that Sumer was not the beginnings of civilization. It simply resumed that type, the system (I call it) of civilization from a previous civilization. We know that 6,000 BC and before, there were other trading groups called the Harappans who traded all the way from India and all through the Middle East. These Harappans whose cities they're still digging up lived very well. They were definitely traders, very wealthy. They had hot and cold running water going through their buildings. They lived better than many people of today live in fact and I think they simply transposed eventually into the Sumerian culture because when the Sumerians sprang up, they did not learn or evolve in their system. It was already established from all the different priesthoods who were also bureaucrats. They were specialized bureaucrats or priesthoods. They had a monied system and a weights and measures system. They had receipts which you could use at the local market and they'd bake it for you in clay in 15 minutes. They had a whole system of taxation, right to death taxes, in Sumer 5,000 BC. Nothing really has changed terribly in this system.

If we look at Charles Galton Darwin, who was the grandson of Charles Darwin, and this particular Darwin was a physicist working in England in the 1950's, in his book that he put out called "***The Next Million Years***," he goes through this system. He says quite openly and honestly, he said that every system in civilization—and that's the key. They're talking about their system, which is called "civilization"—every system has been based on a form of slavery and he said what we are creating now in the 1950's is a more perfect form of slavery, where the average person will be unaware that they are actually a slave. This was to be done so gradually and carefully and through various taxations et cetera and the burgeoning of bureaucracies that the public would slowly step-by-step simply accept it. They would never really think about it and once it was in place it's almost impossible for most people to actually go back and find out how all this started, it was so subtle and gradual. That's what they're talking about.

They took their basis for a slave system, in Charles Galton Darwin's book, he took it from the serfdom of England. Now England being England doesn't like to use the word slave so when the Normans took over in about 1266 they created a serfdom, which is a slave system for the inhabitants, and the serf was bought and sold with the land for hundreds of years afterwards. The serf technically owned nothing. The little farmhouse that he lived in was not his. It belonged to the lord, but he had to grow all of the lord's wheat or corn and he would be left with about 60 percent—in non-intensive farming, remember, 60 percent of his labor, his corn, was kept to himself and to feed his family and his helpers; 40 percent went to the lord, which he generally sold most of.

Now when you work out the taxation system today, it's quite amazing to find out that through direct taxation and hidden taxes the average Joe is paying 40 percent or more in taxes, so we are serfs and slaves, only we're better at it. We're self-maintained. The slave master doesn't have to throw us clothes or shoes or hire thugs to watch us. They simply train us that we're free and tell us that, and then we work ourselves and what's left we actually feed ourselves and clothe ourselves and buy vehicles to get to work; plus all the licenses and insurance it takes to do that. He was quite right that we are living in a more sophisticated form of slavery.

When we jump back again in time to Plato, because Plato out of all the mystery philosophers wrote much more about this system that was to come, he said outside of the Guardian Class the helping class would be consisting mainly of a military; a hereditary military. He said towards the end we will bring females into the military and eventually these females will breed with the soldiers and they will have an intergenerational army, who will know nothing except what they're taught in the military and they will be apart from civilization population. Of course, now we're getting to the end of the whole thing and we see that happening today, where they've already vanquished the differences between male and female. The women are emulating the males and of course we're finding more and more of these army people marrying each other and having offspring, who then become members of the military. They are training people and breeding them exactly the same way that Plato said they would.

Towards the end when they have the whole world system in place, Plato talked about the reductions of populations by various methods including disease to reduce the excess which would no longer be required. He said eventually they will have their utopia run by the Guardian Class who were technically a scientific elite and he called it "*The Natural Aristocracy*." The same term that you'll find that Thomas Jefferson used because he was an illuminati himself. They believed that they being the well-educated scientific types had the right to dominate those less intelligent or uneducated and run the world through scientific means; and that also meant running the people the same way, forbidding certain ones to breed, perhaps sterilizing others, and this is almost where we are at today. Almost all of the program has been implemented and Plato said eventually those who will be left (he's talking about the lower ITS, you might say) would simply live with a duty to serve the state. That will be your only function: a duty to serve the state.

From there we jump into the Rockefeller Foundation and all the other foundations and they're pouring out propaganda about the New World Order and what it's supposed to be and my goodness it's along the line of Plato. No excess population. You will not be born unless they have a job to put you into and they also talk about the specialization through breeding for specialized tasks. Now we're hearing that the future laborer is going to be a cyborg, part machine. They definitely will be unable to think for themselves because they will have chips installed which will be connected to regionalized computers, which will direct their work for them, and this is all pretty well out in the open for anyone who wants to look at it now. It's called "social Darwinism." It's the perfect society for the elite, where they don't have to use media, novels and nice stories to persuade us to go along a certain direction. They simply will have the right to make us go along in the direction they want and leading eventually of the annihilation of individualism. Individualism is their great enemy, that's why they want to destroy that part of the brain, as they've said in so many writings, that gives you your ability of being an individual, of even perceiving yourself amongst others as a distinct living entity. They want to destroy that through chemical means and various other means.

Arthur Koestler who worked for the United Nations on this very project of how to lobotomize that part of the brain which he called "primitive," but it's the part of the brain that gives you all of your individual survival capabilities. He said, "*how do we destroy this to get world peace?*" He said, "*should we put drugs in their water which will attack that part of the brain? Should we put it in the drinking supply or their food supply or he said spray them from the air?*" and my goodness, what do we find? They're doing all of them.

Inoculations of course were also mentioned because inoculations, just like biological warfare, they can target specific parts of the brain and literally burn them out. Now Charles Galton Darwin in his book again, "*The Next Million Years*," tells us that the elite themselves, the scientific elite, the natural aristocracy, will of course leave themselves unaffected. They will not be lobotomized he said because it will destroy the survival capabilities of anyone who is. Since they are the elite who will be guiding the planet he said we will need to retain all those faculties; and so those women and men who they have deemed to belong to the natural aristocracy, the super scientific elite, will remain unharmed. Of course, the food that they will be given won't be genetically modified as it's been given to everyone else today.

Now this might sound shocking to people and it is the bad news. Of course it is, because you have to look at the bad news to see what can be done about it, even for yourself, and that is the key to it. You can't start off a movement to try and save the world. You'll find most people don't really care or they're too far gone already with their inoculations and their lifestyle and their buying of the fast foods and so on and the cans of the modified stuff. You have to save yourself first of all so you can think more clearly and you must try and get those around you to do the same. People who can grow their own foods should be doing it, because when you see that Monsanto has a subsidiary company called Searle and Searle Company is a pharmaceutical company specializing for many, many years in psychotropic drugs for the psychiatric industry. Now when the two of them are working together to make your food, alarm bells should be going off and you say why would a company who specializes in various kinds of tranquilizers and anti-psychotic drugs be in bed with these other guys to make our food?

Now that's a simple basic question that everyone should ask and they should really know the answer before they ask it because it's obvious. Plants have grown drugs in the past. India thousands of years ago had a huge slave population who lived on Soma. The drug Soma produced by a plant. We're talking really about opium. Plants are famous for creating certain drugs. Now when Monsanto spends years swapping genes from various, various species of animals, insects and even humans to put them into these modern plants, coupled with a psychiatric producing firm or drug producing firm,

it's rather obvious that these modified foods are also producing certain drugs and these drugs are affecting people, who are losing memory. More and more people are losing short-term memory, of all ages. Therefore you have to keep yourself alive and in peak condition as possible by eating natural foods, which you have to grow yourself or get from someone that you know has natural seed. There are some companies out there, which I'm sure Jackie will tell you about when she comes back on the show as to where you can send for companies which sell natural seed – the seed that has not been altered, as far as anyone knows.

Canada found out five years ago by accident that the Canadian population were the test rats for the modified food and we got the news from England. It turned out that the government of Canada had entered (and they've admitted this too) secret deals with Monsanto to test the modified stuff on the Canadians. Now the Canadians here have a national healthcare system so all your healthcare goes into central databases in Ottawa, so they can see immediately what health effects are causing on the public. It's a great way of taking data you see on your experiment and since the government admitted finally under pressure that we've been eating this modified food for 10 years, and since governments always lie, you could probably stretch that to 20 years.

We see the effects around us. Those who are awake can see the sluggishness of the minds of Joe Average. It isn't their fault. You can't blame them. They've been inoculated with God knows what and we can't find out actually what they have been inoculated with. They're eating stuff that's scientifically designed to slow them down mentally. They're not reacting to anything really, such as the gas prices skyrocketing. You're looking at a population that's being tranquilized and then we find out all the spraying that's going on is adding to that. We are in the middle of a war and it's a war primarily of the mind. This is the last war. It's a war for the mind and when the mind goes, any other war is gone. Forget it. The war for your spirit or anything else goes with it. Therefore I'd advise those who can start a regime of healthy eating for themselves by finding out who is selling organic foods, real organic foods, to go out and do it and start it because you cannot waste time on this. When your mind goes you go.

Now this has been a rush in this hour to put out so much, but the point was a system was developed and put into operation; a plan was hatched thousands of years ago to take over the world. The rabbis claim it was about 4 - 4,500 BC that this "great plan" came down, as they called it, and was set into motion. The Greeks said the same thing and therefore the reference to Prometheus is a symbol of this great light or plan coming down to the high initiates who had put it into motion; and they hoped to have it all in place by what they called the Age of Aquarius, which we are now entering into now. The Age of Aquarius they said for the people it would be a sign of peace, love and understanding. Of course, the elites knew it for its deeper meaning, which is: as Aquarius throws out the old water from his bowl, it's the sea of life he's talking about. It's the gene pool and of course the old man gets thrown out as they bring in the new. That's what it really means and we are living at that time when we're about to embark upon the next phase, which can be introduced very easily, they're ready to do it, of enhancing genes as they say and then giving us a completely cloned human being – who they will say is much superior intellectually and otherwise.

They are creating what the Christians would call "the anti-Christ" you might say, someone who believes he's god-like and he certainly will have an incredible intelligence. He'll be charming enough to fool most people and because the media will build them up to this stardom status, the public will believe that they should follow this guy, this guy has got all the answers, but there won't be just one of them. There will be many of them and unfortunately the public generally fall for the massive propaganda when they create this type of "superman" you might call it, so be aware that this is all underway. World meetings have been held over many years about this very time that we're living in and the strategies were all laid down. Thousands of think tanks work on them all the time and we are about to see it come into effect and we are about to take the brunt and we are the ones who have to be able to speak out and inform those who are uninformed as to what's really going on; so it's not all black or hopeless. There are people out there who do understand what must be said openly and we must also accept there will be a backlash against anyone who can put over their knowledge to those who have none. This will definitely come.

That's almost where we have to conclude tonight, I think, because we're up against the bell. Tomorrow night Jackie will be back with, you refreshed I'm sure, and we'll take it from there. Thanks for listening tonight and once again my name is Alan Watt and I thank you very much for listening. Good night, folks.

(Transcribed by Linda)

October 4th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenkness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Today is Tuesday and it is the 4th of October in the year 2005. ...And tonight, we have a guest. Alan Watt is with us. I called Alan today. I was thinking that probably tomorrow night would be our last, and we could not end this broadcast without having Alan Watt back one time, at least one time with us, because regardless of the some times that he and I had our differences. We don't always agree on everything. None of us ever do. But there can be nothing that could diminish the information and the time and the love that Alan has given. And because it is love. It is done out of love. His mission in his heart is to enlighten and awaken as many people as possible. In every single broadcast we've done, Alan has done it on his dime from Canada. And truly, he's brought us out of the Dark Ages. He's brought us out of the forest, so that we get a chance to see the trees a little bit. So, I've invited Alan to be here with us tonight. And Alan, thanks for being here.

Alan: Yeah, it's a pleasure. ...And I do have three books for sale, going through the history, including some of the ancient, ancient history of this system. And I go through it in volumes 1, 2, and 3. I tie it in with the money system, present and past, going back thousands of years. And the agenda is all there basically. And also, if anyone wants one or all of these books [see ordering information on transcript].

Jackie: ...Alan, so we have little time left to share whatever it is that you would like to share with our listeners. I've got three days next week. I have some thoughts in mind, that I would like to do. But, this is, tonight is yours.

Alan: Well, I think really, for those that understand that there's nothing new in this system, they're simply upgrading their system, that's what we live in. It's their system. It's not ours. So there's no real reason to suddenly panic. Those things which we're afraid of are generally change. And what we don't realize, is, as I say, they're changing from that to which we're familiar, which we think is our way of living. But really, even that lifestyle was given to us as

well. Our routines were given to us. Our training at school for certain jobs and so on. Even marriage, pensions, retirement, everything. That was all part of their old system, and we're post-industrial now, so they're upgrading it to the next step. When you realize this has been going on for thousands of years, step by step, including the wars and the reasons for the wars, and the money men behind it always, you know, then you realize nothing has really changed. The techniques they're using are the same. They have incredible sciences at work, because they never allow the general public to have up-to-date knowledge of what they really have at any time, you know. And they're so far ahead of what you'd even imagine as science fiction, that's how they maintain their power. I have to laugh in a sense, when I watch the troops going into different countries, and sure enough, you'll always see a new style of rifle, or the latest model this, or whatever, or the latest stealth bomber. And yet, all this stuff is obsolete, and it was obsolete before the second World War.

Jackie: Like you were saying, earlier today, when we talked, they're carrying the guns and heavy, heavy bullets, and using gunpowder that's been around forever.

Alan: Yeah. And so really, this is to make us believe, you see, that this is the latest, and that's what they have, but all of that stuff is obsolete. It's us that must be kept in the dark, you see. It's one reality for the general population, another one for the CIA, and another one for the boys above them. There are always three realities on the go at the same time. It's almost like three computer programs running independently, all fed the same data, but the second level is fed more and the third level is fed even more. So, that's how our reality is. And we do know, we all know what's coming down. The changes are not hidden.

Jackie: We just don't know how they're going to pull it off, Alan. For example, you know, 9/11. And then, you know, they have geared us to expect another "terrorist attack" and then they, it's a "natural disaster". And last, this past week, the Discovery Channel has been evidently playing, and they played it more than once, this is a three hour long thing called 'Super-Volcano'. And it's all about Yellowstone, and how it's about ready to blow. I've been reading articles about this for quite a while, you know, from the internet. But they've already said that if this happens, it will disrupt the economy of the entire world. So, you know, Katrina, first 9/11, then Katrina and Rita, and now they're, now, see, they're evidently, this is a big thing to prepare people. And then, maybe they'll surprise everybody and have a terrorist attack, again. See. Because, that's basically what people, and isn't it telling that they can get us into that mode, where we're actually expecting.

Alan: Well, that's what it's about.

Jackie: Because they said it, yeah, it's going to happen. We don't know.

Alan: We're being trained.

Jackie: We don't know when or where, but we do know it is going to. It's only a matter of time, and it's going to be much worse than 9/11.

Alan: That's right. And so, see, they're the shepherds, and again, we're the sheep. And for the last century or so, we've all been led into the same pasture everyday and we graze, and then they drive us back. But now we're getting driven into another pasture, you see. So, we're being trained to go into the next pasture.

Jackie: And we say the prayers. The Lord is my Shepherd, he leadeth me into green pastures, he restoreth, my cup runneth over, your rod and your staff comforts me. And, you know what, Alan, I was thinking of this a couple of days ago. What in the world is the rod? The staff, that you said is for the sheep, because they're so stupid, that if they get into a corner, they don't have sense enough to back out. So, they use the crook there to pull them out. What is the rod for? Is it to whack them with?

Alan: That's right. That's what law is based on. If you ask any, anyone who's into the law system, the legal system, and government too, all laws are put out there with intimidation. That's how people obey. It's mainly through intimidation. And for the few who won't be intimidated, they will actually use force.

Jackie: Yeah, so we say a prayer, and say thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.

Alan: Well, that's for the abused victim, who loves their abuser.

Jackie: Yes. And I'm glad. Thank you for really bringing that into my mind, because we do have new listeners. And sometimes it's something, certain things bear repeating. This is not to in any way invalidate or denigrate Jesus. But what they gave us, that he is the Shepherd. They say that he, excuse me, I'm having trouble spitting this out, obviously. He is quoted as talking about his lost sheep of Israel, and all that stuff, and I remember a long time ago, you said, I don't think he ever said that. Because the sheep is the stupidest animal around. And he wouldn't have called people sheep.

Alan: Yeah, and it's only, I mean, sheep are domesticated animals. They're not free animals, they're domesticated. They're specially bred to be domesticated.

Jackie: And sheered.

Alan: And that's their function, is to supply their master with wool and meat. That's it. There's no other purpose for them.

Jackie: And then taking it back further, and of course, this is all stuff that you've already shared with us, but these are things that we would of, I would have never thought about. Not even knowing it, or not noticing it, the pictures of the ancient...

Alan: Pharaohs.

Jackie: The pharaohs with the staff in their hand, the crook.

Alan: Yeah, the crossed arms with, it looks like a little candy cane crook, because it's a symbolic crook. It's not the long one. But that's what it represents. You know the kind you hang on Christmas trees?

Jackie: Oh, yes. Oh, I've done that a lot.

Alan: That sort of. So, he holds the short one in one hand, and his arms are crossed, because he's an illumined man, and the crossed arms mean the illumined man. And he is the sun, in fact. And in the other one, he has the club, basically. And sure, that's the whole idea. You intimidate with threat of force, and if that doesn't work, you actually use force. And nothing has changed in the system, since that time.

Jackie: So, we see that the religions have so indoctrinated us, that we actually thank our keepers for the abuse that we get, in a sense. We're not praying to them, of course, but, I remember, Alan, you were talking about the word, repent. Am I taking us on a track that you wanted to say something else?

Alan: No, carry on. I've got a train just passing by, so it's hard to hear.

Jackie: Well, I remember you talking at one time about the word re-pent, and pent up, and how they used to pen them, and would you share that with our listeners, who didn't hear that explanation.

Alan: Could you speak up again?

Jackie: Yeah, when you were, this was a long time ago, when you were talking about the word, repent. Is the train gone?

Alan: It's just gone now, okay. The word was what?

Jackie: The word was repent. And about pent up and how they pent them up. Would you share that with our

listeners that didn't hear?

Alan: Well, the ancients loved hunting, and the modern ones still do. A lot of these big boys that we see behind the scenes, that appear, they love to go off to different countries and hunt. And in ancient times, even in Greek times, they'd often go along the coastline in boats, and they would get little peninsulas for instance, and they'd come in, like a five-pointed star, and work their way inwards, and they used nets to catch the people, and net them, basically. And those people became slaves. But that was a form of sport. And, of course, the pent is from the 5, number 5, the pent angle. And that's where it really comes from, you know. So, when we're repenting, we're actually in a sense acquiescing to become slaves once more, you know. Willing slaves. But it's nothing new. What amazed me, even looking at Sumer, and some of the major cities in Sumer were obviously bureaucratic, because they had no fields around them, so all the foodstuffs and so on came into them, but the frescoes on the walls were fascinating, because they showed you these young people, obviously very healthy and happy, and obviously nobility too, with hawks. You know they have the hawks on the wrist? And then you'd also see them on horseback, going after different animals and deer and so on.

Jackie: Is a hawk the same thing as a falcon?

Alan: Yeah, it's a type of hawk for sport. And they had falconers even in the Middle Ages. The Normans brought that into England with them. And up until the 1800s, 1900s, that was still a popular sport with the nobility. So, you find the same MOs all down through history with the nobility that was there 5,000 BC, and of course, the Egyptian nobility were exactly the same. And if you look into the merchant banker class who lived in the Aegean Islands, and the historians give them the name, the Minoans, they also had exactly the same frescoes painted on their walls, with the hunting scenes and the sports and the falcons, and so on. So, then we see it, as I say, coming into Europe in the Middle Ages, with this Norman class, who took over, and still basically run the world yet, you know. They were a knighted nobility. And if you notice, even all your top United States famous people, like Kissinger and so on, Schwartzkopf, in fact, even the mayor of New York, after 9/11, they all went over to the Queen, and the Queen knighted them all. So, this is very important to them to be knighted, in England, by the Queen. Because, we're dealing here with a religion that predates Christianity and most other religions, and it goes back to at least, at least 5000BC, that we've dug up so far, and no doubt, there's much, much more of it to go on beyond that.

So, if we go into the histories of other countries, like India, they go back into millions of years. And they claim that this type of thing has been going on for millions of years. And I wouldn't be surprised in the least, because the techniques of controlling the minds of whole countries are so perfect, and they always have been so perfect, that this was not a new science that they were picking up as they went along. They knew it from at least Sumer onwards, how to take over countries, how to introduce this thing called money, how to get people to marry young, to be a working class, who would then produce their goods, because these bankers were also the merchant class, and they owned the ships and the trading routes. So, they owned the whole system. It was a materialistic system, based on money. And once you have money, you can get a standing army. Without money, you can't keep a standing army together. Once you have it, you send it off into the rural areas, and you conquer the peoples. And that is our history of the world. And right now, in fact, the US is finishing off the last part, the last few countries, who haven't joined the World Bank and this system they call democracy, which has various definitions, if you look at it, you know. Actually, the definition of democracy is pretty well the same as the definition of Communism. By the Royal Institute of International Affairs' own words, going back to the 1920s, and even earlier, when Cecil Rhodes was on the go, and then Milner, Lord Milner took over from Cecil Rhodes to create a world empire. He defined democracy for the Royal Institute of International Affairs. The CFR is the American branch of it, of course. And he said the definition of democracy is a world where the individual is subject to the majority. In other words, individual free will is a negative thing, and it's unhealthy to the whole.

Jackie: But they refer to themselves as the majority, don't they?

Alan: Well, they themselves don't even classify themselves within that. They see themselves as a separate race almost, you know. We are just the people.

Jackie: Superhuman race.

Alan: Yes.

Jackie: We have to take a break here. And I'm going to request, I talked to one of our listeners today, and she said that the beginning of the broadcast last night was very clear, and then in her area, it just totally disintegrated, so she couldn't hear a word. And I would just request a couple of calls giving us a reception report, if you would. Folks, we'll be back, right after this.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: ...Okay, Alan. I missed our spiritual message this evening. And I had it laying right in front of me here. And I would like to do that before we continue. This is from Matthew 5, beginning at verse 14, Jesus said, "Ye are the light of the world. A city that's set on a hill cannot be hid, and neither do men light a candle and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick, and it gives light unto all that are in the house. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your father, which is in Heaven." Thanks, Alan.

Alan: I'd like to add to that little definition of democracy that Milner put out for this group actually that's running the world. When they defined it, they said, every individual, because they'll have certain rights, will also have a duty to serve the state. To serve the state. And that's very, very important, because it puts the state, this entity, in another category, apart from the people. And therefore the people do not create the state. The state basically becomes your rulers. And you serve them. And that's the definition that the current CFR branch of the Royal Institute of International Affairs uses today. And it's identical to the Communist definition.

Jackie: So, when they say the State, it takes people's minds off people.

Alan: It does.

Jackie: The state is an institution of some type, and forgetting that there's a hidden hand that controls those who are in the State, doing the dirty work.

Caller: Okay, Hello.

Jackie: Hello?

Caller: Okay, I can hear you a little bit. Yeah, I was going to say, you sound loud and clear, tonight. Very, very clear.

Jackie: Thank you, Storm. How about last night?

Caller: You know, a matter of fact, I just came in about ten minutes ago. Now, as far as last night, I didn't get last night, because I was out.

Jackie: Okay, okay, thanks, Storm.

Caller: I will tell you this, something strange, is that, I'll say this quickly. Early this morning, I was listening to Radio Netherlands. And at the very beginning of the broadcast, when they were talking about Turkey from the Netherlands, they came in very crystal clear for the first minute, and then approximately about 7:02 in the morning, Eastern time, that must be 11:02 UTC, okay, there was like a big fade in of distortion and interference, not jamming, but like an interference, almost like you would think it was the atmosphere. And all the sudden, about a half hour later around 11:30 or 11:27 UTC, that would be 7:27, UTC.

Jackie: Alright, hurry up, hurry up, Storm.

Caller: They started coming in again. And it's the same type of similar thing that occasionally I hear on your show.

But not tonight, and not that much last week.

Jackie: Okay. Thank you, Storm. Thank you.

Caller: I'm not sure whether that was the government or what. Maybe they want to keep out something with Turkey. I don't know what that was about but it did seem suspicious.

Jackie: Thanks, Storm. Okay, bye-bye.

Caller: Okay.

Jackie: Alright, thank you, Storm. I was curious about last night, Alan.

Alan: It's clear up here, too.

Jackie: Oh, that's good, that's real good. I'm glad to hear that.

Alan: But they're using, of course, their technology, their jamming technologies and so on, because once they have the next big panic, FEMA will be using that, across the country. We saw it used when they went into Yugoslavia, and Bosnia. They flew aircraft. It was on the television. They flew special aircraft across the country that jammed every radio station, and television station, and they could also, from the aircraft, play their own propaganda programs directly into everyone's television and radio.

Jackie: In other words, over-ride and interfere and intrude. Well, I understand that during Vietnam, the technology existed also, because my friend Mel worked in communications. And he said, they could clear a path. They could wipe out communications in any direction they wanted, so that they could send their own signal. That was Vietnam.

Alan: And so, especially, it's so easy to interfere with shortwave, because shortwave depends on the ionosphere, which in part bounces signals off the ionosphere, so they can actually really play havoc with shortwave.

(Phone Rings)

Jackie: Hi, you're on the air. Hello? You're on the air. Gosh. Okay, nobody there. Alright, folks, we'll forgo the phone calls, because there's just something. We'll just forgo the phone calls and thank you. I was just curious. Maybe, I can talk to somebody who was listening last night, somebody else, somebody not in Indiana, and maybe let me know. I was just curious. And I did not mean to interrupt this broadcast so many times. Today, when we were talking, Alan, as I mentioned to you, my thoughts are so much and so often on people, because on this broadcast we've talked about how important it is, if you can, get the heck out of the doggone cities. Etc. And, I do know that there are people, now, who are in cities, who really want to leave cities, and they don't have the means to do it. And, of course, the economy is getting worse by the hour, not by the day. And so, therefore, my heart goes out to them, and mostly that they aren't living in fear, and they aren't living in some type of a box, if you would, feeling "doomed" or "hopeless" because they can't get out of the city. Because, hell, rural cleansing is going on right now, under our noses. I don't know how much time we have left, in the country. I wondered about rural cleansing, and how are they going to move people out of the country. Well, our energy costs are just going up, just horrendously. I had to go on budget for my heating gas bill, last year. And over the course of the year, it averaged out to \$191. Now, you've got a good five or six months there, where that bill is around \$40. (Phone rings) And, Hello, thank you, you're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, hello. Yeah, this is something that I wanted to ask Alan Watt, and then I was going to hang up.

Jackie: Okay, make it very short, Storm.

Caller: Okay, yes. You asked about how people are going to like leave the country, or whatever. I understand there's like some kind of detention centers around the country. What I was thinking is that, if they wanted to get

people in these detention centers to pull off this global New World order...

Jackie: They're doing it.

Caller: ...what they could do is have a nuclear blast where the radiation comes from the air.

Jackie: Storm, excuse me. I'm sorry, Alan. He wants to ask a question, but he just talks about what he thinks. Actually, they're doing it right now. All of those "evacuees," they're still living in those detention centers.

Alan: And they've done programs here in Canada. They've shown on television, a lot of, now, it could be to train us all, of course, which everything generally is. But they've interviewed lots of them who say they'll never go back there. And of course, that was one of the objectives, was taking them out. We also have no idea how many have been removed out of there, and I certainly do not believe the figures they tell us for the death rate. I think it was far higher.

Jackie: Oh, of course.

Alan: And they're really playing it down.

Jackie: Alan, how would they even know?

Alan: Oh, they would know. Oh, they'd know. In a place like that, there were so many people, especially in the poor areas, who were on welfare. They have records for everything, not just locally; they have back-up systems, probably all the way to the Feds. They know everyone, their numbers and so on, and who claims, who doesn't, and who's not claiming now. And believe you me, when FEMA moves people out, they don't just ask your first name. They get everything from you. So, they know how many they've moved out and how many have died.

Jackie: One of our listeners called me last night, and had run into a gal from New Orleans, and said that her home was totally safe. There was a tiny bit, evidently, of wind damage, maybe some shingles or something. And she was moved out of her house at gunpoint. And she doesn't know when she's going to be able to go back. They evidently claimed that they were going to let people start coming back, and then of course, Rita came along. Now, she still can't go back. She's staying with friends in Pennsylvania.

Alan: Well, even Bush himself in one of his first speeches said, it will be a minimum of three years before it's habitable again. And of course, I'm sure, just like the fire of London, Christopher Wren had the plans for the new, international London drawn up prior to 1666. They love three sixes there. And, luckily enough, along came the fire, and they could put his plans into motion. So I'm sure they had the same plans drawn up for the new city of New Orleans, a much smaller city, because the United Nations has said most of it will remain as wetlands, and that's been their spiel for the last few years. Before it all happened, a good part of that city would be called wetlands. The new city, I'm sure, will be a small one for the refinery guys, for the new refineries, which the taxpayers will build for Halliburton.

Jackie: And for the elite, only.

Alan: Yeah, and a few, you know, gambling casinos and things like that.

Jackie: Yeah, but I mean, for anybody who's living there, I believe at least at this point, that's their plan. And there have been articles. There was a Wall Street Journal article, I think it was, Old Line Families Plan the Rebuilding of New Orleans. And they've said, it's not going to be black and there's not going to be those suppressed people, either it's going to be white, or we're out of here. And they are already laying out their plans. Donald Trump had....

Alan: Oh, I'm sure all this was, as I say, designed before that hurricane hit.

Jackie: Well, think about it. This humongous building that Donald Trump is supposed to be building, that couldn't

have happened. They couldn't probably engineer and design a building like that in four weeks.

Alan: No, even the surveyors couldn't go over it in that time.

Jackie: Exactly. And then the mayor there, what the heck's his name. He's saying that real estate is real hot right now, in New Orleans. [Call] You're on the air.

Caller: Yeah, but what about if the people have guns?

Jackie: I'm sorry about that.

Alan: But that's the whole thing there.

Jackie: Well, they've taken the guns away from the people anyway.

Alan: They have been doing that down there. They showed that on the television here.

Jackie: Yes, they did.

Alan: They were going door to door. But that's standard.

Jackie: Did you know that there was a judge that put a hiatus or a stop, well at least ordered a stop on the confiscation of guns there? I've only got one article on it. It was a news article. And I don't know if they listened to that judge or not. It's been, there's not been a lot of news coming out of New Orleans lately.

Alan: No. Once FEMA took over, they did admit that all subsequent news coming out of there would be controlled by FEMA. So, it's almost impossible to get any truth out at all, at least the whole truth. So, that's the whole thing, with FEMA, it is all about containment and control. That's what it was set up to do. So, this is the first big exercise in containing and removing on mass, Americans. But it won't be the last one. It's interesting too, that the Hurricane came in, and there's a huge bridge going across the river there. The Pontchartrain, which is the French for the Bridge of Katherine, you know. And then, when you look where the hurricane came into Texas, you had, just south of Beaumont, you had SaRita, and I thought yeah, I guess we can always tell by the names they give them.

Jackie: Oh. Katherine, Katrina, and Rita. Please repeat that, Alan, right from the beginning.

Alan: The first hurricane, Katherine.

Jackie: Right, Katrina.

Alan: Or they called it Katerina, same thing. And it came in, and where it passed over was Pontchartrain, which in French means the Bridge of Katherine. They love bridges too, of course. But that's the Bridge of Katherine. And then, Rita came in just north of SaRita.

Jackie: Sarita?

Alan: SaRita, yeah. Just south of Beaumont, Texas. So, you knew it was going to hit Texas. So, the next big one I think is to be called Stanley, and we'll have to scour the map to see what state that is in, because I'm sure that's how they're doing it. Ha, ha, ha. They love to put it right in our faces.

Jackie: Oh, they do, don't they?

Alan: I'll give you a good example. Canada, because Canada is a member of the commonwealth, the British Commonwealth, it still has this strange system of having a Parliament, and a Governor General appointed by the Queen. And they just appointed a new Governor General, and they gave her a Coat of Arms. The Coat of Arms, by

the way, goes all the way back to Charlemagne, it was copied after that in fact. They swore her in, she's the 27th Governor General, they swore her in on the 27th of September. The number of days, right through the year, to the 27th of September was 270, and when they were swearing her in, the ceremony took 11 minutes, and they showed the clock outside the Parliament building, exactly at 11 minutes past 11. Well, 27, 2 and 7 is 9. And then you have the 11 after it. It's 911. They just keep showing this in our face all the time, you know. You couldn't make this stuff up, you know. But they made a new Coat of Arms for her, and the lineage on the Coat of Arms depicts the line of Charlemagne.

Jackie: What is Charlemagne?

Alan: It's the dynasty that supposedly came up through and eventually were appointed by the Catholic Church to force Christianity on the rest of Europe. So, he was the first officially Catholic appointed military leader and king. And, of course, the Knights Templars are heavily involved with Charlemagne and all this kind of stuff. But, yeah, he forced Christianity on behalf of Rome on the countries of Germany and France and a few other ones, at the point of the sword. And in behind him, came the money boys. In fact, Charlemagne, who was officially crowned by the Pope as the first Vatican sponsored king, Charlemagne set up his first bank, in what later was called Switzerland. And it's called the Bank of Zion. And the River next to it is still called the River Sion. So the Priory de Sion, which is one of the high Templar groups, and still based in France, connected with Switzerland, and they move money around the world, that's their job, and other stuff, goes back to Charlemagne. But it was interesting to see them making a coat of arms with the two bears and the five-pointed starfish of Charlemagne for this new Governor General. You know, plus all the mystic numbers they add into it. They do this all the time. There's a whole language involved, every day, and the people don't understand it, don't even realize it's going on. But that's how open they are.

Jackie: What do you know about this new Pope?

Alan: They haven't said too much about him. He was in the German Army during World War Two. There's different versions of what he did in the German army. What you'll find with most modern Popes for sure, is that they have to have the right lineage to get in there. That's the bottom line.

Jackie: I've received quite a few emails on this Pope, and I've put them in a file to read, and haven't read them. But if I'm not mistaken, I read that he was a Jew and became a Catholic.

Alan: It's possible. It's very possible. I think it was in the 8th century, the first Khazar was appointed, a Jew, was Leo the Red.

Jackie: Oh, yeah, the Khazar.

Alan: And even Ron Calli in the 1950s, Pope Ron Calli, he was Jewish. I mean, the Catholic Church is open to anybody that goes through the rituals, you know. And, to be honest, you see, all the religions were created by the same group, long ago. I don't care if it's Moslem or Christianity or Judaism, that's your trinity all connected, you see. They all have a common base somewhere, a common connections, but they've all been used for the same purpose, which is to exploit the people, make them subservient, and bring in a materialistic system based on money and conquering other countries with armies, up to the present phase, where they'll eventually blend them all in, back into an updated version, so the three will become one. That's the real mystic meaning of the Trinity, in High Freemasonry.

Jackie: You mean the three religions will become one. Oh, it is, isn't it becoming that.

Alan: And so that's the key of making things change, by using the laws of nature, you must create opposites. And so, opposing forces fight each other to create the Third Way, which is the outcome or the synthesis. And without at least one opposing force, no change will happen. So, if you have three opposing forces, all apparently fighting each other, but the boys at the top are all connected, it's the herd once again who are being trained into a new way of living. And that's your trinity, you know. If you want to move sheep, you use two sheepdogs, especially. One dog,

running at the pack, will make them move one way. However, if you don't want them to go in exactly that direction, you have another dog, just across the way, but when they both move diagonally towards those sheep, the sheep go in a straight line to where you want them to go. Which is the sheep pen. So, once again, you have a trinity formation.

Jackie: Repent.

Alan: Repent, yeah. So, every group who's fought each other, down through the centuries, has been used for completely different outcomes than the one they envisage at the time.

Jackie: Yes, that they envisioned.

Alan: So, we're dealing here with a very complex chess game, where the people don't even know that they're on the chessboard. And they can't see the hands that are moving them. But it really is a chess game, a very complex one.

Jackie: Okay, you know what. You were telling me today, and I wasn't on the internet at all today. But you were telling me that they have been holding meetings in Colorado, or excuse me, Texas, and it's a UN, and it has to do with water and septic systems.

Alan: They're going...

Jackie: Alan, we just got our one-minute warning. Alright. Would you like to come back tomorrow night?

Alan: Sure, yeah.

Jackie: Well, you know, okay. We'll do that. I've written this down. I would like to pick that up, tomorrow night, and folks, we will be back with you tomorrow. Thank you for being here. And Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: And ladies and gentlemen, my wish for you is peace and love, and I don't mean that in any way to be trite. I mean it with all of my heart. We'll see you tomorrow night. Good night. Good night, Alan.

Alan: Good Night.

Alan's Materials Available for Purchase and Ordering Information:

- | | | |
|---|----------------------------------|--|
| BOOKS "Cutting Through"
Volumes 1, 2, 3 | & "Waiting for the Miracle....." | Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." (Español) & "Esperando um Milagre....." (Português) |
| Ancient Religions and
CDs History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2
(1998-2000) | & | Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50
Hours per Disc) |
| DVDs "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME" | | |

October 5th, 2005
Alan Watt on
"Sweet Liberty" with Jackie Patru

cuttingthroughthematrix.com

alternate sites:

cuttingthroughthematrix.net , .us , .ca

alanwattcuttingthroughthematrix.ca

European site includes all audios & downloadable TRANSCRIPTS in European languages for print up:

alanwattsentientsentinel.eu

mirror site:

cuttingthrough.jenknness.com

Information for purchasing Alan's books, CDs, DVDs and DONATIONS:

Canada and America: PayPal, Cash, personal checks &
for the US, **INTERNATIONAL** *postal* money orders / for Canada, INTERNAL *postal* money orders
(America: Postal Money orders - Stress the **INTERNATIONAL** pink one, not the green internal one.)

Outside the Americas: PayPal, Cash, Western Union and Money Gram
(Money Gram is cheaper; even cheaper is a Money Gram check – in Canadian dollars:
mail via the postal services worldwide.)

PayPal Orders: USE THE [DONATE](#) BUTTON ON THE WEBSITE – AND –
Send a separate email along with the donation (list your order, name and address)

Click the link below for your location (ordering info):

[USA](#)

[Canada](#)

[Europe/Scandinavian](#)

[All Other Countries](#)

Jackie Patru: Good evening, ladies and gentlemen. Thank you for joining us tonight on Sweet Liberty. Sorry, once again, for that delay. I kept dialing in and I wasn't getting a ring. Nothing was happening. It's just kind of ridiculous. Thank you for being with us tonight. This is Wednesday, and it would be the 5th, yes the 5th of October in the year 2005. And for those of you who haven't been tuned in, I will just announce once again that as of next Wednesday, this broadcast will be going off the air. And it's a necessity, folks, because we have not been able to bring the airtime bill down, and it keeps ever growing, and ultimately, as I've mentioned, this debt is mine. And I am not in a financial position, actually, even to pay what this is. So, I just cannot let it go on any longer. And I want to thank each and every one of you who have supported this broadcast. And as I've said, I know that you've done as much as you can do. And tonight, our guest, once again is Alan Watt. And Alan, thanks for being here tonight.

Alan Watt: Yeah, it's a pleasure.

Jackie: Our spiritual message, I want to share this. We were talking last night, you were talking last night about the religions, and the religions of the world. And I had talked about this somewhat on Monday night, although I have heard from several people who said that after I made the announcement that I was going off the air, they weren't able to pick it up for whatever reason. Last night the reports were that the reception, shortwave reception was great. But this is about religion, in a sense, it's about faith. "Faith is a state of openness or trust. To have faith is like when you trust yourself to the water. You don't grab hold of the water, because if you do, you'll become stiff, you'll become tight, and you'll sink. You have to relax. And the attitude of faith is the very opposite of clinging and holding on. In other words, a person who is fanatic in matters of religion and clings to certain ideas about the nature of God and the universe becomes a person who has no faith at all. Instead, they're holding tight. But the attitude of faith is to let go, and become open to truth, whatever it might turn out to be." That was written by Alan Watts. W-A-T-T-S. It's titled the essential Alan Watts on faith. And our guest tonight is Alan Watt, not to be confused with the

author of this little statement. Lots of Watts around, aren't there, Alan?

Alan: There are a few, yeah.

Jackie: There are a few. I guess that's quite a common Scottish name, is it?

Alan: It's not too common, not too common.

Jackie: Okay, well. That is irrelevant. And last night, we were having a conversation, and I said, darn it, I wish we were having this conversation on the air. And you made a few notes of what you had been talking about, and I would like it if, I don't know where you'll begin with that, because our conversations do have a tendency to flow from one point to another. And then we get into something that is so relevant, and that is what happened last night, in the course of the conversation. Would you like to get started?

Alan: What exactly were we talking about?

Jackie: You said you were going to make notes, Alan.

Alan: I've got a whole pile of papers here.

Jackie: Okay, well, we were talking about people who, okay, where this started actually, we were talking about archeology. And I said, you know, that I had seen some, because we don't know when we get these reports that archaeologists have discovered this, and archaeologists have discovered that. We don't even know if that's true, because we find out that everything that we've been told for the most part is a lie. And I remembered somebody emailing me, and they were skulls, different really weird looking skulls, that were allegedly found dug up. And I remembered this one, and you had seen it too, and I asked you what you thought about it, and you said that you thought it could have been an engineered, a genetically engineered, because of the size of the brain cavity in it, etc. Remember that? Well, that's where it started. And you were talking about how people are bred for their psychological traits. And lacking certain emotions and certain, okay, can you pick that up?

Alan: You'll find evidence that the breeding of people for specific functions was perfectly understood, just by reading Plato's Republic. So, you're going back 2,300-odd years. And Plato of course, like all of the aristocracy of Greece, had been educated in Egypt. That's where they all went. And, so everything that he talked about in the Republic, came really from Egypt, which had already ruled the world for a few thousand years, the ancient world. And he goes into the methods of selective breeding for specific purposes.

Jackie: And we want to remember, excuse me, I just want to reiterate this for our listeners, that there were pharaohs, or maybe, I don't know if all of the pharaohs, but they were white, not Egyptian, and some even had red hair.

Alan: Yeah, and they've found the wigs, of course, in the tombs, that they wore, the black wigs, made from the native people's hair. And the males and the females of the aristocracy or nobility of Egypt and Sumer wore the black wigs.

Jackie: What do you think about Cleopatra? Was she one of them?

Alan: Well, Cleopatra was actually Greek. She came from the Ptolemy line, and of course Ptolemy was a General of Alexander, and he took over the reign of Egypt, and she was descended from the Ptolemies. So, yeah she was definitely white and from that type of class. But if you go back into this breeding program, Plato went through what they'd done with animals, just like today, if you want a domesticated dog for hunting, you know what kind to look at, the types of breeds. If you want one for a faithful pet, there's a whole variety for that, so they all have specific traits. And if you want a guard dog, you know what type to go for. And it's done by literally selectively breeding personality types together for size, strength and temperament, and that particular psychological trait that you're after. And Plato went through that. And he said, we can do exactly the same with people. For the working class, he said, you don't

want highly intelligent people, but you do want strength. So you want them short, squat, if you like, muscular. And he went through the methods of simply selecting a male and a female, and interbreeding them, and then, taking their children, and doing the same all over again, until you had the desired outcome. He said, if you want tall ones for picking apples, you make them, you simply select the tall ones and keep interbreeding them. But it's the same thing with psychological traits. That's why they went to such incredible lengths for genealogies for rulers and kings and queens. You want people who have psychopathic traits in so much that they cannot feel empathy for others. So, that part of the brain which is developed in most people, it gives us our sociability, and our empathy for others. You can actually breed that out of them by selective breeding.

Jackie: And yes, and that you said has to do with different areas of the brain.

Alan: They knew in fact in Ancient Egypt what parts of the brain affected the types of emotion, the areas for taste, smell, and hearing and so on. They had that all mapped out. In fact, one of the pharaohs wrote one of the first medical books, and detailed all of this. So, this is well understood that certain parts of the brain had to do with what we call gifts, like skills in mathematics and so on. So, they could, by picking a male and a female who had similar qualities, either increase that ability, or if they wanted to get rid of a particular quality, like empathy, you wouldn't want a soft ruler. You want someone who's hard and cruel if need be. So, you simply breed a male and a female of similar temperaments, and then the same thing with their offspring, and then the same thing again, until you have the desired type. So, when they talk about keeping genealogies of nobility down through the ages, they're not just talking about who their fathers or mothers were. They're also keeping track of the qualities that they possessed.

Jackie: To know who they wanted to breed with who.

Alan: For specific types of qualities. And for nobilities of course, and kings and queens, you'll find that they have all the temperaments of ego, typically psychopathic. They have tremendous ego, so they love to be praised. They love to have battles and so on, and come out on top. But they're never very smart. They're not what you would call terribly intelligent. So they in turn could be manipulated by the priesthoods that do all the selection, you see. And that's why kings and queens have all the advisors around them. They're supplied with the advisors just like today. It's no different today. The advisors to presidents and prime ministers are not elected by any public. We're never told where they're trained. And yet we know that they're all trained in the same global tactics, because they all know each other. They all push presidents and prime ministers to go along with the same agenda. So, someone appoints these particular people, and they're trained somewhere, but we are told very little about them or their background. But they're far more intelligent than the people that they advise.

Jackie: And they in turn are taking their directions from someone above them, yes?

Alan: Yes. In very high Freemasonry, way above your 33rd, they call these advisors the Grey Men. And the Grey Men, that pertains to the ones who are in touch with those of the Earth, the chess board, the black and the white strips or squares. So, they come to the world, the earthly world, and that's the black, basically, but they also go to the light, the one that directs the whole thing. So they're in between presidents and the real controllers. So, they're called Grey Men. Kissinger and the Brzezinskis and these guys, these are the Grey Men. They know a lot more than presidents do. And they're far more intelligent too.

Jackie: Getting back to those skulls, and then we'll come back to this. Some of them were very weird. And see, so when I looked at them, it was fascinating, intriguing, but I also knew that I didn't know if these actually were skulls that were dug up, or if somebody molded them out of clay. It's hard to tell. But the one, explain the one that you saw and what you thought about it.

Alan: Well, you'll actually see, there was a big debate, some years ago, on the paintings and architecture of Akhenaten, who's a big player in high Masonry. They model the Moses story after Akhenaten, who brought in the one-God worship into Egypt. And I don't believe he did, because he was way too young. He was only 15 when it happened. But in the paintings in the tombs and also in the frescoes they've found, his skull in the painting, and his wife, they have elongated skulls at the back, so the back of the head is elongated, and the children's are too. And of

course then the archaeologists stepped in and said, well that was just a change from one art style to the next. But they did unearth a lot of the skulls of Akhenaten's family, and sure enough, they have these strange elongated, they're real skulls. They've found so many of them in that particular lineage.

Jackie: Okay, well, the ones that I saw, you know, there wasn't any, like this is from Akhenaten's line or anything. But what does this indicate if there's an elongated skull and it's towards the back did you say, or towards the front?

Alan: Yeah, it's high. The head is high. And the occipital lobe at the back is longer as well. So the whole cortex, really, in other words, there's more brain cells there. There's no doubt about it. And also, if you look closely at the skull, you'll see that they're more roundish towards the front. So it's presumed that they were all given birth by Cesarean section. When you go through the birth canal, for instance, you know that the lobes, the parietal lobes slide over each other in the baby's skull. And it's always been debated how much damage that does. And so, a lot of the nobility, not just recent, but in ancient times...

Jackie: Unless a woman is, excuse me, I'm sorry, these thoughts come and I just spurt them out. If women are basically built for childbearing, but there are some women who are narrower hipped and narrower pelvis, where I would think that that would be the case. But would the woman who was really built for childbearing, there wouldn't be that kind of damage, would there?

Alan: There would still be some, because that still would have to, they still slide, basically.

Jackie: What is it that slides, Alan?

Alan: Well literally, the skull has two plates you might say, two main plates that will slide over each other.

Jackie: That's where that soft spot is at the top on a baby.

Alan: The fontanel, yeah. Anyway, getting back to this, these guys knew this back in ancient Egypt. And the strange thing was, when you look at the ones they've unearthed in the Aztec lineage, the nobility and kings and queens, they're the same. They've got these same strange elongated skulls, which are also thicker than a normal human skull at the back, because again there was another debate in medicine, well, was this due to hydrocephalus, which can actually build up spinal fluid. But no, because you wouldn't get a thickening of the skull. These skulls both in the Aztec rulership and in the Egyptian rulership, were both thicker at the back. So, it's a strange trait, which could certainly have been done through intense interbreeding for those very abilities that those people actually possessed.

Jackie: I recall, this was, I think, during our first, very first broadcast for that five-week period in '98, and I've relistened to the tapes, a couple of times now, but the second time around was extremely fascinating, because quite a bit of time had gone between. But I remember you talking about Akhenaten, and you said that he had basically over-ridden in a sense the priesthood, and he had brought in the one god, worship of one god, and that he was a very humble person. In other words, he didn't have himself painted or sculpted as a big broad-shouldered, but he had kind of a, you know, squat body and pot belly and...

Alan: Big hips too. In fact, he had bigger hips than his wife.

Jackie: Wow. And you said that soon after he died, all of the temples that he had erected for the one God were destroyed and they went right back to the multiple god worship.

Alan: Yeah. It was a strange time period. As I say, he had to have been coached as to what to do, even with the theology to go along with this one-god worship. And the god, of course, was the sun. It was the sun he was talking about. And actually, the sun is a symbol of the light bringer or Lucifer. We have to remember that too. In all mystic religions it's always the same. And he had, you'll see pictures of Akhenaten and his wife, and from the sun comes these lines like almost like the lines cast from a ship. And at the end of it, you have the Ankh. And that's what an

Ankh is. That's where we get the word anchor from. And the old Egyptian anchor was Ankh shaped, you see. It didn't have the hook at the end, as it did in later times. So, that was the symbol of being anchored to the light bringer. And, but it wasn't for everyone. It was only for a special class of people.

Jackie: Alan, has there ever been a time in the history of this world that you're aware of, where people actually didn't have a god that had, you know, human personalities and etc, or the sun. I've wondered to myself sometimes, did they worship the sun as representative of the one creator, given that the sun gives physical life on this earth.

Alan: Yeah. That was one way of looking. See, long before there were rulerships as we know them, you know, people lived in small communities, and everything had a magic to it, a natural magic, simply meaning a nature of life which they could not understand, but it was wonderful to observe. That's what it meant. And so, they didn't build up any theology about it, or dogma. But along came the priesthoods, who subverted all of this. And eventually, they had them trained in Egypt, and the Mayans did it too, and the Aztecs, that if this priesthood didn't get up in the morning, and have enough gifts and money presented, then they wouldn't perform the ceremony that would make the sun rise, you see. So the natural awe that people held for nature in general, for life itself, was subverted and taken over by very intelligent psychopathic types.

Jackie: The priesthood.

Alan: Who then used it against the people, and built up dogma and rules and regulations.

Jackie: And created nations.

Alan: That's right. And made the people, turned the people into slaves.

Jackie: And turned the people into slaves and turned the people into warriors to protect the nation's borders.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, you know when you first said that, those are concepts that, because, I don't know that it occurred to very many of us, how did nations come about, and I didn't necessarily buy into it. But it was an interesting thought, especially, when you, you know, explained the meaning of the word, international. It means inter, to bury, the nations. And yet, they in the writings of the elite, those who call themselves Jews, they say, that they were the ones that created the nations. And, of course, they weren't the ones, but somebody asked me after that broadcast, and you were talking about what it was like before the priesthood was in control, or in areas where they got control. And that that was the most natural way of living. And somebody emailed me and said, is he insinuating that we all need to go back to the cave days? I said, maybe so. Maybe so, maybe not cave days, but...

Alan: Well, here's a paradox. Here's a paradox for everybody, and it's the meaning of. See, the Bible, in the Old Testament, is allegory, is Masonic allegory. And everything, every story in it is an allegory for something else. Which is well understood by those near the top. And so Eden represents nature in its pure state. And if you're not content with nature in its pure state, and you leave nature, and you put your faith in science, you see, because once you leave the place where everything is there that you need, and you become dependent on specialists, whether it's a blacksmith or whatever, then there's only one path from Eden, and it leads eventually to where we're going in the future, actually now. It leads to the extinction of the human will, the human mind, and independent thinking.

Jackie: And in the villages, where there were clans and etc, they had toolmakers, people who seemed to be more gifted in that area. They had their healers, people who knew the herbs to use for medicine and etc. And their "holy men" or women, and these were women who took a lot of time alone for contemplation and not to coin a phrase, but spiritual enlightenment, so to speak. And so, it was all there, within the village. And each person had different talents. And it was all shared.

Alan: Yeah, yeah. Because the strength of the tribe depended on everyone being involved. No one went hungry,

for instance. And they didn't have the moneyed work ethic, a different type of work ethic, where the individual who accumulates has the right to dominate the rest. That didn't exist. And in fact, up until the 1700s, in the highlands of Scotland, you'll find that iron nails were still exchanged as a form of money. It was more important to them to have something that was useful. But of course, they had the rebellion then, and that was all arranged, because they had to destroy that old system. And they did. They cleared the highlands.

Jackie: The rebellion being a revolution.

Alan: Well, they sent over Prince Charles, who, he was over in France at the time. And they sent him over, and he led a revolution which failed. I think it was intended to fail. And everybody, no one knew, except him, I'm sure. And then, they used that as an excuse to clear the highlands, even though only a few clans took part.

Jackie: Would you hold that thought? We're at the half hour. We're going to take a break here.

(Commercial Break)

Jackie: Okay, we're back with Alan Watt, folks. You were mentioning the uprising in Scotland.

Alan: It was a handful of clans followed the Bonnie Prince Charlie, as they called him, Charles Stewart. And I lived in a place called Culloden for a while, where that last battle took place, and he led them there. He went off a couple of miles away, into a Culloden house, for the night, and left them on this bog, it was an actual bog, and they got up in the morning early because of the British army, and it was British, because there were Scottish regiments, southern Scottish regiments there too. So they were all arrayed with their cannon and firing away for about five hours before Charles gave the order to charge. And it turned out that Charles had scampered. He hadn't even arrived on the battlefield, and he escaped back to France and then to Italy. So, they were left as a sacrifice. Interestingly enough, there's a story involved with this, that tells you how the future is planned. It truly is planned. Because there was, in Scotland, you have these seers they call them. And one of them was called the Brahan Seer, who could see into the future. And the Brahan Seer lived in the 1500s. And I read the original book in a library, from the 1500s, and he did say that when he was passing what became Culloden, it was called Drumossie at that time, Drumossie Moor, he said, woe, for Drumossie Moor will be the death of the flower of Scotland, as he called it. And flower of Scotland is the young men. That's what that means. And just before the battle, about a year before the battle, it was officially changed on the maps, that Drumossie Moor to Culloden, which is the culling of Odin, you see. Because the old clans still had Odin as their deity.

Jackie: The culling of Odin. Now, how long before this happened was this written that this Seer said this?

Alan: About 200-odd years. So, that's how things are planned. We're taught and trained and indoctrinated to believe that life, we just bumble along and politicians stumble through crises that they can't foresee, and nothing can be further from the truth. Because, when you go into history, you'll find very elite sects of people writing about the future, because they belonged to organizations which planned the future. And of course, you'll find the whole globalization effort with all of what we now think of as the UN agendas, interfering with all phases of our life. You'll find Cecil Rhodes and his Secret Society, and then followed up by Lord Milner, who then ran it with the Round Tables. They wrote about it, and Carroll Quigley documented most of it in his two main books, Tragedy and Hope, and he wrote another one, it was called The Anglo-American Establishment, where he gives you the names of the big players, the big families that are involved in this, and where they thought they could bring us. If you go into the writings of Lenin in the early 1900s, he said towards the end of the millennium we shall see a global society come into view. Lord Bertrand Russell said the same thing around 1920. So, these guys knew exactly the time lines that they were working on with five, ten, twenty, fifty, one-hundred year plans. And if you look into the United Nations today, they're still working on those same types of schedules, with fifty and a hundred-year plans.

Jackie: I was doing some searching today on the internet, seeing if I could come up with that meeting that you were talking about, meetings that they had been having, UN environmental meetings in Texas, relating to water and septic and etc. And border region 20, is now called border 2012. Or border region 21, I guess it was. Whatever, it's now

2012.

Alan: And right now, they're having an Earth Summit in Alaska. And we know what happened from the last Earth Summit, it was a tremendous impact, on all our way of living with the environment and so on. So these things are ongoing, continuous, and actually, they're speeding them up. But, as I say, Lord Milner and Cecil Rhodes and Lord Rothschild, and all these guys who helped set up the secret society that they formed. Again, it was a high Masonic society, with passwords and so on. They wrote about what's happened in our lifetimes. They helped bring on World War II, and Carroll Quigley documents that very, very well, from the records of the Royal Institute of International Affairs, which the Cecil Rhodes and Milner group set up. And the American branch is called the CFR.

Jackie: And you can go back a hundred years to the protocols and it is so eerie what they said a hundred years ago, and how they were going to do what they were going to do, and how it has been done, even to the point of saying, we're going to give the President the authority to declare war. Well, he's never been given the authority other than by those advisors, who say, yes, you should do this, and yes you can do it. But that is happening today.

Alan: Well, even the New American Century document that was published in the '90s and drawn up by Wolfowitz and Cheney and that bunch, and that was a private organization at that time, they had the whole war, which countries they were going to invade, beginning with Afghanistan, and then Iraq, and then Iran and Syria. So they had all the countries mapped out in advance. And then they went and did it. So, sure. And then Brzezinski's book came out, called The Grand Chessboard, in the late '90s. And he said, we need something on the scale of a Pearl Harbor situation, to motivate the American public behind us for those countries we wish to go to war with. And lo and behold, things always seem to happen in their favor.

Jackie: Yes, and then there was Kissinger. I watched and listened to this man, within a couple of hours of 9/11, and he said this is an attack just like Pearl Harbor, and we need to address it in the same way.

Alan: Yes. And immediately too, Brzezinski was on television saying we should go to war with Iraq, you know. And you know, most people today, they've done polls in Canada and the States, and they published them in the newspapers here, most people in the US think now, because of all the propaganda by the media, they've forgotten that Afghanistan was supposed to be the hiding place for the Al Qaeda, and they've come to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible for the attack. Even though I've got it on videotape during the inquiry where George Bush said, he says, No, I never said that we were attacking Iraq because Saddam had anything to do with blowing up the towers. He said, I went into Iraq, he said, because the world's a better place without him. So, you know, but the public truly have been brainwashed by retrospective propaganda by the media to believe that Saddam Hussein was responsible.

Jackie: Well, I recall, maybe that was a process, because I can remember them saying, first of all it was Afghanistan, because that's where Osama Bin Laden was hanging out. And they had to go in there and find him and the terrorists. And the next thing you know, Saddam Hussein was harboring terrorists.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: Now, Al Qaeda was not associated with Bin Laden, was he?

Alan: Well, the Al Qaeda was a term that the CIA gave them. And of course, the CIA had formed and sponsored and funded and trained these groups, when Afghanistan was occupied by the Russians. So they trained them and formed them to do what they did.

Jackie: Yes, Osama Bin Laden was a CIA asset.

Alan: That's right. And he's a member of the nobility of Saudi Arabia.

Jackie: And for any newer listeners, Osama Bin Laden's family was very closely connected and in business with the

Bushes.

Alan: And they did documentaries on the CBC on that. In fact, on the very day that the towers went down, Bush Sr was at a meeting with the Laden family.

Jackie: Yes. And they were flown safely out of the States, I understand.

Alan: That was the only aircraft allowed to fly the following day.

Jackie: Yep. And then Osama Bin Laden was the bad guy.

Alan: That's correct. It's just amazing how they play these tricks with us.

Jackie: Yes. I'd like to bring this up a little bit closer to today, if we could. Because something that I'd like you to share, if you would, with our listeners, well, I had a call from Jerrie in Wisconsin, and she was very interested, when at the end of the broadcast last night, we were talking, just briefly about rural cleansing. And the one thing, and I will say this once again, because I couldn't understand. I didn't doubt that they intend to move people out of the country, into the cities. And I'll tell you what really clinched it for me, was that, in the Old Testament, after they took all the people's grain and made them pay for it, and then created a depression, and then they had no money, so they had to give away their flocks to the pharaoh, and finally they sold themselves and their children into slavery. And it says right in there that Joseph gathered the people up from the country and took them into the cities. And, anyway, I couldn't figure out how are they going to do this, you know, just say, okay, you can't live here anymore. Well, now we're experiencing rural cleansing. Besides the rewilding, they're already getting their playgrounds ready, but here in the rural areas, first of all, we have rural electric, rural gas, and there are all these, oh, we can't make any money. For example my heating bill is natural gas. And Pennsylvania is natural gas rich. In fact we're a natural gas pocket where we live. And yet, they keep taking these hikes, of course. Last year, it got to the point where I had to go on the budget plan, and it was, it budgeted out to \$191 a month throughout the year, when during the summertime my bill was running maybe \$27 to \$38 a month. So, I got close to \$400 in some months. I received a notice from the gas company that according to my usage last year, the budget plan for my monthly will go up to \$247 a month. And when I called them, basically, I got the same story that I did the first time I called about this. Oh, well, we can't make a profit, it's against the law. Well, then why are the rates so high? Well, it's our suppliers. We get our gas from all over the country. I said, what about Pennsylvania? Why don't we get it here? It must cost bukoo tons of money to pipe gas from states all over this country. And I have to go to the Energy Commission, or something like that, in order to get answers to that. But, so, our costs of electricity have risen. We took a rate raise, she said, in September, and there's going to be another one in December. And the electricity has gone up. And they are raising our property taxes every single year. And of course that's happening at a local level. And it doesn't matter if people swarm these county commissioners, township supervisors, they do it. They just absolutely do it. And I still think that a damn good, excuse my vernacular, tarring and feathering, and I don't mean scalding somebody with hot tar. But it seems like it has to stop some place. But then you look at the prices of gasoline for the cars, and so, in the rural areas, I've heard people actually talking about maybe not being able to afford to keep their jobs because the gas that it's going to cost them to get to their jobs, they'll wind up making nothing. And I suddenly thought, it's rural cleansing.

Alan: All this was discussed in the Kyoto conference. And they reiterated really what's been said before by the UN many times, that they want to bring North America back to the energy consumption of the 1960s. And that's what they're doing. This is all to do with the Kyoto.

Jackie: And I saw an article about bicycles and how many hundreds of thousands of people, there have been a few million, I guess, that are switching to bicycles. I have an article here from the 1950s, a newspaper article or a report. It could have been a report on a political agenda, that they intend to get the people out of their cars and driving, riding bicycles. And here we are.

Alan: China is the model state for all of this, but what China or the main cities there don't get is lots of snow, you

know. And they won't let us use spikes on our bicycle tires here, because it churns up the road, you see. So, I guess we'll be skating to work, maybe, or skiing, maybe skiing to work.

Jackie: And we had a conversation, quite a few weeks ago. One of our listeners here in Pennsylvania was telling you that in his county and it's actually a county right next to this one, it was a road, that was not really heavily traveled. One accident occurred on that road about seven years ago, or one accident in seven years, and yet they've lined the highway for miles with guard rails. And what you kind of figured out, you said, you know, because they're talking about these all-terrain vehicles or the SUVs.

Alan: That's right. I used to wonder why on earth, the SUV, they're attacking so much. Then you realize, when you look at the recent events in New Orleans and in Texas.

Jackie: Relocation, yes.

Alan: Everyone has to stay on the same highways. They don't want people wandering off. So, whatever is coming down the pike, they don't want people with the ability to drive off the road through the country, you know.

Jackie: Because the guard rails aren't on any particular slopes.

Alan: That's right.

Jackie: And how many miles did he say this guard rail went?

Alan: I don't know, but it was just the fact that it was done so quickly for no real reason. Local governments don't spend money like that. In fact, generally, when it's something that's necessary, it's hard to get them to act at all, but this wasn't necessary, so there's other reasons behind it. And I think whatever is coming, they're going to want people staying on certain roads as they herd us all into where we're supposed to go.

Jackie: Yeah. Well, it occurs to me, we could have an "unnatural disaster" here in the area, where they say, okay, we have to get you out of here for your own safety. And it does make sense that those SUVs would easily be able to drive off a country road, through a field, even through light woods if they've got trails, and they don't have to stay with the pack, with the herd.

Alan: That's right. And you know, in New Orleans, I don't know if the public are still aware, they still have road checks all over the place. Every so many miles, you come up to roadblocks. And you show your ID and all the rest of it. That's still going on, right now.

Jackie: I told you, I mentioned last night, about the lady that was here with friends. Not here at my place, but in Pennsylvania, and she tried to go back, if I recall, and she was turned away. And she doesn't know when she can go back. And her home wasn't even flooded, but she was ousted at gunpoint, and I really would love to know what is happening in New Orleans, or in that area. I'm not asking for calls this evening, but listeners who might have, because, Alan, it's been quiet.

Alan: I know. It's like they dropped it all together.

Jackie: I know, but usually on the internet, there are reports from people, you know, people who lived in the area or etc. And I still get a slew of emails, and those I pull up when they come in. Those are the ones that I want to take a look at. And it's just been so quiet, that you just don't know what's been going on there.

Alan: No, I know. So, it's a huge training exercise for sure, for the military and the police and the multi-jurisdictional task force. They're all one now. One fraternity they were called on the main media here. One brotherhood is another term they used on the CBC.

Jackie: The brotherhood of police?

Alan: Police and military. International brotherhood of police and military. That was said.

Jackie: They have had for a long time, and this is so amazing, when you think how slick they are. They have the, let's say a county association of police. Police chiefs. They'll have then the state. Then they'll have the national association. And the international association. And they have the international association of mayors.

Alan: And they all are international, which means they're registered with the United Nations. And they have their own publications that are sent around to the police chiefs all over the world. And they promote the agenda. And if they promote the agenda they know that they not only stay in their job, they'll get well rewarded for it.

Jackie: Well, you know, I read a book, and it was a very intriguing book. It's been a few years ago. And it followed this one particular police chief and he went from one state, Alan, to another. He kept showing up in other states. Very corrupt. Very evil. And he would leave after things would get so hot, and then the next thing you know, he's a police chief in another state someplace.

Alan: I'd like to say though, I tuned in one Sunday, through the shortwave, I was scanning the shortwave, and the FM stations in New Orleans have got together because of the damage, so they've got together as an amalgam, a temporary amalgamation, and they're broadcasting on shortwave at certain times during the day on 15.825. And the last one that I listened into, it was the reporters and the media, from those stations, getting an update from the FEMA representatives there. So, you get it live as it happens on 15.825.

Jackie: And it's various times throughout the day?

Alan: Yeah, the rest of the time, it's religion, but then it comes in, and it will tell you. It's called WWL, that's one of the FM stations. URBC is the other one. And there's another one. There's three of them together, in fact, but they're broadcasting on the shortwave, and that's where you get the news from, straight from there.

Jackie: Yeah, but do you think it's actual real stuff you're getting?

Alan: That's what the people in that area are receiving themselves on their FM stations. They're simultaneously broadcasting it on the shortwave.

Jackie: But why would we think that they're getting the truth, Alan?

Alan: Well, I know. I know. In fact, that's what they did show you, it was a question-answer thing. So you heard the answers that FEMA were giving to the press. And it's up to the individual to suss it out, sort of thing. But it's a huge exercise with FEMA totally in control.

Jackie: Alright. ...And Alan, we're just about out of time. We do have next week coming up. I'm going to be talking to Darren Weeks, our webmaster, and I would like to invite Darren to come on with us, next week, for one or two days. But I'm thinking, it would be appropriate, as much time as you've given, and as much enlightenment that you've brought to us, to invite you to come on Wednesday night, which would be our last broadcast night. If you would like to do that. ...Okay. Folks, we'll be back with you, Monday. And thank you for being here, and Alan, thank you for being here.

Alan: It's a pleasure.

Jackie: Good night. Good night, folks. And God bless you.

- BOOKS** "Cutting Through" & "Waiting for the Miracle....."
Volumes 1, 2, 3
Also available in Spanish or Portuguese translation: "Esperando el Milagro....." ([Español](#)) & "Esperando um Milagre....." ([Português](#))
- CDs** Ancient Religions and History MP3 CDs:
Part 1 (1998) and Part 2 (1998-2000) & Blurbs and 'Cutting Through the Matrix' Shows on MP3 CDs (Up to 50 Hours per Disc)
- DVDs** "Reality Check Part 1" & "Reality Check Part 2 - Wisdom, Esoterica and ...TIME"